





Anno 1778.

PHILLIPS ACADEMY



OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES  
LIBRARY



GIFT OF

WILLIAM C. ROBERSON  
P.A. 1918



















SQUADRON A  
IN THE  
GREAT WAR



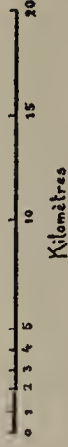






# ITINERARY

1	S <sup>t</sup> NAZAIRE	JUNE 1	26	THEVRES	SEPT. 6
2	LA POISSONNIERE	" 3	27	AUTHIEVILLE	" 23
3	ANGERS	" 3	28	TINCOURT	" 23
4	LE MANS	" 3	29	LIEVAMONT	" 23
5	NOYELLES	" 5	30	S <sup>m</sup> EMILIE	OCT. 1
6	S <sup>t</sup> FIRMIN	" 5	31	RED WOODS	" 2
7	FAVIER	" 13	32	HEMIVILLY	" 7
8	NOYELLES	" 18	33	NAUROY	" 9
9	S <sup>c</sup> VALERY	" 18	34	BEQUINETTE FARM	" 12
10	SALLENELLE	" 18	35	BRANCOURT	" 21
11	NOYELLES	JULY 3	36	BELLCOURT	" 22
12	WIZERNES	" 3	37	HEMIVILLY	" 23
13	CLAIRMARAIS FOREST	" 3	38	ROUSSEL	" 24
14	BROXEELE	" 5-6	39	TINCOURT	" 24
15	QUELMES	" 6	40	COBIE	" 25
16	BUYSCHREURE	" 14	41	VALLEY-SUR-SOMME	" 25
17	NOORDPENE	" 15	42	COBIE	NOV. 26
18	CASSEL	" 15	43	CONNERE	" 27
19	STEENVOORDE	" 15	44	LE BAEIL	" 27
20	BEAUVOORDE WOODS	" 15	45	LE LUART	DEC. 27
21	OUDEZEELE	AUG. 3	46	SCEAUX	" 27
22	BEAUVOORDE WOODS	" 5	47	VOUVRAY	" 28
23	HEIDEBEEK	SEPT. 4	48	CHAMPAGNE	FEB. 19
24	CANDAS	" 5	49	BREST	" 21
25	DOULENS	" 6	★	SALES	FEB. 25-1919



# SQUADRON A

IN THE  
GREAT WAR  
1917-1918

INCLUDING A NARRATIVE OF THE  
105th M. G. BATTALION

By  
STANTON WHITNEY, Major, Inf., U.S.A.



*Boutez en Avant!*

SQUADRON A ASSOCIATION  
94TH STREET AND MADISON AVENUE  
NEW YORK



L

Copyright, 1923, by the  
SQUADRON A ASSOCIATION



973.91

W61

*Printed in the U. S. A.*

*DEDICATED*

WITH UNDYING AFFECTION AND RESPECT  
TO THOSE COMRADES WHO IN THE GREAT WAR  
GAVE THEIR LIVES FOR THEIR COUNTRY

103992





## PREFACE

---

**T**HIS is a military record of active and former members of Squadron A, National Guard, New York, while the United States of America was at war with Germany. It makes no attempt to cover Federal or State military service before April 6, 1917, nor to include the long and honorable list of those who served otherwise than in the military or naval forces of the United States or of the Allies. It is but one chapter in the history of Squadron A.

The information as to individuals, which appears under the heading "Roll of Service," is taken from questionnaires received by the Publication Committee in answer to repeated requests. Information printed between brackets has been secured from other sources.

The delay in bringing out this book,—partly due to delay, in many cases unavoidable, in receiving questionnaires,—has been largely in the interest of economy in production and of completeness and accuracy.

The record set forth in this volume, it is believed, indicates that Squadron A has justified and will always justify its claim of being a peace-time training school for competent officers in

## PREFACE

time of war. This book is published by the Squadron A Association, 94th Street and Madison Avenue, New York, "for the information and guidance of all concerned," and especially of those who will hereafter carry on individually or collectively the traditions of the Squadron.

STANTON WHITNEY

THOMAS B. CLARKE, JR.

RODMAN GILDER

*Publication Committee*

GEORGE MATTHEWS, JR., CAPT.

*Liaison Officer between  
the Active and Former  
Members of Squadron A*



# CONTENTS

---

	PAGE
NARRATIVE OF THE 105TH M. G. BATTALION BY STANTON WHITNEY, MAJOR, INF., U. S. A. . . . .	3
ROLL OF HONOR . . . . .	87
ROLL OF SERVICE . . . . .	91
INDEX OF APPENDICES . . . . .	267
ABBREVIATIONS . . . . .	269
APPENDICES . . . . .	271



## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS AND MAPS

---

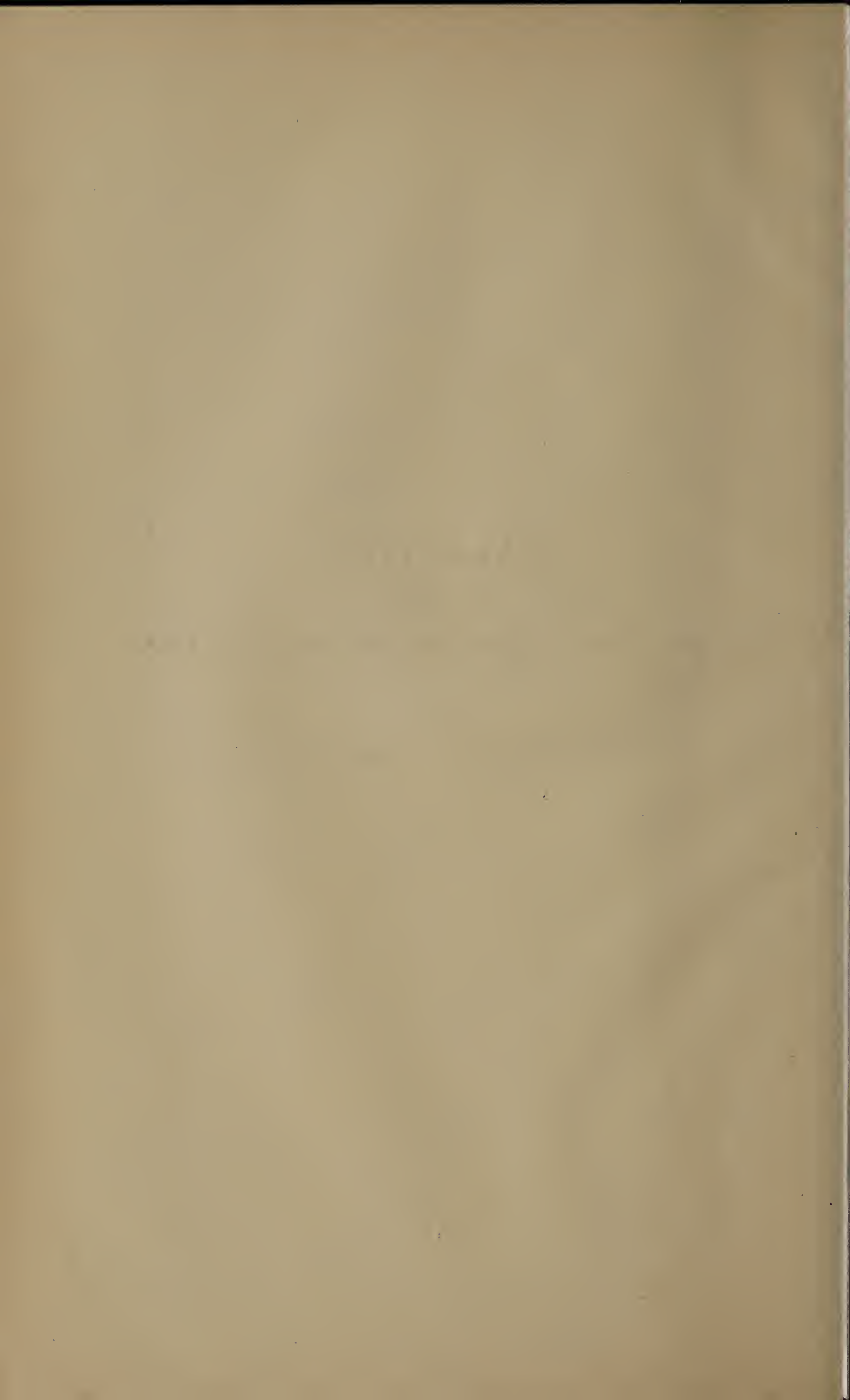
	<i>Facing</i> Title
France and Belgium.....	3
Commanding Officers, 105th M. G. Battalion.....	7
The Sunny South—Spartanburg, S. C.....	24
Machine Gun Company in a French Village.....	24
St. Quentin Canal.....	30
Mt. Kemmel, August 22, 1918.....	34
Position of 105th M. G. Battalion, August 23-September 1, 1918....	44
Vierstraat Ridge, August 8, 1918.....	52
Part of the Hindenburg Line.....	52
St. Quentin Canal—Hindenburg Line.....	56
Position of 105th M. G. Battalion, September 27, 28, 29, 30, 1918...	62
Position of 105th M. G. Battalion, October 17, 1918—Early Morning.	66
Position of 105th M. G. Battalion, October 18 and 19, 1918.....	70
Arbre Guernon, October 14, 1918.....	82
Home-Coming of the 27th Division, March 26, 1919—Looking North from Madison Square.....	94
John Giraud Agar, Jr. ....	94
Charles D. Baker.....	94
Raynal Cawthorne Bolling.....	94
Stephen H. Dorr, Jr.....	158
Herbert Groesbeck, Jr. ....	158
Thomas Addis Emmet Harris.....	158
Sheldon E. Hoadley.....	158
Edward Jules Lamarche.....	158

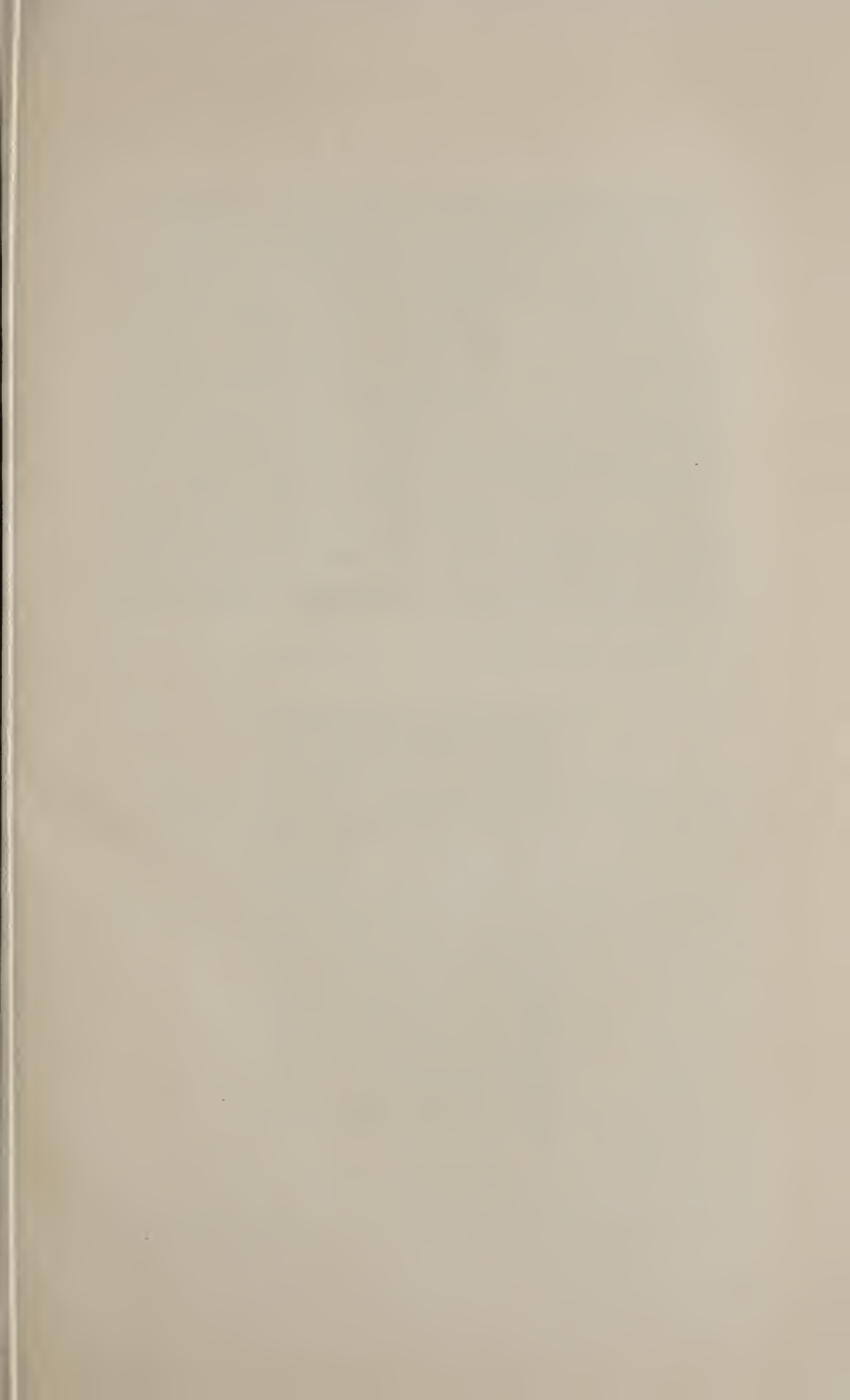


# LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS AND MAPS

	<i>Facing</i>
Albert H. Lanzer.....	180
John A. Osterberg.....	180
James Jellis Page.....	180
Marshall G. Peabody.....	180
Van Horn Peale.....	214
James Jackson Porter.....	214
Henry Montgomery Suckley.....	214
William Bradford Turner.....	214
Russell Tracy Walker.....	254
Earl T. Williams.....	254

NARRATIVE  
OF THE  
105<sup>TH</sup> MACHINE GUN BATTALION  
BY  
STANTON WHITNEY, Major, Inf., U. S. A.









MAJOR WILLIAM RUNK WRIGHT  
Oct 13, 1917 - March 19, 1918

MAJOR KENNETH GARDNER  
April 18, 1918 - Feb. 19, 1919

COMMANDING  
OFFICERS



105<sup>th</sup> M.G.  
BATTALION

MAJOR STANTON WHITNEY  
Feb. 19, 1919 - April 1, 1919

# NARRATIVE OF THE 105TH M. G. BATTALION

## I

### THE INCEPTION OF THE BATTALION

**A**LTHOUGH the United States had declared the existence of a State of War with Germany on April 6, 1917, it was not until July 16 that Squadron A, Cavalry, N.G.N.Y., was called into the Federal Service by General Order 90, War Department. At this date, the Squadron had not been so very long out of the Federal Service—having been discharged on December 28, 1916, after a tour of duty on the Mexican Border, service which had started on June 19, 1916. The processes of being “Federalized” were therefore not absolutely new and utterly strange.

For a month there were great activities at the Armory at 94th Street and Madison Avenue and the Squadron A Club a block below did a thriving business. There were drills in Central Park, equipment was thoroughly overhauled and great efforts were made to recruit up to the required strength. Squadron Headquarters, Troops A, B, C, D and the Machine Gun Troop were all short of men and “rookies” began to pour in. As there were more applicants than vacancies to fill, we were able to discriminate and pick out the best men. Thus the month passed—paper work and physical examinations, oaths and drills, until, on August 17, the Squadron was ordered to camp in Van Cortlandt Park. Although we were a Cavalry outfit, very few horses were available. Many of the men therefore left the Armory for the camp-site in a way not ordinarily associated with the Pomp of War and the



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Dash of Cavalry—they went up by the Subway. Our first introduction to the modern war of Science and Chemistry!

No sooner had we arrived at Van Cortlandt Park than the personnel began to change: men were detailed to attend the various training schools for officers, men were commissioned from the ranks, men were S.C.D.'d (discharged on Surgeon's Certificate of Disability, and not to be confused with the D.S.C.—Distinguished Service Cross) and new men were consequently being enlisted. Drills were many and hard and "hikes" were of almost daily occurrence. Those hikes! They were the first of the Horrors of War we ran up against: and they were real horrors at that. We were cavalrymen, with all the pride and hauteur of cavalrymen; and the hardship—and ignominy—of walking like a "doughboy" seemed terrible. It hurt our feet and it hurt our pride. But we hiked. Yet, looking back as we can now, those hikes were as child's play compared to our strolls through Belgium and through France—whether we were on a *pavée* road or making our way across country over barbed wire and shell holes.

Bad as were the hikes (and they were bad enough), the hardest part of the tour of duty at Van Cortlandt Park was getting used to losing our best men. Virtually all of our non-commissioned officers were commissioned and left us: many of the privates left us for the same reason. It was—and is—a source of pride to us that so many of our men were of officer calibre; but the losses of good men hit us hard. Almost every day, each Troop was confronted with the problem of building up a new organization. First Sergeants were leaving, Sergeants were leaving, Corporals were leaving, Privates were leaving. Luckily we had unlimited good men to call upon for the responsible positions and there was no halt in the work. Our officers were not changed—yet. It took real courage to recommend the best men for commissions because that meant that new non-commissioned officers had to be appointed and trained.

On August 30, 1917, the "Send-Off Parade" for the 6th Division (later to become the 27th) was held in New York, so Squadron A, together with other units at Van Cortlandt

## THE INCEPTION OF THE BATTALION

Park, moved into the City on the afternoon of August 29 and proceeded to various armories where the units bivouaced over night. The Parade took place in glorious weather; and the next day we returned to Van Cortlandt Park to take up again the routine of preparation. Drills and hikes, hikes and drills, and more drills and more hikes. Finally, on October 12, we proceeded to Jersey City where we entrained for the South. Rumor had it that we were going to Camp Wadsworth at Spartanburg, South Carolina, and—for a wonder—rumor was correct. There was the ordinary grousing over the fact that the men considered that they were overcrowded on the train—three men to a double seat in a standard day coach—but in after months we looked back to that trip as a marvel of luxury: we had not as yet been introduced to the French *Hommes-Chevaux* method of transportation.

Squadron A, consisting of Headquarters, Troop A, Troop B, Troop C, Troop D and the Machine Gun Troop, boarded the train and during the night disappeared from the Army Lists as Squadron A, and appeared on October 13 as the 105th Machine Gun Battalion, made up of a Headquarters Company, Company A, Company B and Company C. Company A was born as the result of a consolidation of Troops A and B, Troop D formed the nucleus for Company B and Company C was old Troop C and the Machine Gun Troop combined. This change into a Battalion of Machine Guns cost us two Captains—Captain Howard Cowperthwaite, Jr., formerly in command of Troop A, and Captain Ridgely Nicholas, commanding officer of Troop C—both of whom were rendered superfluous and assigned to the Division Trains. Our first casualties of the War!



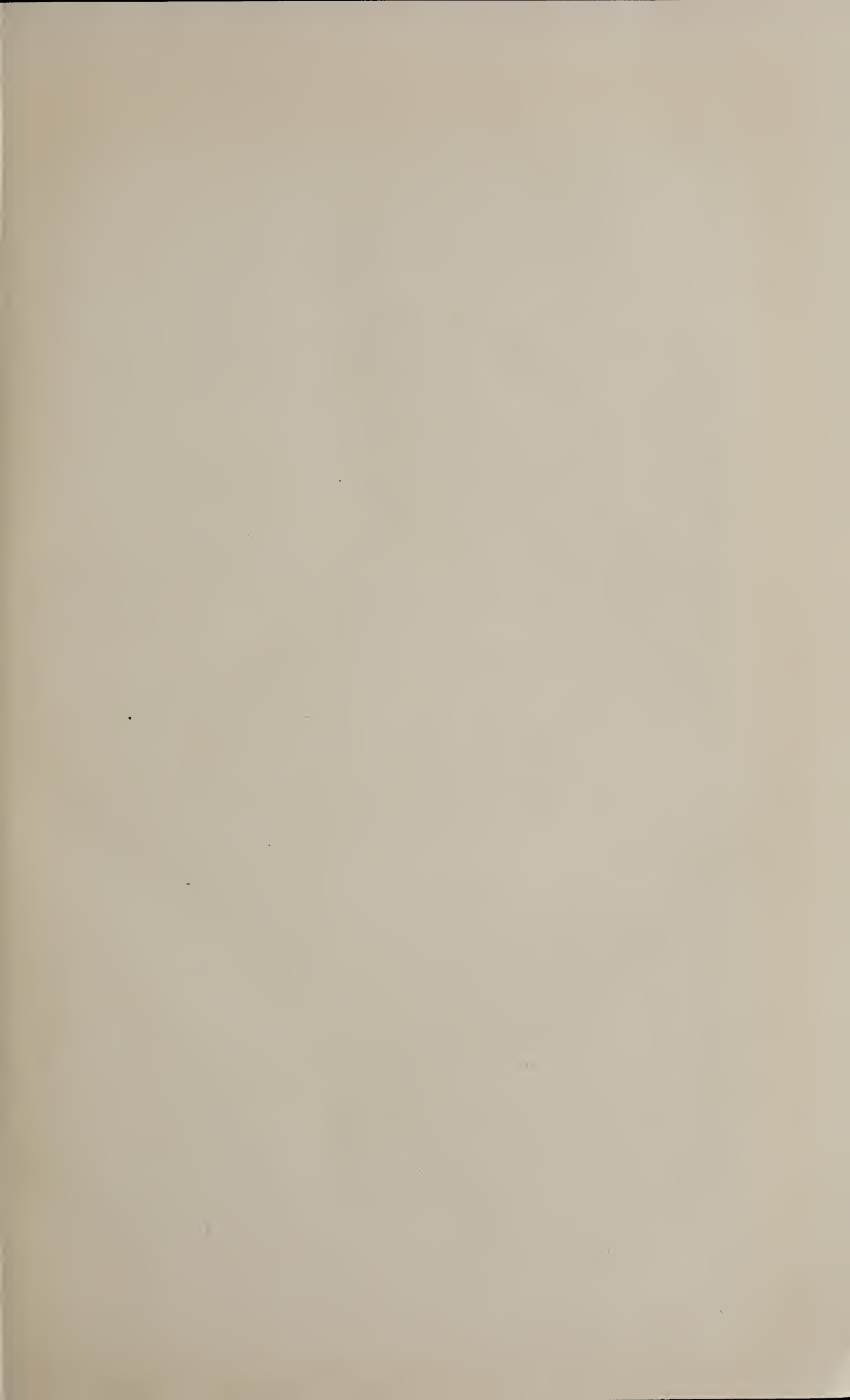
## II

### TRAINING IN THE UNITED STATES

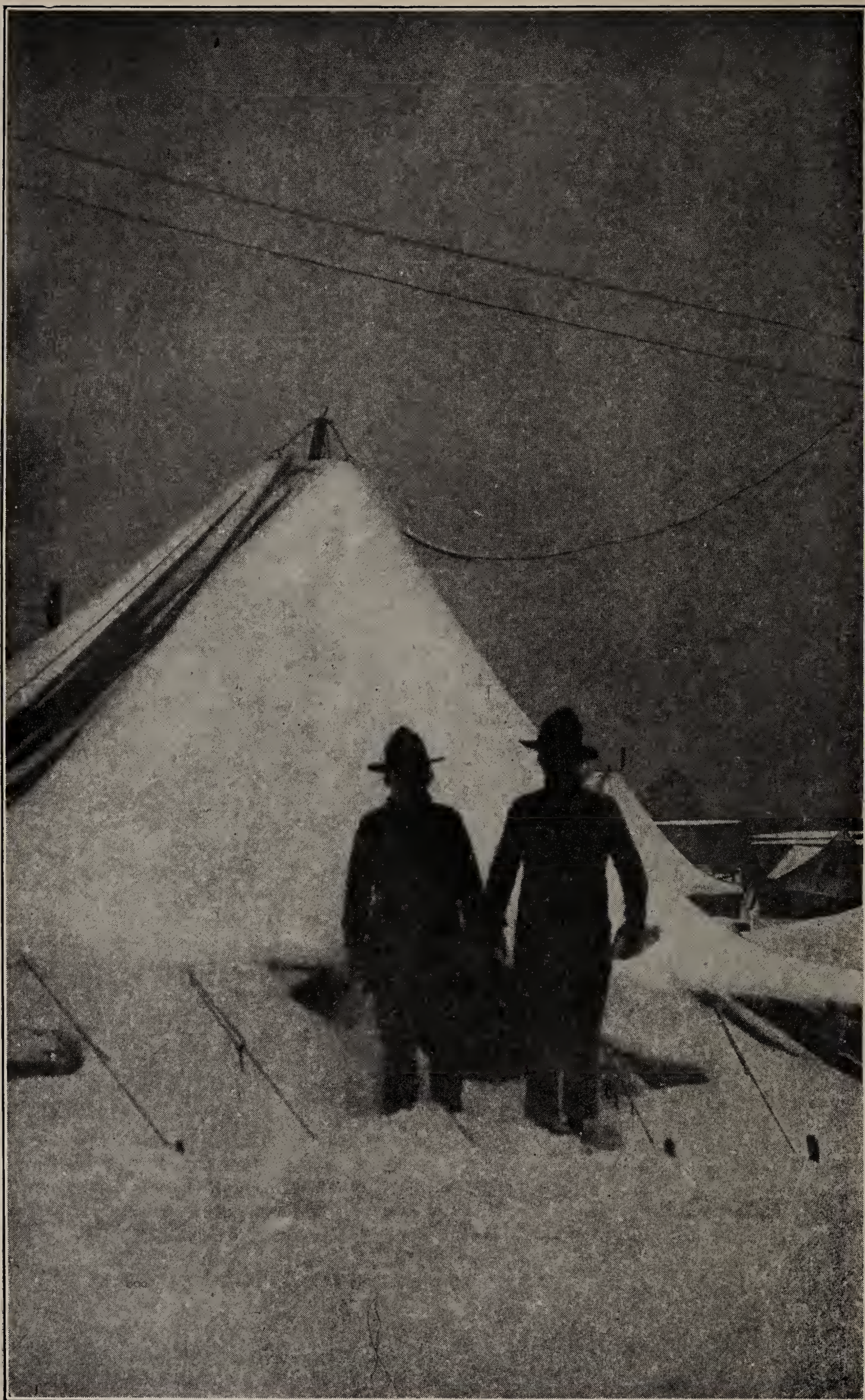
ON October 13, 1917, as we left the train at Spartanburg, the 105th Machine Gun Battalion sprang into being.

The first big wrench came soon; we were ordered to turn in all horses, drawing those to which we—as a Machine Gun Battalion—were entitled. Remember that we were (or had been) Cavalrymen and took that intense pride in the fact which is a part of every Cavalryman's nature. But orders had to be obeyed and we turned in our horses. They had been on our picket lines for only a very short time; but, some few days later, they stampeded from their new location and, in the dead of night, returned to us. Straight through an Army Camp of some 20,000 men they came back to their old picket lines. Now can you understand what a wrench it was for us to turn in horses like those! They were immediately taken away from us again although we did not offer much help to the men who came after them. Horses that had been cursed and sworn at, once they were taken away from us, seemed to have acquired new attributes of speed, docility and intelligence. The mount once referred to as "that damned beast" was mentioned as "that bully little mare I used to have." We knew we were at war—we had again suffered casualties; we had lost our horses.

Once having arrived at Spartanburg, the Battalion busied itself in arranging its quarters at Camp Wadsworth. We were under canvas and much had to be done to make the camp site habitable. Ditches had to be dug; company streets were a constant source of work; company insignia had to be put on the Company Mess Shacks; and Officers' Row sprang into being with officers' shacks of uniform design. Later on, the tents in the company streets were boarded in and board floors were laid. Ornamental rustic fences were built, and more ditches were dug. When in doubt, it was always safe







THE SUNNY SOUTH—SPARTANBURG, S. C.



## TRAINING IN THE UNITED STATES

to dig a ditch—it was always needed. This was all part of a soldier's work; but don't for a moment think that drills and hikes were neglected. Drills were necessary and still more drills; hikes were indispensable and still more hikes. And then there were the schools. Officers' schools on every conceivable subject—and French lessons. Non-commissioned officers had schools on the Machine Gun (the Battalion was armed with some Colts), the use of the Bayonet (we never carried a bayonet), Military Hygiene, Map Reading, Use of Instruments (such as the Prismatic Compass, Clinometer Mil Scale, etc.), Field Sketching, Military Courtesy, Gas Instruction, Field Baking, Bugling and every other conceivable and inconceivable military subject. There were plenty of schools. Each non-com., on finishing his course, returned to his company and conducted schools for the enlisted men, supervised by the graduates of the Division Officers' Schools. Drills and hikes continued as usual. New equipment was issued. Scores of pamphlets were forwarded by the War Department, and from these the Division authorities evolved new subjects on which to establish additional schools. It was a busy period. New officers were assigned to the Battalion and some enlisted men were promoted from the ranks. New recruits were coming in, old men were being transferred out, and new non-coms, were constantly being warranted to fill existing vacancies. Early in November, 1917, batches of enlisted men from the 71st New York Infantry, from the 10th New York Infantry, and from the 47th New York Infantry were transferred to our outfit while, at the same time, the men who, on August 17, had been sent to various Officers' Training Schools were formally transferred—on paper—to the 47th New York Infantry. The winter was a very severe one, and officers and enlisted men were thankful that quarters were partly boarded in and that Sibley stoves had been issued. So much for a general *résumé* of the training at Camp Wadsworth.

To be a little more specific: A series of trenches had been constructed by the Engineers for practice purposes—both for the practice of the Engineers in constructing them and for the practice of the troops in occupying them. Close



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

attention was paid to all the latest news from the battle fronts in Europe and the troops occupying the trenches conformed, so far as our information permitted us, to all the rules of trench warfare as followed abroad. Troops in the trench system were relieved at night and the relieving troops went through all the formalities of the relief. On November 19, the Battalion occupied these trenches for a period of twenty-four hours. It rained. Little did we realize then how prophetic that was of our subsequent trench duties in Belgium and in France. It Rained!

We soon began to lose commissioned officers and enlisted men. The first officer to leave us was 1st Lieutenant Colgate Hoyt, Jr., of Company C who, on December 10, went as Aide to General Michie. On February 14, 1918, Captain Graham Youngs of Company B was transferred to the 308th Cavalry; and 1st Lieutenant A. Campbell Smidt of Company A left us for the 309th Cavalry on February 16. On the 22nd, Captain Albert H. Putnam of Company A was promoted to Major of Cavalry and assigned to the 309th Cavalry which also gained another of our officers when 1st Lieutenant George W. Vanderhoef, Jr., of Company C was transferred on February 23. On March 5, Captain Stanton Whitney of Company C was transferred to the 107th Infantry and, on the 19th, Major William R. Wright relinquished command of the 105th Machine Gun Battalion and proceeded to Washington for assignment. So it was that on March 20 no original Battalion Commander or Company Commander remained with the Battalion. On January 7, the first group of enlisted men left us for Officers' School (some of them came back to us later as commissioned officers) and on the 10th, another lot were discharged on Surgeon's Certificate of Disability (S.C.D.), while twenty-two others were transferred to the Motor Mechanics Regiment on the 22nd.

Meanwhile the Table of Organization, always mysterious, was again changed. The Machine Gun Battalions of a Division had heretofore consisted of two Brigade Battalions of three Companies each and one Division Battalion (supposedly motorized) of four Companies, but now, each

## TRAINING IN THE UNITED STATES

Brigade Battalion was to be composed of four Companies each with a Division Battalion (presumably motorized, but the War did not last long enough for this motorization to go into effect) of two Companies. This change in the Tables resulted, March 6, in Company A of the 104th Machine Gun Battalion under command of Captain Harold H. Donaldson being transferred as a whole to our Battalion and designated Company D. More changes were to follow. However, routine work still continued, and March 13 saw Company C assigned to exterior guard duty at the trench system for a period of twenty-four hours, to be followed the next day by Company B. On February 27, 1st Lieutenant Nathaniel H. Egleston was promoted to Captain and placed in command of Company B; and 1st Lieutenant Lucius H. Biglow received his promotion on March 20 and was assigned to command Company A. 1st Lieutenant Frederick W. Wurster left us on April 10 when he was promoted to Captain and assigned to the 304th Cavalry. Captain Donaldson of Company D had been transferred to the 314th Cavalry on March 30th. April 18 brought the Battalion a new Commanding Officer in the person of Major Kenneth Gardner, formerly Captain of the Machine Gun Company, 107th Infantry, who assumed command on that date. On the 27th, 1st Lieutenant Walter G. Andrews was promoted to Captain and took command of Company D, while Captain Robert R. Molyneux was assigned to command Company C. On this same date, 2nd Lieutenant Sherrill Babcock of Company B and 2nd Lieutenant William O. Upjohn of Company A were transferred out of the Battalion. More enlisted men also had their connection with the Battalion severed: April 20, all those at Officers' Training Schools were transferred to the 105th Field Artillery (their connection with the Battalion had virtually, except for purposes of record, terminated when they went to the Schools), the 29th marked the transferring of twenty-six to the 102nd Ammunition Train and seventeen were transferred to Infantry Unassigned on May 1.

Notwithstanding the difficulties created by all these changes, the Battalion had been kept hard at work. On



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

March 30 it had again occupied the trench system and on April 8 it had hiked to Glassy Rock for rifle, pistol and machine gun practice. While on the range, the welcome orders arrived to march back to Camp Wadsworth to prepare for Embarkation. We were to go to the Front, presumably to some place in France though not one of us actually knew where we were going, when we were going, from what port we were to sail, where we were going to land or what we were going to do after we had landed. *But we were going!* That was the important fact! We hiked back to the camp in record time and redoubled all our activities. Battalion and Company Quartermasters were swamped with work. Overseas equipment (in part) was issued, almost daily show-down inspections were in order, and the thousand and one matters made necessary by the proposed overseas service had to be attended to. Our Colt Machine Guns were turned in and Vickers-Maxims, chambered for the American ammunition, were issued. As a matter of fact, we never used these guns for reasons explained later. On April 27, an Advance Party consisting of six commissioned officers from the Battalion and three sergeants from each of the four companies, left Camp Wadsworth for an unknown destination—we merely understood that they would rejoin us Over There.

Added to all their other duties and troubles, each commissioned officer had to make feverish efforts to supply himself with an overseas equipment as called for and required by Port of Embarkation Orders. So many white shirts, so many white collars, a pair of rubber boots, a folding bucket and many other articles too numerous to enumerate. It was a real task to get these articles together. (It may not be amiss to mention here that the list of required articles was almost completely changed before embarkation so that many things previously required were absolutely prohibited at a not very much later date. What subsequently happened to the kits actually taken over by officers and men will be explained later.)

Actual orders to move had not as yet been received and we awaited them with growing nervousness. What if plans

## TRAINING IN THE UNITED STATES

were changed—it had happened before—and our preparations for overseas service should turn out to be in vain? At last the actual orders came and, on the morning of May 4, 1918, the Battalion marched out of Camp Wadsworth. We had started for Active Service!



### III

#### EN ROUTE TO FRANCE

THE 105th Machine Gun Battalion marched away from Camp Wadsworth at 8:30 A.M. on May 4 and in due course entrained at the No. 1 Siding at Fair Forest. The first section of our train, consisting of Battalion Headquarters, Sanitary Detachment and Company A (Brigade Headquarters was also on this section), under command of Major Gardner, pulled out of the siding at 10:15 A.M., to be followed, at 10:35, by the 2nd section consisting of Company B, Company C and Company D (forty men from the 105th Infantry accompanied this detachment), under command of Captain Andrews. We still had but a vague idea of our immediate destination, but all doubts and surmises were put at rest when the first section pulled into Newport News at 1:30 P.M. on May 5, followed, two hours and fifteen minutes later, by the second section. We immediately went to Camp Stuart and were assigned to Block 12 which proved to be our home until May 18. On the 6th, there were added to our strength, four 2nd Lieutenants, all former enlisted men of the Battalion who had received their commissions after graduating from Officers' School: Frederick Snare, Jr., was assigned to Company C, Tracy A. Clute to Company D, Richard G. Lyon to Company B and Henry B. Jennings to Company A.

The period of our stay at Camp Stuart was fully taken up with preparations for overseas service. New equipment was issued, show-down inspections again became prevalent and 1st Sergeants were tearing their hair over the appalling mass of paper work. Among other papers to prepare, there was the dreaded "Embarkation List" to be made out for each company: on each list had to appear the full name of each individual, his serial number, and the name of his nearest of kin with relationship and address. No erasures were

## EN ROUTE TO FRANCE

allowed. This list was not to be made out in alphabetical order but in the order in which the men would pass up the gang-plank. It had to be made out, not in triplicate, not in quadruplicate, but in whatever term is the proper one for ten copies—maybe it was twelve. These lists were nightmares.

The Company Quartermaster Sergeants also had their troubles. All equipment had to be boxed in cases of certain dimensions and these cases had to be classified, numbered, contents noted, and net weight and cubic feet of displacement, as well as Battalion and Company designation, plainly marked on each case. Officers' locker-trunks had to be included and virtually every officer delayed getting his baggage listed and marked until the Q.M. Lists were almost completed. If the Q.M. Sergeant ever hated a commissioned officer, he hated him then. The sergeants and the corporals were busy checking up their platoons and squads and surreptitiously endeavoring to pass some undesirable private to other control.

Only the private had no share in the mental worries so prevalent during our stay at Newport News and yet he too had his troubles. Being ordered from here to there and back to here again, seemingly without rhyme or reason, kept him guessing. Kit bags had to be packed and labeled, and decision had to be made as to what extras were "absolutely needed" and had to be included. Later it was discovered that what seemed necessary over here was superfluous and a positive nuisance over there. It was a case of live and learn. The Company Insurance Officer raged around verifying each man's insurance and checking up on Compulsory Allotments. He *knew* that everything was all right, it was all right before we left Spartanburg, but he did not believe what he knew. The Company Clerk seized every available opportunity to recheck Service Records: what he expected to find wrong with them when they were all right on leaving Camp Wadsworth, nobody—not even himself—knew. Even the officer had his own special worries outside of company matters. Did his equipment conform with Port of Embarkation Orders? Would the



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

authorities discover that his baggage far out-weighed his allowance and, if so, would he have a chance to repack or would his kit be left on the dock? Luckily there was so much to do that no one from Private to Major had much time to worry. Work was so steady that one could grab only a few moments in which to do his worrying. Captains were using all their wits endeavoring to convince the medical authorities that certain men were unfit for active service with the result that at the last moment, just before embarking on May 17, eight enlisted men were discharged on S.C.D.

At 2:30 P.M. on May 17 we left Camp Stuart and proceeded in heavy marching order to Pier 5, arriving an hour and fifteen minutes later. At four o'clock, we started to load aboard the *U.S.S. Calomares* and, at quarter to five, the loading was completed. Company B was the first unit of the Battalion to embark, and they were followed in order by Company C, Company D, Company A and Battalion Headquarters. May 18 was very clear and, at 8:10 A.M. the *Calomares* cast off her moorings and steamed out to Hampton Roads where we lay from twenty minutes past nine to ten o'clock when our little Armada, consisting of the *Calomares*, the *President Grant* and the *Occidente*, convoyed by the destroyer *Huntington* and a cruiser, set out across the Atlantic. The next day, dawning clear with a smooth sea, saw us joined by the *Pocahontas*, the *Duke of Abruzzi*, the *Minnewaska* and two other transports.

Meanwhile the Battalion was not idle. Setting up drills were held; fire drills were numerous; and assignment was made to life boats and to life rafts which were prepared for quick launching. It was impressed on our minds that we were indulging in no yachting cruise at the expense of the United States Government—we were a small cog in the great machine of a War—a War in which the enemy would adopt any and all means to prevent our safe arrival in Europe. May 20 started in with rain and a rough sea, but later on the weather cleared and the sea smoothed down. During the rain, at 11:00 A.M., another transport joined our convoy. The next few days were uneventful,

## EN ROUTE TO FRANCE

the sea generally rough and the weather clear; some of us did not care whether we were torpedoed or not. Inspection of quarters, ship routine, boat drills and fire drills were of daily occurrence. Accommodations on the *Calomares* were very good for the officers and good (far above the average) for the enlisted men, who were quartered below decks with tiers of bunks fashioned from canvas tightly stretched between a framing of pipe. Although the accommodations were not those of a man traveling first class on one of the Cunard liners, the Battalion was far more comfortable than it was again to be for many months to come. On May 25, there was a little break in the routine when the *Calomares* engaged in target practice with her guns with results which made us far more confident of the outcome should an enemy submarine try to torpedo us. In fact the firing was so marvellously accurate that some of the men secretly wished that one of the Kaiser's pirate craft would try to put something over on us. Be that as it may, no one was particularly elated when, at noon on May 26, orders were issued to put on the life-belts and stand by. This was no routine drill: Something was in the air. Finally the tension was broken when, at seven minutes past four the *Calomares* fired the first of twenty shots at an enemy submarine. Explosive shells were used and several men were positive that the submarine had been hit at least twice and had been put out of business. However, no information was given out as to the results of the firing. Long afterwards, we learned that the deadly submarine had been nothing more or less than an overturned lifeboat; but we never learned what an overturned lifeboat was doing in that particular part of the Atlantic Ocean or what was the fate—if any—of the vessel to which it had belonged.

May 27 brought no thrills until 7:30 P.M. when five or six transports passed us on the port side on their way back to the United States. We hoped the good old *Calomares* would soon be following them up. Late that night, nine destroyers darted up to convoy us for the remainder of our journey and the sight of these wicked looking little trouble seekers, when we discovered them the next morning,



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

was very reassuring. If anything looks efficient and as if it meant business, a destroyer does—and we had nine of them with us. Her duty ended, the cruiser which had been with us up to then, silently put about, headed for home and disappeared about 3:30 P.M. on the 28th. The destroyers were all about us like hornets, now loafing along at our gait, now suddenly darting off to investigate some suspicious ripple on the water, now dashing across our bows and now scurrying under our stern. They were everywhere, snooping about like a pack of fox hounds being put on the scent. Very soon (to be exact, at twenty minutes past five that same afternoon) we saw them in action. There was a swift dash on the part of these little warships followed by the geysers formed by the explosion of depth bombs. A submarine had been located. Later we learned from official reports that it had been destroyed. The following day passed without incident; and it was not until the next morning that we found out that two of our fellow transports had left the convoy at midnight. This 30th of May, Decoration Day, was a memorable one for us: again we were attacked by submarines—how many, we did not know—but we did know that the *Calomares* fired forty shots from her guns, with what results we never heard. The incident was soon forgotten because we steamed into the Lock at St. Nazaire, France, at 9:30 P.M., and docked an hour and three-quarters later. All night long the Battalion unloaded ship and, at 6:00 A.M. on the 31st, it debarked, marched away from the dock at 7:35 and arrived at Camp No. 1 at 8:30.

We were in France!

## IV

### TRAINING PERIOD IN FRANCE\*

HERE we were at last in France and, although we had no machine guns, no horses and no wagons, we knew that all our energies were to be devoted to building the Battalion into an efficient fighting machine. We were sure of ultimate results, of ultimate success, because we had the men, we had the officers and—above all—we had the spirit and the morale. The morning of June 1 was spent in undergoing a rigid inspection of personnel and of what equipment we had and the afternoon was *enjoyably* spent in swimming in the Bay of Biscay. That swim was one to be remembered as was also the one we had the following afternoon. At five in the morning of June 3, we left camp and loaded train at seven. With us on the train was one company of Military Police, Division Headquarters and Brigade Headquarters. At twelve minutes past eight, our train pulled out and we were off on our first trip in the *Hommes-Chevaux* cars. As the *Hommes-Chevaux* method of transportation is now a matter of history, no description of that modern method of torture will be entered upon here. It is sufficient to say that the size, shape and general construction of these baby imitation freight cars—looking more like the side car of a delivery motorcycle than anything else—was such that the forty men packed into it could neither stand, sit or lie down with any comfort even had they been packed in without any impedimenta. But when forty full marching packs were also introduced—well, the impossible was accomplished. It must be admitted, however, that there are no records to show that any member of the American Expeditionary Forces lost his life from suffocation or by being crushed to death by his fellow sardines in one of these *Hommes-Chevaux* atrocities. We passed through La Pois-

\* See Appendices L, M and N.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

sonnière, Angres and Le Mans, making a short stop at each of these stations.

During the morning of June 4, the Battalion suffered a severe loss in the death of General Michie, our Brigade Commander, who died of heart disease at half-past six. The train stopped at Darnetal where last honors were paid to him at twenty minutes past ten in the morning.

### THE ENLISTED MAN'S KIT

June 5, at 4:30 A.M., our train drew into Noyelles and two hours later we unloaded the cars and marched to a British "staging camp" where we had breakfast. A staging camp bears about the same relation to a detachment of troops as does a wayside gasoline station to a touring automobilist. Replenish your fuel tanks and on your way! You may remember that, in mentioning the preparations at Camp Stuart, an explanation was promised of the final disposition of the enlisted man's kit on arrival in France. This is what happened: after breakfast, the Battalion was marched to a field where all kit bags had been stacked. There each man secured his own and unpacked it. Such articles as were needed and specifically mentioned (and, strictly against all orders, many totally unnecessary personal belongings) were laid aside to be stowed away in the pack already full to overflowing—mostly with contraband. The extra uniform and much other equipment which had been specifically ordered taken overseas, was repacked in the kit bag, the Battalion fell in and marched away, and left the bags neatly stacked in the field where they had been found. Later on—very much later on, after the Armistice—these same bags were returned to their owners; but meanwhile everything of value had been abstracted. However, when we again saw the blue denim sacks, we were so worn out and so overjoyed at the prospect of seeing home again that we did not very much care.

From this field we marched the short distance to St. Firmin and had our first experience of billeting. A soldier of the United States is accustomed to camping under canvas and to going into regularly built cantonments, but he is not

## TRAINING PERIOD IN FRANCE

used to being dropped into somebody's private house as a forced guest, welcome or unwelcome. An English billeting officer met the Battalion and distributed the men about the small village. Barns, stables, rooms in farmhouses and all conceivable forms of shelter were made use of, and the men proceeded to settle themselves as if the experience were not a new one. The American soldier quickly adapted himself to circumstances and either adopted the customs of the country or introduced his own customs to be adopted by the inhabitants of whatever country he happened to be located in. Yes, the American soldier was adaptable.

Although we realized that we were in the British sector, near the north end of the battle line which extended from the English Channel to Switzerland, we had yet to learn that we had definitely been attached to the English Armies for training. But so it was. On arriving at St. Firmin, the first installment of British equipment was issued to us and this issue consisted of four rolling kitchens. The British rolling kitchen was a two-wheeled metal contrivance with a folding stove-pipe on which—the contrivance and not the stove-pipe—miracles in the way of cooking could be performed, once the hang of the thing was mastered. A two-wheeled limber-like contraption, used to carry supplies (and incidently most of the cooks' personal baggage) was attachable to the rear of the kitchen proper and the whole works was drawn by two horses, controlled by a rider on the near horse of the team. However, the Battalion had no animals at this time. With the kitchen we were introduced to the British ration which differed in many ways from the one to which we had grown accustomed. Tea instead of coffee, mutton and rabbits instead of roast beef and steak, no cereals but an abundance of cheese, and plenty of jam. At first the men complained, but later came to prefer it in many ways to the American ration: there seemed to be more variety. Canned goods were very much the same in both armies. June 6 was given to the Battalion as a holiday to enable the men to wash up and get used to billets.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### AN AIR BATTLE

We had not long to wait for further excitement. An air battle was staged just above the town the very next day; and we could also hear the sound of the heavy guns firing up at the Front. The noise seemed very loud to us, but it really was only a distant rumble. Still it was the first firing we had heard and it impressed us mightily. It made us feel that we were really a part of the great European show. The four rolling kitchens were still the only equipment which we had as yet received; but that afternoon twelve Vickers Machine Guns, chambered for the British ammunition, were issued to the Battalion. The American Vickers Guns, issued to us at Camp Wadsworth before sailing for France, were never seen by us after we loaded them on the *Calomares* at Newport News; the difference in ammunition would have made them useless to us on the British Front.

The regular Saturday Inspection was held on the morning of June 8 and, in the afternoon, the men were allowed "on pass" to visit Rue and other nearby towns. The men made the most of the permission. Souvenirs were acquired at prices computed in francs instead of in centimes. But what did we care when we were off on our first liberty in France! After Government Insurance and Compulsory and Voluntary Allotments, the average private had some six dollars and thirty cents coming to him per month: the non-coms drew a little more. Six dollars and thirty cents was about thirty-two francs and in francs to the Yank seemed quite an amount. In America, we had of course figured with the dollar as the unit; and in France, with the franc as the basic coin in our calculations, we seemed to have five times as much spending money. But the Frenchmen, except in transactions with *les Américains*, figured in centimes while the English Tommy figured in pennies. The Yank therefore bore the reputation of being a millionaire. There is no question about it, whenever an American soldier struck a village or a town in France—whether on pass or on leave—the French shop-keeper be-



## TRAINING PERIOD IN FRANCE

came almost wealthy (for a Frenchman) overnight. The American eagerly bought some embroidered silk handkerchiefs or some similar article for five francs which, up to then, had been unsaleable at thirty centimes. Stock which had littered up the store shelves for years and which could not be sold at any price, was snatched at by the American soldier. He just wanted to buy—no matter what it was.

June 10 marked the beginning of what might be called the "Detailing Era" and this era lasted all through our service in Belgium and in France. We realized that it was necessary and tried to reconcile ourselves to it but, it seemed to us that, when time was heavy on the hands of the powers that were, they would suddenly remember that no detail had been called from the Battalion for two or three days. If they were only slightly bored, they would suggest that a few privates be sent somewhere for several days; if their *ennui* was a bit more pronounced, a batch of non-coms would be sent to a school in something-or-other for a couple of weeks; if they were desperate, three or four commissioned officers would be instructed to proceed to Clamecy or Langres for at least a month. It seemed to us that the times of desperation were very apt to come just when the Battalion most needed its officers. Anyway, two commissioned officers and twelve non-commissioned officers were detailed to attend the British Machine Gun School at La Champneuf Farm, close by our billets at St. Firmin. These detailed students returned to their various companies while the Battalion was at Sallenelle.

It was also about June 10 that our command received further equipment from British sources: thirty-eight more British Vickers machine guns, forty-one limbers (complete), four General Service Wagons, one Maltese Cart, one Officers' Cart and two Water Carts. We also received our first animals: one hundred and fifty-nine draft horses (heavy and light) and twenty-two riding horses. These riding horses were not ours for very long; we had to turn most of them back and, in a very short time, the Captain alone of the company officers was mounted and he only on special occasions. Immediately, every man volunteered



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

for service with the Transport. Remember, we were almost all ex-cavalrymen and anything to do with a horse looked good to us.

### TRANSPORT COMMENDED

Just a few words about this transport equipment which was totally different from anything with which we had ever been trained. The limber—a two-wheeled cart with another similar cart attached as a trailer, with low sides, a drop tail-board and no top—was drawn by four horses (two when four were not available) and carried the four guns of a platoon. The General Service Wagon, known as the G. S. Wagon, took the place of our combat wagon but was of much heavier construction. The Maltese Cart was a two-wheeled affair used for the transportation of medical supplies (chiefly O.D. pills), the Officers' Cart was used by the officers of Battalion Headquarters as a baggage wagon and the Water Cart was what the name implied. However, it bore no relation to a watering-cart, the water it carried was for cooking and for drinking purposes. It was strange to the ordinary American soldier to realize that Belgium and Northern France had the scantiest supply of water that was fit to use even though it had been boiled. It would really seem that the rain which was almost constant during our active service, might have helped to solve the question of water supply, but such was not the case. All water had to be toted along in these carts and distributed to the various units in the lines. The loss of one of these water carts would have been more severe than the loss of one or more limbers. Some substitute could always be found by which to transport the guns but nothing could take the place of a water cart. Luckily, not only did we *not* lose one of our precious two but actually acquired an abandoned German one which we were able to put to splendid use. Three water carts were better than two and four would still have been too few. Actually, a Machine Gun Battalion on active service, necessitating—from the very nature of the arm—more or less independent action on the part of the various companies and covering a comparatively



## TRAINING PERIOD IN FRANCE

large area of terrain, should have had five of these carts: One for each company and one for Rear Battalion Headquarters and the Transport and Headquarters Company concentrated there. We did not run our transport as Company Transports but as a Battalion Transport with the necessary details from each company. A lieutenant from one of the companies was detailed as Transport Officer and he was entirely responsible for its appearance, discipline and efficiency in action. The Battalion was very proud of the personnel of its transport and justly so. Machine gun squads in the front lines never lacked rations owing to the failure of the ration-limber to get through, the Transport was never lost and—though in constant use, plowing through mud with daily and nightly rain—the harness, limbers and horses were kept in such good condition, everything was so clean and neat, that the Commanding General of the Division took occasion to write a personal letter of commendation to our Major. Again I repeat, we were justly proud of our Transport.

On June 11, in accordance with S.O. 161, Headquarters 27th Division, American E. F., June 10, 1918, Major Gardner and two sergeants left at 6:45 A.M. for a four-day period of observation with the British troops in the front line trenches near Albert. On June 15, Captain Molyneux and a private left on a similar detail and, on June 20, 1st Lieutenant Cook and two sergeants completed the observation details from the Battalion. It was also on June 11 that we gained three 2nd Lieutenants: Hugh deY. Stillman was assigned to Company D, Harry H. Powers was attached to Company A and Andrew L. Smith joined Company B. On the 12th, pursuant to Order No. 802/239, 198th Infantry Brigade (British), June 12, 1918, the Battalion marched over to La Champneuf Farm where, together with the 107th Infantry, the 108th Infantry, the 104th Machine Gun Battalion and the 106th Machine Gun Battalion, it took part in an inspection and review by Field Marshall Sir Douglas Haig, British Expeditionary Forces. Whether or not it was the direct result of this review, the fact remains that the next day twenty enlisted men were

## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

transferred to Replacement Troops and three more 2nd Lieutenants were attached to the Battalion: Thomas F. Hickey came to Company B, Eldon M. Stenjam to Company D and Walter B. Wyon to Company C. Lieutenant Wyon, on the 24th, was moved over to Company D.

With the exception of a practice 10-mile hike in full field equipment on June 14, the next few days were taken up with drills—close order, machine guns, signalling, gas, musketry, transport and all other such exercises as were prescribed and necessary. On the 18th, the Battalion, in compliance with Field Order No. 2 and Orders No. 11, Headquarters 27th Division, June 16, 1918, left St. Firmin in the morning and, passing through Faviers, Noyelles and St. Valery, arrived at Sallenelle at a quarter to three in the afternoon. It was soon billeted, and routine work was begun again. An extensive course of instruction in all that pertained to a machine gun battalion was now conducted by Captain T. F. Crocker, M.G. Corps, \*B.E.F., and Major Alderson, \*B.E.F., assisted by a detail of British non-commissioned officers. This instruction continued during all our stay at Sallenelle. While billeted there, on June 24, one commissioned officer and two sergeants were detailed for a month's course at General Headquarters Machine Gun School at Camiers and, on July 1, four commissioned officers and four sergeants were ordered to the Army Infantry Specialist School at Langres for a period of four weeks. As the five officers who, on April 27, left us to go on the Advance Party had not yet rejoined the Battalion, the detailing away of these others made us very short of commissioned personnel.

On June 27, the Battalion marched to the vicinity of Hautebut to witness a gas demonstration. We had had many drills with the gas masks and flattered ourselves that we were letter perfect—or rather, action perfect—in swiftly adjusting that instrument of torture, but, when we were actually up against the real thing as we were at Hautebut, we seemed hopelessly slow. There we were, standing in line, before a system of practice trenches in which had

\* British Expeditionary Forces.



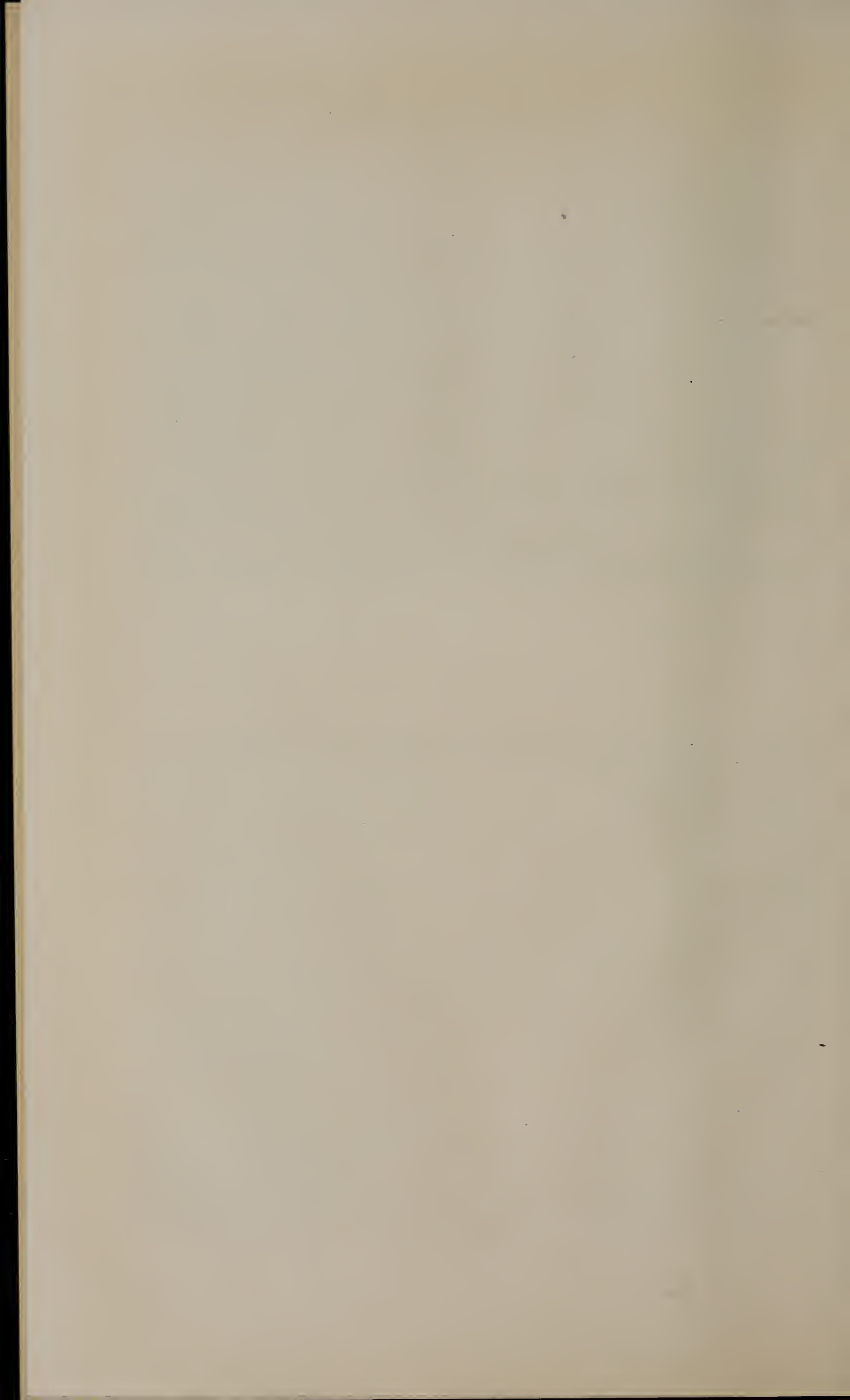


MACHINE GUN COMPANY IN A FRENCH VILLAGE



ST. QUENTIN CANAL





## TRAINING PERIOD IN FRANCE

been placed a number of gas cylinders, waiting for the alarm of "Gas!" It was very dark and we were very nervous. Some of us wished that we had been a bit more careful when last we were ordered to inspect our masks for possible defects. Supposing there were some pin holes in the fabric? What if the outlet valve should stick? When the alarm of "Gas!" was given, the masks were torn out of the containers, breath was held and masks adjusted. It seemed hours before the masks were properly put on and yet, in the last practice, the whole performance had seemed so simple. The demonstration (much to the surprise of some of us) passed by without any casualties, but the Battalion gas masks received a great deal more attention from that day on.

On July 3, at 7:15, the Battalion abandoned Sallenelle and, after a two hour and a half march, arrived at Noyelles where it entrained in two sections. The 1st section, made up of Battalion Headquarters, the Sanitary Detachment, Company A, Company B and one platoon of Company D, left at 11:18 and was followed three hours later by the 2nd section, consisting of Company C and the remaining two platoons of Company D. The detraining point was Wizernes, which was reached at 7:30 that evening by the 1st section; this section made camp at Clairmarais Forest at 11:30 that night. The 2nd section did not make camp at the Forest until the following morning at 6:00. We never found out why we went to Clairmarais Forest because, on the evening of July 5, the Battalion marched away to Broxeele, arriving at 12:30 A.M. on the 6th. Orders 26, Headquarters 27th Division, A.E.F., July 5, 1918, started us, at ten o'clock on a march to Quelmes, where the Battalion was billeted at half-past ten that night and where it stayed until July 14. Nevertheless, the silver band on the Battalion Colors credits the command with going into the Dickebush Lake—Scherpenberg Defensive Sector on July 9, although it was July 15, a week later, that we actually reached Beauvoorde Woods. On the 7th, the six commissioned officers and the twelve sergeants who had been on the Advance Party from the United States, rejoined the



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Battalion, and very welcome they were. We had another change of officers on July 9, when Captain Andrews of Company D was transferred to the 107th Infantry and Captain Whitney, who had formerly been in command of Company C, was transferred to the Battalion from the 107th Infantry and assigned as Commanding Officer of Company D. On the 13th, Chaplain John C. Ward, who had been with us since December 19, 1917, was also transferred to the 107th Infantry. Meanwhile the Battalion spent most of its time in machine gun firing on an improvised range just west of Lumbres.

Sunday, July 14, saw the Battalion again on the move when it left Quelmes at nine in the morning—it was raining hard and continued to do so during parts of the 15th and 16th—and marched to Buyscheure. The next day we marched via Noordepeene, Cassel and Steenvoorde to Beauvoorde Woods, arriving just before noon and taking the place of the 106th Machine Gun Battalion who had been in camp there. The next day the Battalion was inspected and reviewed by General Plumer, commanding the Second British Army of which we were now a part. More school details were called for: one commissioned officer and one sergeant to attend General Headquarters, B.E.F. Intelligence School at Merkeghem from July 6 to 30 and one officer and five sergeants to attend G.H.Q., B.E.F., Gas Defense School at the same place from July 16 to 23.

## V

### IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM\*

SINCE July 15, 1918, the Battalion had been learning the Game of War to the accompaniment of the German heavy artillery fire in the vicinity of Mt. Kemmel in Belgium. Right in "The Sector" we were—the Bloody Sector, the devastated salient of Ypres—made famous by the stubborn British defensive of virtually four years duration. At Verdun the French had said, "*They shall not pass!*" and they did not; at Ypres the British said nothing, but the German never passed. The enemy was able to destroy Ypres with his artillery but no hostile German foot was ever planted in its streets. "*They shall not pass!*"

It was our first experience of the enemy artillery, and day and night the German shells crashed about us. It was most exciting and most disquieting to us "amateurs of war," but to us who did not appreciate the real danger and had not as yet seen our dead, it was not nearly so nerve-racking as it became later when we had more experience. So far we had never seen one of our boys (most of them were boys though they acted like men) disappear as a human being and reappear as a lump of bloody flesh as the result of one of Jerry's shells. Our first wounded and our first dead were men of Company B. On July 26, two men of this company were slightly wounded by shell fragments, but later rejoined their command and were discharged with the others at Camp Upton. On August 14, two Company B men were killed at Bida Farm by a high explosive shell. One of them was instantly killed and the other died the next day in the Casualty Clearing Station to which he had been taken. Our first real casualties and we had never actually been in action! It shows the "luck of the game" because the total number of Company B men

\* See Appendices L, M and N.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

killed in action was only five and the shelling in the East Poperinghe lines was mere child's play as compared with the shelling in the Hindenburg Line and at La Selle River. Towards the end of hostilities we realized that one lone shell may do more damage than a perfect hail of shells which do not land quite right—or rather quite wrong. On July 31, one of the men of the Sanitary Detachment was slightly wounded.

But to come back: At first, under enemy artillery fire we were fidgety, later on we were nervous, and in the end we were frankly and avowedly afraid. All this experience was being gained while we were holding the East Poperinghe defensive line—a line of reserve trenches included in the defense of Ypres located some distance in the rear of the Front Line which was up about Scherpenberg Hill ahead of Dickebush Lake and La Clytte. When I say we were holding the line, I refer to the 27th Division of the American Expeditionary Forces, commanded by Major General John F. O'Ryan, the only National Guard officer in command of a Division. We were in these positions from July 15 to August 20, with occasional short reliefs.

The training was varied. For instance, on July 24 the Battalion was relieved in the East Poperinghe lines by the 106th Machine Gun Battalion and was attached to the British in the Front Line. Company A and Company C were attached to the 6th Divisional Machine Gun Battalion, B.E.F., and Company B and Company D were attached to the 41st Divisional Machine Gun Battalion, B.E.F. The various companies were under the British Captains—not for administration but merely for machine gun training. Experiences were many and varied but these experiences are material for "yarns" and not for this story of the Battalion. On July 31, the 106th Machine Gun Battalion came up for its period of training in the Front Line and the Battalion marched to the Oudezeele area where such pleasures as baths and the Division show were enjoyed. On August 6 the Battalion was back in the East Poperinghe lines where it remained (with skeletonized organization) until August 20. Meanwhile, on August 12, 46 enlisted

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

men were assigned to the Battalion from the Division Reception Camp. Incidentally, these were the only replacements we received until after the Armistice.

We will always remember the East Poperinghe lines and the trenches near Dickebush Lake (Étang de Dickebush, as the maps call it), Condiment Cross, Skaw Cross, Siena Cross, Mersey Cross, Colne Farm, Breda Farm, Mud Farm, Bida Farm, Anjou Farm, Gower Buildings, Akba Cottage, Malin House, Dijon House, Remy Siding, Rennin-helst, Ouderdoun, La Clytte, Dickebush—all these names will ever remain in our memory and each will always call up a vivid picture to our eyes. It was our first experience of war—Real War.

### A FIGHTING UNIT AT LAST

On August 21, we started on our own. We had graduated from training and were now part of the Allied Army. We were finally a Fighting Unit. From the East Poperinghe lines we moved forward and took up a position in the Dickebush Lake and Scherpenberg Sectors where we were close up to Jerry's front lines and here we experienced our first taste of machine-gun strafing—and most disagreeable it was. Mt. Kemmel was held by the Germans and Mt. Kemmel dominated everything in sight. From its crest, Jerry could see our every movement; and every movement that he saw was greeted with a deluge of shells. The German was never asleep. Whiz-bangs, High-explosive Shells, Trench Mortars and Machine Gun fire put an effective stop to any daylight movement of the Allies.

We were now a part of the Second British Army under General Plumer and were in the same corps with the English and with the Australians—generally known as "Tommy" and "Digger." The bane of our lives were Jerry's snipers! They were more than annoying, they were dangerous. Very cautiously, you would raise your head to take a look over No Man's Land when *WHEEEZ*, *WHEEEZ*, and you would duck just as quickly as possible. No, Jerry was not asleep. It was most disconcerting when,



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

for the first time, you realized that the bullet fired by the German was meant for you personally—that he was trying to kill *you*. War for the first time meant something to you; and you realized that it was a dangerous sport and that some one was likely to get hurt before it was over. You had a sneaking suspicion that the some one would be you. To add to our enjoyment of the situation, we received the following order:

27th Division.

1. This position will be held and the section will remain until relieved.
2. The Enemy cannot be allowed to interfere with this program.
3. If the gun team cannot remain here alive, it will remain here dead; in any case it will remain here.
4. Should any member through shell-shock or other cause attempt to surrender, he will remain here—dead.
5. Should the gun be put out of action, the team will use Rifles, Revolvers, Mills Grenades and other novelties.
6. Finally—the position, as stated, will be held.

Cheerful orders for a bunch of war amateurs!

Dominated as we were by the German positions on Mt. Kemmel, all our movements and all reconnaissance had to be made by night—and how dark those nights were! Imagine a country—not a community, but a whole country—where not a light was shown, and you may get some idea of what utter darkness means. No glow in the sky from some city, no lights along what roads remained, no lights from flickering fires. Utter darkness. The twelve guns of each company were established, more or less, in pairs and these pairs were sited at some distance apart. As we had been warned that the Germans might launch an attack at any minute, the guns were established in depth—that is to say, in each company, four guns were on a general forward line; four were positioned on an approximate line some two or three hundred yards to the rear and the remaining four were still further behind. The guns were sited in this way so that if the enemy made good his attack and put the four forward guns out of action, the second line of guns could still operate as could the guns furthest to the rear if the second line of guns were overrun by the German





MT. KEMMEL, AUGUST 22, 1918





## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

attack. NO RETREAT! A pleasant outlook for new Machine Gunners expecting a German drive!

We all remember August 21 when the Battalion moved to take up our forward positions. We were to go in to relieve the 6th Divisional Machine Gun Battalion, B.E.F. As has been noted, the Battalion had already served an apprenticeship of training with this British Battalion: at least Company A and Company C had been with the 6th while Company B and Company D had been serving with the 41st. As was customary, the Second in Command of each company preceded his company to look over the terrain and to arrange for the transfer of trench stores. Company A and Company D moved out of Beauvoorde Wood to go to Details Camp—a British Machine Gun Camp half way to the front lines—so as to arrive there at 11:00 A.M.; and on August 22, Companies B and C left the Wood so as to arrive at Details Camp at 5:00 P. M. On that same day, Company A and Company D went forward at 7:30 P.M. (19:30 hours according to French military time) to relieve D company and half of B company of the 6th British—the British Machine Gun Company manned 16 guns while we American companies were armed with only 12. Company B and Company C advanced on August 23 to relieve A Company and half of B Company of the same British Machine Gun Battalion. They also left Detail Camp at 7:30 P.M. The march forward of Company A and Company D can be taken as an example of the routine. The trip was more or less uneventful because, although the companies moved forward during a time when the Germans were strafing the roads with their artillery, none of the shells fell close enough to them to be dangerous. The British guides, designated for that purpose, met them at Reninghelst, once a village of Belgium and a British Rest Camp, but then merely a mess of ruins which served as a target for the Boche artillery. From that point on to Company Headquarters, Companies A and D wore gas masks because the Germans were amusing themselves by throwing over a flock of gas shells. Very disagreeable people were those Germans. From



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Company Headquarters, the gun teams had to proceed on foot. Limbers were therefore unpacked and guns and ammunition and all the other machine-gun paraphernalia had to be transported by carrying. A machine gun is no light load to carry at any time—neither is the tripod—but the ammunition is the load that breaks the hearts of the men. Twenty-one thousand rounds at the least have to go up with each machine gun; and it must be remembered that an ammunition box holds only one belt of two hundred and fifty cartridges. When a gun crew is not up to full strength (and it never seemed to be as long as the Battalion was in action in France) the question of transporting the ammunition up to the gun position meant trip after trip by the machine gunners. Walking in the dark over an unknown bit of terrain, carrying a heart-breaking load, stumbling over all sorts of obstructions, under constant harassing fire by the ever-vigilant enemy—it was not pleasant. And our men did it without complaint.

From Company Headquarters, the various gun-teams disappeared off into the darkness on their way to relieve the English machine gunners. The Captain established Company Headquarters in the cellar of a ruined farmhouse situated close to the second platoon of four guns. Maps were taken over from the English, and various routine matters connected with the taking over of Trench Stores and with the identification of the S.O.S. lines were attended to. As the second in command of each company had been over the ground on the previous night, all plans had been made. Guides had been provided for each gun team so that there would be no delay in completing the relief. Then the Company Commander waited for the reports to come that the guns were in position and that the British guns had been withdrawn: he waited for the report of "Relief complete" from each platoon commander. A long wait and no report. Still waiting. Meanwhile the Hun artillery had grown more active and he could not help thinking that perhaps some of the gun-crews had been hit. Suspense! Surely, by now, he should have received word from at least one of the platoons. Finally, the Second

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

Platoon reported "Relief complete"; and he could breathe a bit easier while waiting further news. Another long wait before the First Platoon had reported and a still longer one before the Third Platoon was heard from. The Captain then wrote out his "Relief complete" report for the Company and sent it back by runner to Battalion Headquarters which were located some distance to the rear. The routine as thus given for one particular company applies, with various minor modifications, equally well to the other companies.

Up to this time, the enlisted men of the Battalion had enjoyed a monopoly of hard physical work; but now real work began for the Captain. Moreover, he had to hurry because he had to cover a great deal of ground in a limited period of time. He had to work in the darkness and could not be moving after dawn unless he was willing to have German artillery, German sharpshooters, German machine guns, German trench mortars, and German everything else take pot shots at him. And more than that, vastly more important than any question of his personal safety, he could not give away the positions of the guns so that the enemy could concentrate on them. Therefore no movement could be made under German observation. Officers were fairly easy to replace but enlisted men, machine gunners, were scarce. But to return to the C.O. and his routine duties. He had to inspect all of the guns to see that they were properly sited in order to carry out the designated tasks: he had to make sure that each Platoon Commander and each Gun Commander clearly understood his orders, the position of the enemy, the field of fire that each gun was supposed to cover: he was responsible for the S.O.S. lines and all other necessary data. "Finally—the position, as stated, will be held."

Having inspected the gun positions, he hurried back to Headquarters but could not make very good time owing to the nature of the ground. This country had been shelled continuously by the Germans for over three years and it was a veritable nightmare. Not a living thing about but the Allied soldiers and they not at all in evi-

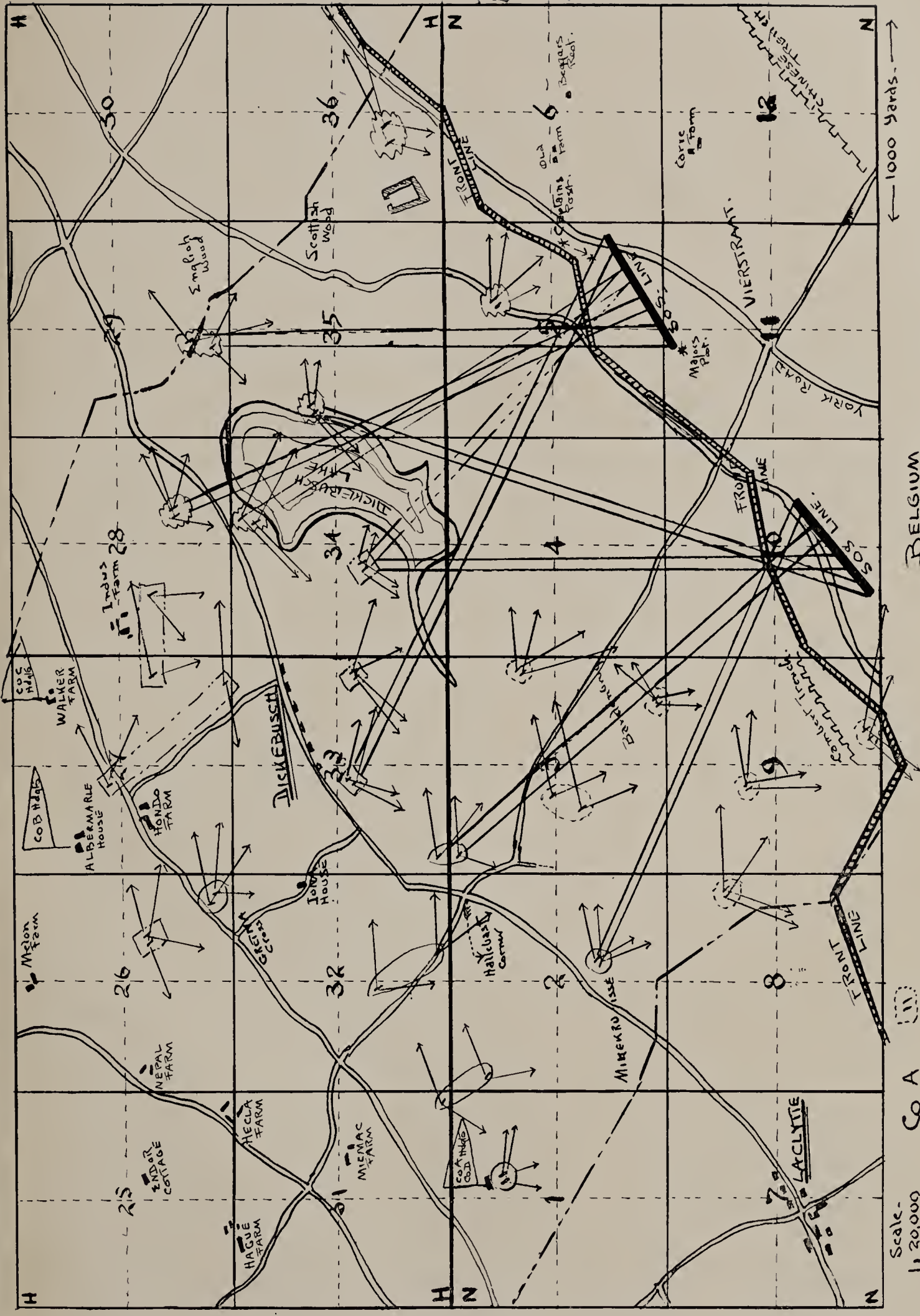


## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

dence. Not a tree, not a blade of grass and, of course, not an unruined house left standing: the few isolated walls of what used to be buildings could hardly be called houses. It was more than depressing—it was nauseating. The ground was nothing but a series of shell-holes, even the trenches being almost obliterated by shell fire so that it was not an easy country to walk over in the pitch darkness. How dark those nights in Belgium could be! And added to it all, the constant *CRUUUMP, CRUUUMP, CRUUUMP* of the Boche shells was disquieting—to say the least—until it became monotonous. On returning over the route, the officer generally found that the Germans had been busy in that neighborhood as evidenced by fresh shell holes which had not been there when he first had made the trip. As long as no one was hit, it made very little difference. Finally the Company Headquarters cellar was reached and, after a bite to eat, all hands rolled up in their blankets and were soon fast asleep. All this happened on the night we Yanks took over from the British and put our machine guns into position.

We were in these positions from August 21 to 30 and, as the routine of each day and of each night was about the same, a typical twenty-four hour schedule will serve as an example.

At first, Battalion Headquarters was located in Beauvoorde Woods where the Battalion Transport and Rear Company Headquarters also remained; Company A Advance Headquarters was established in a ruined farmhouse about 1,000 yards southwest from Micmac Farm (where the headquarters of the 2nd Battalion of the 106th Infantry was located); Company B Advance Headquarters picked out Albemarle House. Company C Advance Headquarters was to be found at Walker Farm; and Company D shared Headquarters with Company A. Meanwhile, Battalion Headquarters, Battalion Transport and the Rear Company Headquarters had moved forward and had taken up the position vacated by the Headquarters of the 6th Battalion, Machine Gun Corps, B.E.F., near Grove Farm, which was about 2,000 yards due "grid" north of the town



Scale - 1:20,000

A	B	C	D
CO	CO	CO	CO

105th M.G.Bn

BELGIUM  
Aug 23 - Sept 1, 1918.

Drawn to scale  
 All data approximate.

S. Whitney.  
 Oct 25-1921.





## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

of Abeele. Our front lines ran approximately northeast and southwest, with Company C in the forward positions of the left sector of the Division and Company A occupying a similar position in the right sector. Company B was in depth in rear of Company C, while Company D bore the same relative position to Company A. It may be stated that the forward positions were uncomfortably close to the Enemy lines. So much for a very sketchy outline of the Battalion positions.

### TYPICAL 24 HOURS

Now for a sample twenty-four hour schedule. Remember that this schedule was not one officially laid down and followed out in detail by each company, but merely gives an idea of the routine followed by each of the companies. Different tasks may have been undertaken at different hours, the same tasks may have been undertaken at different hours, it all depended on local conditions. Working by night and remaining under cover and resting by day, made the schedule a bit topsy-turvy. Company Headquarters generally woke up and began to get busy about ten-thirty in the morning, and had some sort of a lunch at half-past eleven. Daylight hours were usually taken up in figuring fire-data for harrassing fire—that is to say, working out the elevations and compass directions for some specified target so that, at night, we could lay a designated gun on that target (always some important point or locality held by the Boche) and open fire hoping to do all the damage possible—to morale as well as to personnel. Such tentative targets as possible concentration areas, tracks, crossroads, areas of activity, relief points, and much travelled roads would be chosen. Naturally no target was engaged in this night harrassing fire without sanction from Division Headquarters, as our own troops might be engaged in a raid into Jerry's lines at a point where our machine-gun fire might cause them to suffer casualties. The choice of targets depended on such data as was obtained from scout planes, service of information, and other such sources, all of which information was carefully correlated and transmitted to us



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

by Division Headquarters. All the figuring for this harassing fire had to be worked out from our available maps (and they were splendid ones), as it was impossible to use direct observation instruments in the terrain involved. It was most interesting to work out these firing problems so that all that had to be done when the proper time for shooting arrived was to lay the gun by compass and by clinometer and be fairly sure that the majority of the bullets fired would hit the designated point: you were absolutely sure that all the bullets would hit in the near vicinity of the target engaged.

At six P.M. Company Headquarters supper would usually be ready and Company Headquarters would always be ready for supper. It was surprising how hungry you could get. After supper would come a cigarette or a pipe (if we had not run out of smokes) and then the usual routine paper work connected with the administration of a company.

Around about nine P. M., Headquarters would be on the lookout for the ration parties from the guns and the ration limber from Rear Headquarters, the limber that came up nightly with the rations for the following twenty-four hours. As soon as possible, these would be unloaded and the limber would hurry away, back to Rear Headquarters, for the vicinity of Company Headquarters was far from safe, as Jerry also indulged in harassing fire and had a nasty habit, every now and then, of shelling us with the utmost vigor and precision. He also took keen enjoyment in smothering us periodically with one of his many obnoxious gasses—generally choosing the most inconvenient times, preferably when we were at meals. But to return to the subject of rations. These rations were made up at Rear Headquarters (no fires being possible in the front lines; the rations were cold) and usually consisted of bread, bully beef, jam and cheese. They were packed in gunny sacks, one sack to each gun team, one sack to each Platoon Headquarters and one to Company Headquarters. Dominated as we were by the ever-menacing Mt. Kemmel—how we hated that place!—it was impossible to get to the

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

gun positions by daylight. All rations, therefore, had to be distributed at once. Two men from each gun team and two from each Platoon Headquarters would be on hand on the arrival of the ration limber to hurry the arriving rations back to their positions. As there was no water fit for drinking purposes in this part of Belgium—although there was plenty under foot—drinking water had to be brought up with the rations, and was transported in five-gallon petrol tins (British for a five-gallon gasoline can), one tin to each ration gunny sack. What we would have done without the English petrol tin, I do not know. We soon learned to acquire any serviceable one we ran across and valued it next to the Vickers machine gun and the ammunition. It was used to carry water, coffee or tea; it served to bring up the rum ration (when we got it) and, properly altered, it came in useful as a wash basin. In localities where a fire was permitted, punched full of holes and filled with wood embers, it did splendid duty as a brazier. Doubtless, had the War lasted a little longer, it could have been adapted to take the place of the issue uniform; it surely could have been used for auto repairs—maybe it was. The English petrol tin was invaluable and should be celebrated in verse, as a necessary non-combatant, along with the Army Mule. The Germans had special soup carriers, special utensils to transport water, special braziers, special things for special purposes, while we had the English petrol tin which served all purposes. Without doubt, the tin helped win the War.

The ration-carrying parties had no easy task: they had to pass over ground torn up by years of constant shell-fire, the darkness was intense and the Germans would intermittently cover the terrain thoroughly with their High Explosive Shells. It was not a task for any man who was not willing to take risks. Immediately after the distribution of rations to the carrying parties, the Company Commanding Officer (accompanied by his Second in Command, if he was lucky enough to have one), would pick his way through the darkness to the guns selected for night harassing fire, see that they were moved to their night-firing positions



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

and give them their firing data: "Such and Such a Compass Bearing, So Many Degrees and Minutes Elevation, Search and Traverse So Many Degrees, Rate of Fire So and So, Firing to Begin at Such an Hour and to discontinue at Such an Hour." We never fired these night harrassing guns from their daytime positions because Jerry could often locate the position of a machine gun by the flash of it firing—notwithstanding all our precautions to hide it—and once the Boche located a machine gun, that locality was not one to tarry in as every bit of available Hun artillery seemed to concentrate on that spot. It was always a source of amusement to us to watch a heavy concentration of German shells on a position occupied by a machine gun the night before the Strafe. Also it was a source of thankfulness that we were not there.

After seeing that the guns were firing and that all instructions were understood (the instructions were in writing), the C.O. would either remain with them until it was time to inspect the other guns or would return to Company Headquarters to wait for that time. Jerry was very methodical: if the heaviest firing occurred at a certain time on one night you could be quite sure that it would again occur at that same time on the following night. Very seldom were we fooled. In this particular sector we soon discovered that on an ordinary night, when nothing had happened to "put his wind up," Jerry shelled all areas pretty heavily from dark to one A.M., and would then let up a bit until four A.M., so that, although walking about a terrain devoid of any cover except that afforded by shell holes was not a very safe pastime at any time of the day or night—you ran less risk if you made all necessary visits to the guns between one and four A.M.

Speaking of Jerry's methodical habits and methods: There was a cross-roads near where the 2nd Platoon of Company D had its headquarters indicated on the map as Hallebast Corners but generally referred to as Hell Blast Corners. Jerry used to concentrate his artillery on that point every night from four-thirty to five A.M. (there were other "periods of hate" on this corner, but the four-thirty

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

to five A.M. one was special). It was impossible to pass at this time but one minute earlier or one minute later it was as safe as any other particular spot—you had a 50 per cent. chance of not being killed or wounded. But this is a digression.

About one A.M., the Company C.O., generally accompanied by his Second in Command, would start to make the rounds—to inspect his gun positions. A pistol—very often carried in the trench-coat pocket where it was instantly available—and a cane completed the armament for the tour of duty; and, of the two weapons, the cane was the more useful. The cane was not for swank; it was indispensable. You used it as a blind man uses one, tapping away in front of you to feel out the way and to prevent, if possible, a sudden slip into some shell-hole half full of slimy malodorous water. It might be that the C.O. had not proceeded far on his way to the first gun position when *CRUUUMP, CRUUUMP, CRUUUMP* and the Boche had landed a flock of high explosive shells ahead of him. So he promptly changed his mind about continuing to the guns along that special path and decided that it would be wiser to make a detour—better a bit of a longer walk with an even chance of arriving at the destination than a short cut with all chances in favor of walking into a Boche shell and—*finis!* Slipping and sliding and occasionally falling into a shell-hole—lucky for him if it were a dry one—he finally arrived at the gun position and found the gun crew alert. Remember, we were expecting, at any moment, an attack from Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria's group of Armies which was opposing us in that sector, so that none of the men were taking any chances of being caught napping. The gun crews were alert! As there were other guns to be visited and much ground had to be covered before dawn, the C.O. was soon on his way. He might learn that one section had been subjected to gas-shell strafing during the day without any resultant casualties and maybe at that moment the Hun shells were dropping about him. If none of them hit within thirty yards or so, he did not worry, because the narrow slit in the ground—you could not call



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

it a trench—dug for the shelter and protection of the machine gun and the gun crew, afforded him as much protection as he could get anywhere in Belgium.

Maybe while he was at a gun position: "Sniff, sniff! That's a queer smell! Not cordite! Smells like garlic! Damn it all, Jerry is throwing over some more mustard gas shells! GAS!" On with the gas masks and hold your breath until they are adjusted if you don't want to pay a visit to some hospital with all the chances of coming out with a pair of hopelessly ruined lungs. (Many of our men are tuberculosis patients as a result of a mild case of gas in France.) A test for gas shows that it is still there; later, another test finds no virulent traces of gas. "ALL CLEAR!" and off come all the masks. Eye-pieces are cleaned and masks are put back in the wallets ready for another quick adjustment which may be necessary at any moment.

And so he hurried through the night visiting all his company guns. Slipping into shell-holes, getting caught in the barbed wire, his feet mixing themselves up in bunches of telephone wires which were laid all over the place, dodging shells and seeing the enemy where there was no enemy, he finally stumbled back into his headquarters. The Company C.O. and the Ration Parties (mentioned before) ran the same risks each and every night. It was about five-thirty A.M. when the C.O. reached his palatial headquarters, so he got a bite to eat, wrapped himself up in his blanket, trench coat, overseas cap and all, prayed that Jerry would not register a direct hit on his shelter (he did hit one of the Headquarters a few days before we "took over" and killed the two English officers who were there) and went to sleep, thoroughly tired out. At eleven A.M. he was up again and another day had started.

Some nights were very exciting, others were comparatively tame; but the routine never varied. If Jerry's "wind was up" and he was shelling heavily, any movement outside of headquarters or of a gun position was very risky and you were never quite sure if you were going to get back. If Jerry was contented and just indulging in harassing fire with his artillery and his machine guns, your

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

only danger was from some stray shell which you stood a good chance of dodging—you could hear it coming. However, at no time was it safe to let your brains go wool gathering; too many things could happen in a very short space of time. Remember, too, we were amateurs at this game of war—very much amateurs.

The twenty-four hour schedule described so far has mainly applied to the company headquarters routine; the men at the gun positions have scarcely been mentioned. However, the men of the gun crews kept very much the same hours as did company headquarters, resting by day and alert by night. Resting it was called by courtesy, because sitting in a hole in the ground with the rain pouring down, thoroughly soaked and wallowing in particularly clinging mud, could hardly be called resting. Some of the gun crews, to be sure, were in concrete emplacements or pill boxes which afforded some protection from the constant rain, but the majority of the men were not so fortunate: they had protection from view but no protection from the elements. Two guns out of Company A's twelve, four of Company B's dozen, one out of the twelve of Company C and five out of Company D's three platoons were lucky enough to have this shelter—twelve gun crews out of forty-eight more or less sheltered from the ever-present rain. Thirty-six gun crews with virtually no shelter except from view.

Numerous small routine duties had to be attended to during the daylight hours: ammunition and ammunition belts had to be cleaned, guns had to be overhauled, a constant watch over No Man's Land had to be maintained, note had to be taken of all enemy activities which it was possible to observe, gas shelling had to be noted. There was always plenty to do. At night, ration parties had to be sent out and the particular guns designated for harrassing fire had to be carried to their night-firing positions, flash screens had to be erected. It was natural that the routine of the enlisted man was more monotonous than that of the commissioned officer, because there is no doubt that added responsibility brings added interest.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

The weather was atrocious—continuous rain from August 23 through August 31. On August 21, two new officers were assigned to the Battalion, both of whom participated in all the actions in which the 105th had a part: Second Lieutenant Richard D. McCasky was assigned to Company B and Second Lieutenant Bert R. Anderson joined Company D. On August 23, Company D suffered its first casualty when one of the men was slightly wounded by a fragment of enemy shell, but soon returned to the company only to be killed in action on September 28, 1918. On August 26, First Lieutenant Adsit of Company C was transferred to the 107th Infantry and on August 29, Company D gained a new officer when Second Lieutenant Frank H. Grace was assigned to the Battalion. On August 27 one of the Lieutenants of Company D was so badly gassed that he never returned to his company. Company A suffered its first casualties on the 31st when two men were wounded by machine-gun fire and one man was gassed. Of these three men, two returned to the company and one was invalided back to the United States.

Besides losing men through wounds, the Battalion lost the services of many of its most experienced men when on August 29, five commissioned officers and four sergeants were detailed to attend school at Clamecy and two sergeants were ordered to report to the 11 Corps Gas School at Châtillon-sur-Seine. The 105th did not have its full complement of officers at any time so these school assignments were not very popular with the Major and the various Captains.

So much for the routine work in the lines while we were expecting a German advance. Now for the start of the Allied Offensive which continued, with never a let-up, until November 11, 1918—the day on which the Armistice was signed. On August 31, our infantry patrols reported that the Hun, over toward, and on Mt. Kemmel seemed to be withdrawing; by evening the news was confirmed and the menace of direct German observation from that point was removed for good. Although the Germans, at times, held up the Allied Armies, they had started their last and

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

continuous retreat. From that day, they never advanced. Mt. Kemmel was promptly occupied by our own troops and, for the first time since we had been in Belgium, it was safe to move about by daylight. Now that we could see them, the routes from gun position to gun position seemed entirely different and we practically had to learn our way about all over again.



## VI

### VIERSTRAAT RIDGE\*

AS the Boche was retreating, the position of the machine-guns was no longer sound because all possible targets were out of range. We therefore prepared ourselves for the inevitable advance. Sure enough, at nine in the morning of September 1, the order came for Companies B and D to "leap-frog" through Companies C and A and to follow up our Infantry which had advanced during the night of August 31-September 1. The Division Staff was not quite sure but that the Hun withdrawal might not be a feint to tempt us forward out of our positions in order to attack us at a disadvantage and thus be able to drive through on his way to the Channel Ports of Calais and Boulogne, objectives he had long attempted to reach. The Infantry had been pushed forward to confirm the German retreat and the Machine Guns were temporarily left in position to aid the Infantry advance and to form rallying points for the Infantry should it be forced to withdraw, and especially to hold up the German advance at all costs. Orders were promptly transmitted to the various gun crews of Companies B and D and the Captains of these companies immediately moved forward to reconnoiter and to get in touch with the situation. As the shelling was fairly heavy, the reconnoitering parties often had to abandon the roads and move forward across country. The Wyschaete-Vierstraat Road was certainly being searched by the Boche Artillery! By half-past four in the afternoon, the First Platoon of Company B was established well forward on the left and the other two platoons were in readiness to move forward on receipt of definite orders. The Second and Third Platoon of Company D were in position near the Wyschaete-Vierstraat Road just to the westward of Vier-

\* See Appendix J.





VIERSTRAAT RIDGE, AUGUST 8, 1918





## VIERSTRAAT RIDGE

straat Ridge with the First Platoon waiting orders in its former position near Company Headquarters. On the way up, the Battalion did not suffer many casualties. Company B had two men wounded, but neither severely enough to be evacuated; Company D also had two men wounded (near the troublesome Hallebast Corners), both of whom rejoined their gun squads at a later date. Not being able to locate definitely the front lines held by the 105th and 106th Infantry, neither Company B nor Company D could put their guns into action but held them in readiness. Company D did get six guns into action under the following circumstances: While waiting just behind Vierstraat Ridge until dusk—because, once on the Ridge, it would be under direct observation by the enemy—the Company was asked to lay a barrage on a portion of Chinese Trench to facilitate an infantry attack which was to start at five P.M. The map was hastily consulted, positions selected, firing data calculated and the six available guns were rushed over the Ridge, set up in the open and put into action. Four belts per gun (1,000 rounds) were fired and the guns were promptly moved to a semi-sunken road to the rear and left of the firing position. They were retired just in time, for almost immediately, with a roar and a crash, scores of Jerry's shells tore up the positions so recently vacated. Not a casualty! But Company D made up for it later when at five o'clock in the morning of September 2, the Germans scored a direct hit and killed five men. In addition, ten men were evacuated to the hospital—one having been wounded by a shell fragment, three suffering from shell-shock and six badly gassed. All but one of these men rejoined the company, but at a much later date. As in the case of every man of the Battalion who was killed in action, all bodies were recovered and taken to the rear where they were given proper burials with religious and military services. Meanwhile, Company B had its First and Second Platoons in advanced positions with the Platoon Headquarters at Captains Post which, only a few days before, had served as one of the targets for night harrassing fire. We were advancing! September 2



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

passed without many developments as far as the Machine Guns were concerned. The guns could not be put into action because the forward position of our Infantry was not definitely enough known. In the afternoon we received the welcome news announcing that the Battalion would be relieved in the lines during the night of September 2-3 by the 41st Divisional Battalion, Machine Gun Corps, B.E.F. We were very glad of the relief because, although our casualties had not been particularly heavy, we had served a long apprenticeship in the front lines and needed time to digest the lessons we had learned. Companies A and C were relieved early during the night of September 2-3, Company B was out of the lines by three in the morning of the 3rd, and Company D reported Relief Complete at eleven o'clock in the morning of that same day. In the afternoon, the Battalion was again reunited near Grove Farm. That night, further casualties developed when two officers and twenty-three enlisted men were evacuated to the hospital, badly gassed by German gas shells. That last night at Vierstraat Ridge the organization had been smothered with these tokens of Jerry's hate. Of these men, one officer was evacuated to the United States, one returned to the company just before the Battle of the Hindenburg Line, and all of the enlisted men returned at a later date, some, unfortunately, just in time to be killed or wounded in one of the later actions in which the Division participated.

September 4, the Battalion rested, cleaned equipment and prepared generally for the next move.

## VII

### SPECIAL TRAINING IN FRANCE\*

**D**URING the afternoon of September 4, after three days of comparatively clear weather, it again started to rain and, naturally, the Battalion prepared for a move. Moving orders were issued. Where we were going and why we were going was not explained; enough for us to know that we were moving somewhere. At ten o'clock at night (22.00 hours by military time) Headquarters, Company A, Company D and the Sanitary Detachment, less seven men, left Grove Farm and "proceeded by marching" to Heidebeeke. Had we known at the time of the series of orders necessary to move the Battalion, we would have realized that something important was in the air. Field Order 40, Headquarters 27th Division, dated September 4, 1918, Secret Orders 79 and 80, 27th Division of the same date, and Battalion Secret Order (a Field Order) 22 were necessary to make the Battalion get up and hike. And it certainly was a hike. It was dark, so dark that it was just possible for a man in the column to see occasionally the man ahead of him. So it was that the first section of the Battalion began to move, stumbled into Heidebeeke at 1:30 A.M. on September 5 and entrained in the usual "Hommes-Chevaux" train at 2:30 A.M., and finally pulled out of the village at 3:30 A.M. Company B and Company C, with the seven Sanitary Detachment men left over from the 1st Section, did not leave Grove Farm until 1:00 A.M., and arrived at 4:15 A.M. This second section pulled out at 6:35 A. M.

The First Section arrived at Candas at 7:45 P.M., detraining at 8:20, and was followed by the Second Section which arrived at 11:50 P.M. and detrained at 1:30 A.M. on September 6. At 9:00 A.M., the entire Battalion, again

\* See Appendices L, M and N.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

reunited, "proceeded by marching" to Thievres where it arrived at 2:40 P.M. (14.40 hours, military time). That expression "proceeding by marching" meant a lot to the Battalion: Everything that a man owned had to be rolled up in the pack and that pack had to be carried on the man's back while the Battalion plodded over good, bad or indifferent roads to an unknown destination for an unknown purpose. The pack was heavy and uncomfortable. The men knew nothing, and the Company Officers were equally well informed. The Battalion was travelling on faith.

Now for a little digression: moving from billets involved quite a bit of work and routine as may be seen from the following orders which were issued by one of the companies (a similar order was issued at every change of billets).

1. On receiving orders to change station, all non-commissioned officers in charge of billets will attend to the following details:
  - (a) Billets will be thoroughly policed and left in a perfectly clean condition.
  - (b) No articles of any nature belonging to the enlisted men, whether issue or personal property, will be left in the billets.
  - (c) No markings which would serve to identify this unit will be left in billets.
  - (d) All straw will be gathered together and will be neatly piled against one of the walls of the Billet.
  - (e) The ground in the vicinity of the billets will be thoroughly policed.
  - (f) Latrines and Straddle Trenches will be filled in at the last possible moment and will be marked by two stakes placed at the extremities of the trench and facing inward, on which will be written the nature of the fill—whether straddle trench or refuse dump—and the date of filling in.
2. All non-commissioned officers will carefully inspect billets and see that no articles are left behind and that billets are left in a clean state.
3. The ground in the vicinity of the kitchen will be thoroughly policed and all refuse to be left behind will be buried.
4. ALL CANTEENS WILL BE FILLED BEFORE FALLING IN TO MARCH TO THE NEW STATION.

..... Captain.

March orders were drastic: Column of squads, right of the road, halt from ten minutes before the hour to the

## SPECIAL TRAINING IN FRANCE

hour, fall out at the proper time in accordance with certain strict orders. But why talk about this phase of the War, we knew and know about that.

To come back to our narrative: Arriving at Thievres, a very attractive village as yet untouched by the War, we promptly went into billets. As far as we can remember, those billets were among the best we had in France. There were roofs on those houses!

It did not take us long to discover that we were in for a period of special training. On September 7, we started the routine by having at 1:00 P.M. a rigid inspection of individual equipment, Machine Guns, Transport, Quartermaster's Supplies and all other fighting paraphernalia. An inspection by the Major was a thorough inspection; nothing escaped his eye. When the Major made an inspection it was *some* inspection.

To give us a perfectly homelike feeling, it again began to rain and continued through the fourteenth of the month. During the rain, we had some changes of personnel: On the 12th, 1st Sergeant William L. Leshner of Company A (who later rejoined the Battalion as a 2nd Lieutenant of Company D) and 1st Sergeant George Noble, Jr., of Company B (eventually a 2nd Lieutenant of Company C) were detailed to the School of Infantry, Section A.C.S., to study for commissions. Another instance of essential non-commissioned officers of the Battalion taken away from us with no replacements to fill up the ranks of the enlisted men, depleted by the necessary promotions. Not all of our losses were caused by battle casualties!

September 13, the Battalion spent the day at an improvised range, practicing shooting with the pistol and with the revolver. As far as we know, we never had the chance of using them against Jerry. Up to the eighteenth of September, we were busy with the ordinary routine duties—machine-gun drills, hikes and general manoeuvre drills—never forgetting the inevitable and dreaded regular Saturday inspections. On the 18th we marched out of Thievres to participate in the divisional manoeuvres, returning to billets at 8:00 P.M. on September 19. For a wonder, the



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

weather was clear. Little did we know at the time what were the purposes of these manoeuvres. We of course realized that we were being trained for some special "show," a show staged by the powers that were, but a show to be taken on faith by the men of the Battalion. The men were told nothing and the officers received the same information. We knew, however, that there was something in the wind.

As it started to rain again on September 20, the Battalion began to prepare for a change of station; and, sure enough, we got our orders. On the 22nd, all the Battalion transport moved out of Thievres to proceed by marching to Lieramont. At 1:30 A.M. on the 23rd, the Battalion (less transport mentioned above) marched to Authieule where it entrained at 4:30 A.M.; the train pulled out at 4:45 A.M. At 5:30 P.M., on the same day, we detrained at Tincourt and proceeded by marching to Lieramont, where we arrived at 8:10 P.M. (military time, 20:10 hours). We promptly bivouaced for the night—very promptly. Now our suspicions of a big show in the offing, a very big show, were more than confirmed. We were moving through a part of France devastated by the War. Péronne was certainly not an example of a thriving city; it was uninhabited because there was nothing left to inhabit. To be sure, France—the part we were traversing—was not a ruin like Belgium. At least the ground was left. But villages and towns were but walls and piles of stones. Very often the map was the only means of locating a village; the pre-existent village looked like a deserted stone quarry. Péronne—we passed it by—uninhabited and in range of the German guns, was the shell of a city. We were in the War Zone of France! When the transport arrived at 5:00 A.M. on September 24, the Battalion was again a complete fighting unit with 651 enlisted men and 21 officers available. Available but not effective, because many were away at schools, some were on sick report, and others were in no condition to do the hard work necessary for successful use of the machine guns. Any company that could rely on 50 men for machine gun crews, runners, and signalmen, was very lucky. But to come back to the story. Lieramont was not a comfortable summer

## SPECIAL TRAINING IN FRANCE

resort; the Hun shells were very apt to stir the town up a bit (literally) and the Boche delayed mines also exploded according to schedule and added to the disadvantages of Lieramont as a summer rest city. No, that part of France was not a Mecca for tourists in 1918, only for tourists of the A.E.F. and Allied Forces.

The Battalion was again in the fighting line.

So much for the special training in France. This training culminated in the breaking of the Hindenburg Line. The Second American Corps, consisting of the 27th Division and of the 30th Division broke the Hindenburg Line near Bony. Our special training had not been wasted.



## VIII

### THE HINDENBURG LINE\*

**A**FTER the preparations of the 27th Division in Belgium our more or less unexpected (speaking from the standpoint of the Battalion) withdrawal from the British Lines, seemed to presage our attachment to the American Army. Earlier in the game, it would have been welcome news but, at this time, we were greatly relieved to learn that we had been merely transferred—still as a part of the British Forces—from the Second British Army to the General Headquarters Reserve. We had grown fond of the English and the Australians and each of us was getting used to the other. We had learned the principle of give and take. We were a part of this British General Headquarters Reserve during all the period mentioned earlier in this narrative under the heading of "Special Training in France."

On September 3, 1918, the day we entrained for Tincourt, the American Second Corps, composed of the 27th Division and the 30th Division, was transferred from this General Headquarters Reserve to the Fourth British Army. On September 24, the 27th Division took over the Bellicourt Sector, with Companies B, C and D of the Battalion moving out at 8:00 P.M. (20:00 hours) to relieve the 18th Divisional Machine Gun Battalion, B.E.F.

To make the position of the Battalion a bit clearer, without going into the strategy and the general war plans of our superiors, it may be as well to say that the 30th Division was on the right of the 27th Division. The 2nd American Corps covered a front of about five thousand yards. The Ninth British Corps was to the right of the American Corps and the third British Corps occupied a position on the left. This front was the front of the Fourth British Army which

\*See Appendices A, C, D, E, J, N.





PART OF THE HINDENBURG LINE



ST. QUENTIN CANAL—HINDENBURG LINE





## THE HINDENBURG LINE

had, on its left the Third British Army and on its right the Tenth French Army. The Australian Corps was in reserve behind the front of the Fourth British Army, which meant that they were responsible for the terrain from Cambrai to St. Quentin with the center of the line about opposite Bony. So much for the general positions as they affected the Battalion. When Companies B, C and D moved forward, Company A was temporarily held in reserve at Rear Battalion Headquarters: Advance Battalion Headquarters moved out of Lieramont and established themselves at Ronsoy.

The date set for the breaking of the Hindenburg Line was Sept. 29; but the 27th Division had a preliminary task to accomplish. The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm and other strong points of the German outpost line had to be reached and occupied before the main attack could be launched. And bear in mind, that these positions—strongly entrenched and with myriads of concrete machine-gun emplacements—had successfully beaten off recent British attacks. So it was that, during the night of the 26-27 September, the Battalion as a part of the 27th Division moved forward to take part in this curtain-raiser scheduled for the early morning of September 27.

Company A advanced and took up a position in the vicinity of Lempire Post (See Appendix J for the exact map references in connection with the Hindenburg Line operations), Company B occupied the ground near Dose Trench, Company C was concentrated about Holland Post and Company D was sent to Yak Post. Always remember that the machine guns were never bunched and that the positions given above refer more to Company battle headquarters than to the actual position of the individual guns which, for the Battalion, covered a front of approximately 1000 yards. "Bands of fire," "barrage groups" and "strong points" recall to every one of us the siting of machine guns. The afternoon of the 26th of September had been a busy one: the men were preparing for an advance, Battalion Headquarters was busy with orders from Division, transport was again seeing that everything was in



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

shape. Company commanders had received their orders for the next morning's attack, had personally reconnoitered the involved terrain as far as possible (they had looked over the Knoll with field glasses, as it was impossible to get there in person and return), and had figured out the data for firing the machine guns in connection with the ordered barrage. A creeping barrage had been ordered with lifts of 200 yards at four-minute intervals, the machine-gun fire to last from zero hour to zero plus 75 minutes—in other words, one hour and fifteen minutes. The objectives were given to each company and for Companies A, C and D the firing directions read as follows:

1st	Objective	Zero	to	Z	plus	18	(Map Reference of Obj.)
2nd	"	Z	plus	20	to	Z	plus 24    Raise 200 yards
3rd	"	Z	"	26	"	Z	"    30    "
4th	"	Z	"	32	"	Z	"    36    "
5th	"	Z	"	38	"	Z	"    42    "
6th	"	Z	"	44	"	Z	"    48    "
7th	"	Z	"	50	"	Z	"    75    "

S.O.S. Line—Map Reference given.

Company B's task was slightly different: it did not call for participation in the general barrage but involved protection to the left flank of the Division by searching fire on Tombois Road and on Bird Lane, and by concentrated fire on an enemy strong point in the valley between the two. The searching fire along Bird Lane could not be carried out as the British were raiding Lark Post at its further extremity. The four guns detailed for this task were therefore diverted to other uses: none of the guns of the Battalion was idle during the Hindenburg Line operations.

It was no easy matter to get the guns into position for this barrage. All Company movements had to be made after dark and the country was most unadapted to night walking. To make the night shift of positions more disagreeable, Jerry, doubtless informed of some pending movement, sent over flocks of gas shells. Much of the marching, therefore had to be done with the men wearing their gas masks. The gas mask worn by day was an instru-

## THE HINDENBURG LINE

ment of torture and, by night, it was almost unbearable. However, all guns were in position and laid before the designated hour for the opening of the barrage. All night long the big guns on both sides thundered. The shriek and crash of the German shells were constantly in our ears. The whine and staccato *plop, plop* of the Hun machine guns were intermittent during the night. It was noisy enough, but at zero hour, pandemonium broke loose. No longer could you hear the crash of any particular shell unless it was too close for comfort. All that you could hear was a constant roar which seemed to shake the earth. You really could not *hear* it, you *felt* it. Can you imagine standing by the sea-shore during a storm, the like of which has never occurred, at a time when all the surf in the world had been concentrated there? Can you imagine the crash of the thunder, the flash of the lightning, the roar of the surf? Can you imagine all this? Well, you have not grasped even the tiniest idea of what a barrage looks like, of what a barrage sounds like. It is impossible for the ordinary layman to describe, and would tax the powers of the greatest of authors. To understand a barrage, you must have been in one: reading about it conveys very little.

"Keep the guns in action, hurry up with that stoppage. Steady now; raise the sights 200 yards. Watch the time. Fire!" were the only thoughts of the machine gunner, and by machine gunner is meant every individual man of the Battalion, because it was the individual who counted. Once the barrage had started, officer and enlisted man were of equal importance, neither one of more importance than the other insofar as keeping the guns in action was concerned. "Never mind Jerry's counter-barrage—keep the guns in action." And they were kept in action. It was no longer a case of "They shall not pass"; it was a question of "Let's go: they can't stop us." It is a matter of history that, from this time on, the German often succeeded in delaying the Allied Armies but never succeeded in stopping them.

The Battalion suffered casualties: five men of Company A were killed and twenty-one wounded; Company B, one



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

man killed and one wounded; Company C counted two men dead and seven wounded, and Company D suffered the loss of two men killed and two wounded. These casualties all occurred during the barrage of the early morning of September 27. Remember that each company had, at the most, but eighty men in active action. During the afternoon, the Battalion remained in the same positions as those of the morning, being constantly alert to repel possible enemy counter-attacks. The Hun was fighting desperately and the Knoll was changing hands over and over again. No machine gun overhead fire could be used and no indirect fire was safe as our own infantry were fighting in scattered groups all over the terrain involved. Occasionally, very occasionally, it was possible to use direct fire when a body of the enemy disclosed itself. It was mostly a question of waiting. Fighting continued all through the 28th; but, as conditions were the same, the guns of the Battalion were very seldom in action. However, further casualties occurred: Company A had nine more men wounded, Company B, one man, Company C, two men and Company D lost one man killed and three wounded. Jerry's heavy artillery still had our range.

On September 29, the big attack on the Hindenburg Line was launched and the Battalion, after laying down a fixed barrage on the S.O.S. Line of the 27th, was withdrawn from the lines, only to be immediately pushed forward to more advanced positions. The countermanding of the orders for the withdrawal of the Battalion (which took place at 6:00 P.M.) and the further orders to advance were rendered necessary in order to protect the exposed left flank of the American Corps—temporarily unprotected by the British Army on the left—where the enemy had appeared in force. However, no Hun attack materialized. On this date, Company A lost seven men wounded, Company B accounted for one man wounded, Company C had one killed and one wounded, while Company D suffered no casualties. On September 30, the Battalion held its positions while the Australian Corps leap-frogged through the lines to "carry on" with the battle, and on the first of







## THE HINDENBURG LINE

October was withdrawn from the lines and marched back to St. Emilie. September 30 saw further losses among the machine gunners when one man was killed and four were wounded in Company A and two were wounded in Company B. Five of forty-eight machine guns of the 105th had been destroyed in four days, thirteen men had been killed and sixty-two men wounded. The Hindenburg Line was no picnic for the Battalion.



## IX

### LA SELLE RIVER\*

**A**LTHOUGH we did not know it at the time, the Battalion was slated for an early return to the front lines. Meanwhile, we wandered about—or so it seemed to us. From Hervilly we marched to Red Woods where we bivouaced from the 2nd to the 7th of October. During that period, we had the usual Saturday inspection with an extra one on the 4th thrown in for good measure. Shortly before two o'clock on the afternoon of the 5th (naturally it was raining), the Battalion proceeded by marching back to Hervilly, arriving before evening mess time. Drills occupied the next day and, at half-past three on the afternoon of the 9th, we left for Nauroy, arriving and bivouacing shortly after seven that evening. The next night found us in the vicinity of Premont with a continuation of the hike on the 11th until, on October 12, at 1:00 P.M., we reached Becquinette Farm—2,500 yards southwest of Busigny—where we set up our shelter-tents in preparation for a stay for the night or for a month, depending on orders. As it turned out, Rear Battalion headquarters was to be located there until the afternoon of October 21. During the next two or three days, the Battalion, realizing from the sound of the guns that it was soon to be again in action, occupied its time in overhauling and putting into perfect order all machine-gun equipment, examining ammunition-belts and rectifying any faults that had made their appearance due to the jouncing about of the ammunition-boxes in the limbers. Transport was looked over; harness was again oiled up; and two clear days without rain were invaluable in helping dry out blankets and uniforms. Officers utilized the time in going forward to investigate the country

\* See Appendices A, C, D, E, F, I, J, K.

## LA SELLE RIVER

toward the front in order to get an idea of the terrain over which the Battalion would soon have to fight, as it was in support of the 105th Infantry which was holding the lines in the Right Brigade Sub-Sector. The Corps Front, until October 11, had been held by the 30th Division, which was relieved on that date by the 27th Division. Although the enemy was periodically shelling the roads in this territory, it seemed to us that his heaviest artillery was not so much in evidence as heretofore. In comparison with his artillery work at the Hindenburg Line and even in Belgium at Vierstraat Ridge, the German shell fire was almost negligible. However, the Hun machine guns were fairly active, especially in that part of the terrain between Vaux Andigny and La Haie Menneresse, and were sniping whenever a chance presented itself. Becquinette Farm, Busigny and Becquigny—only a few days before occupied by the Boche—were virtually undisturbed by shell fire. In fact, everything was a bit hum-drum and boring both to officers and men. The first break in this dulness was on October 15 when Captain Molyneux received his Majority and was assigned to the command of the 104th Machine Gun Battalion, leaving C Company in command of Lieutenant Leake. On this same date, the 30th Division took over the southern half of the Corps Front which was established as follows: The 30th Division on the right held a line from 57B SE, 1-20,000, W 14 d 4500 to W 9 a 7060 while the 27th Division occupied the left of line from W 9 a 7060 to Q 33 d 6000 to Q 27 d 6000. In other words, the 30th Division was holding the line from a point about 1000 yards Grid Southwest by West from Molain to a point 850 yards West of St. Martin Rivière with the 27th Division resting on its arms from that point Northwest to a spot 500 yards South of St. Souplet and from there North for 1000 yards.

On October 16, things began to happen. Receiving Field Order No. 63, 27th Division, October 15, 1918, to move forward and take up positions in order to cover with a barrage our advancing infantry who were to attack at zero hour (05:20 A.M.) on the 17th, each Company Com-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

mander—taking with him his Second in Command and three non-commissioned officers to act as guides for the platoons when the Company later moved forward in the darkness—set out to reconnoiter the positions as assigned by the Battalion Commander. Company A had been instructed by Battalion Headquarters to site its guns near the orchard at W 2 c 8040, about 1400 yards Northwest of La Haie Menneresse on the road to St. Souplet; Company B was to place its guns in a hollow near W 3 a 8550, about 1350 yards Southwest of the railroad station in St. Souplet; Company C set up its twelve Vickers in a set of practice trenches near W 2 d 3020, some 300 yards Southeast of Company A; and Company D was to put eight guns into action in the open near W 8 d 4090, about 625 yards South of Company C's position. Actually getting to the designated positions and arranging a more definite site for each gun was not an easy task, for Jerry was not asleep and any discovered movement was promptly greeted with a flock of his Whiz-Bangs. From our point of view, the Hun artillery was too accurate to be comfortable. On the way forward the reconnaissance parties passed through or close by the Bois de Busigny, L'Ermitage and Bois Proyard. But if it had not been for the map one would never have recognized the forests or woods: hardly a tree was left standing. As Le Rond Pont (headquarters of the 3rd Battalion of the 107th Infantry) was being shelled, no loitering was done in that vicinity nor was La Haie Menneresse visited, for Jerry seemed to be using the church steeple in this little hamlet as a ranging-point for his artillery. Time was a factor to be reckoned with, because Field Order 63 had not come into the hands of Company Commanders until the afternoon of the 16th, and reconnaissance had to be completed, fire data worked out, and a return made to Becquinette Farm in time to start that evening with the guns for the designated positions. Distance was another thing which had to be taken into account: the reconnaissance involved a round trip of something over nine miles and, although a small party unencumbered with machine-gun equipment could make better time than could

## LA SELLE RIVER

a company with its packs, its machine guns and ammunition, this small party was moving by daylight and therefore had often to seek concealment, which was unnecessary for the Company moving in the dark. Anyway, no Company Commander could afford to loiter that afternoon of the 16th. Of course, the companies had been notified of the impending move and all preparations had been made for a quick get-away: fighting-limbers had been packed, ready to move forward; a day's rations had been issued to each man, and all surplus baggage had been left at Rear Battalion Headquarters.

At 5:30 P.M., the Battalion with Company D in the lead, moved out of Becquinette Farm to take up the selected positions. Owing to a shortage of men, Company D was made up of but two platoons with 8 guns in all, but the other three companies had their regular 3 platoon formation with 4 guns to a platoon. Inquiries having brought out the information that Becquigny had been particularly free from shelling for some time, the route to the front was laid out through this village. But that evening was to prove to be the exception to this "shell exemption," when about 6:15 P.M.—as Company D was marching through with large platoon intervals—two Hun shells landed simultaneously on the road right at the head of the Second Platoon. It would almost seem, notwithstanding the unlikelihood, that the German Battery Commander had had direct observation and had seen the Battalion on the move. Had the two shells landed 10 or 20 yards further up the road, the casualties would not have been so heavy. Other shells exploded in the road and, after checking up, it was found that Company D had lost 6 men killed and 9 men badly wounded. As no man of the 1st Platoon had been injured—the 2nd was all but wiped out—it proceeded on its way with the 4 guns available. Later on the remnant of the 2nd Platoon reached its position with but 2 guns in commission out of the original 4. Company A, Company B and Company C turned north and, marching to their positions by way of Busigny, escaped any casualties. The remainder of the night was spent in digging shelters for the



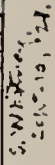
## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

men and the guns in preparation for the various tasks assigned to each company in connection with the barrage ordered for October 17. Company A had as a target for its intensive fire that portion of the railroad embankment across the Selle River, 380 yards south of the railroad station of St. Souplet, to a point some 575 yards further south; Company D was to cover with its fire this same embankment from the southern point of Company A's target to a spot about 400 yards still further south (including the bridge which was later discovered to be destroyed); Company C took on a target 500 yards East of the embankment where Companies A and D were concentrating their fire and Company B trained their guns on the practice trenches 500 yards Southeast of the St. Souplet railroad station and those 600 yards East of the 1st target. Operation Order No. 2, Headquarters 105th Machine Gun Battalion, October 16, 1918, reached Company Commanders during the late night of October 16-17 and read as follows:

### OPERATION ORDER No. 2.

1. Zero Hour—05:20 hours
2. Brigade and Battalion Headquarters—ESCAUFORT (Q 31 c). Runners will enquire exact location.
3. Company A will cease fire at Z plus 12.
4. Company D will cease fire at Z plus 24.
5. Company C guns on left half of Co. C target *North* of W5 a 88 will cease firing at Z plus 24.  
Company C guns on right hand of Co target *South* of W 5 a 88 will cease firing at Z plus 36.
6. Platoon of Company B firing on Practice Trench (Q 34 d 93) will cease firing at Z plus 21.  
2 Platoons of Company B firing on Practice Trenches (Q 35 c and d) will cease firing at Z plus 42.
7. Immediately after ceasing fire, Company A will proceed with limbers (if possible) down road through W 2 d—W 3 c—W 9 b locating a crossing of the SELLE RIVER between southern Brigade Boundary and MARSH MILL and will remain on *West* bank ready for quick

54<sup>th</sup> Brigade



See COSC 17-18 in W8a.

← 1,000 YAS →





## LA SELLE RIVER

advance, before receipt of further orders. If limbers cannot be used, guns will be carried in pack, limbers being brought forward as soon as possible.

8. Companies C and D will be held ready to move forward from battery positions.
9. Importance of sending prompt reports will constantly be kept in mind.

Major GARDNER  
Knowlton Durham,  
1st Lt.

Promptly at 5:20 A.M. the barrage was laid down according to schedule, and what a barrage it was! All the artillery of the 27th and of the 30th Divisions had been concentrated on a front of 4,500 yards for this especial show and, in addition, each Division had contributed 96 heavy machine guns—not counting the 48 guns of the regimental Machine Gun Companies in each Division. The barrage at the Hindenburg Line had seemed to us the ultimate in barrages; but this one at La Selle beggared description: in comparison, the German counter-barrage was hardly noticeable but it did its deadly work. Two men of Company B, six of Company C and five of Company D were killed, while one man of Company A, five of Company B, twenty-one of Company C and six of Company D were wounded and evacuated to the Casualty Clearing Stations. Fighting limbers and their necessary teams (these had either been kept close to the guns or a short distance to the rear and flank) were ready at the appointed times. At 5:40 A.M. Company A moved forward and, in accordance with orders from Battalion Headquarters subsequent to Operation Order No. 2, crossed the Selle River and by evening had concentrated its 12 guns in the vicinity of Arbre Guernon and Advantage Farm. Company B, also acting under Battalion Orders, moved forward immediately after firing its 42 minute barrage, crossed the Selle River and, shortly after noon, had two guns of the 2nd Platoon (two had been knocked out by the enemy shell-fire) in position just off the road running from St. Souplet to Arbre Guernon and about



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

750 yards East of the railroad station in the former place, four guns of the 3rd Platoon near the destroyed railroad bridge some 1,350 yards South of the Station and three guns of the 1st Platoon (one had been put out of action by the Hun counter-barrage) just East of the practice trenches which had served as the Company's second target in the morning barrage. Company C, during and immediately after the barrage of the early morning, had been severely punished by enemy shell-fire with casualties of 6 men killed and 21 (including an officer) wounded. Company D, counting 5 dead and 6 wounded in addition to the 6 killed and 9 wounded of October 16, was very short of enlisted men. At about noon, instructions were received from Battalion Headquarters to combine Companies C and D under command of Captain Whitney of Company D, and in compliance therewith, a Provisional Company, consisting of some 41 enlisted men (counting runners, signallers and attached medical) and 4 officers from Company D and E officers, and about 62 enlisted men from Company C, was functioning at half-past twelve. This combined company took up a position of readiness near the road from La Haie Menneresse to St. Souplet about 650 yards Southwest and 650 yards Northwest from the firing positions of Company C and Company D respectively, remaining there during the night of October 17-18.

The original plan for the attack of October 17 had fixed as the 1st Objective for the Corps, a line extending from a point about 1,575 yards Southwest of the crossroads in Basuel to Jonc de Mer Farm and thence South to Ribauville at the junction of the roads from La Vallée Mulâtre and Wassigny (R 13 d 4070—R 19 b 9980—X 7 c 9905). The artillery barrage, starting at 5:20 A.M., was to lift 100 yards every three minutes with thirty minutes concentrated fire (from 7:02 to 7:32 A.M.) on a line 500 yards East of Advantage Farm; and by 8:25 in the morning our attacking infantry was supposed to have reached the first objective where a three-hour halt was slated for the purpose of consolidating the position before advancing to the 2nd Objective which had been fixed as a line running

## LA SELLE RIVER

from a point 1,300 yards Southeast of the crossroads in Basuel, then Southeast on the road to Catillon to a position 700 yards West of Gimbremont Farm and from there South to the point lying 400 yards Northwest of the junction of the roads in Rejet-de-Beaulieu (R 9 d 2075—R 16 d 0085—X 4 b 1015). As it turned out, the German resistance proved to be stronger than anticipated, so the night of October 17-18 found the 27th Division with its front line established from a point 540 yards Southeast of Le Quennelet Grange to the point 500 yards North of Advantage Farm, thence along the road just to the East of the Farm and from there to a point 300 yards East of the crossroads in Arbre Guernon (Q 24 a 6510—Q 30 d 4000—Q 36 d 7070—X 1 a 3085).

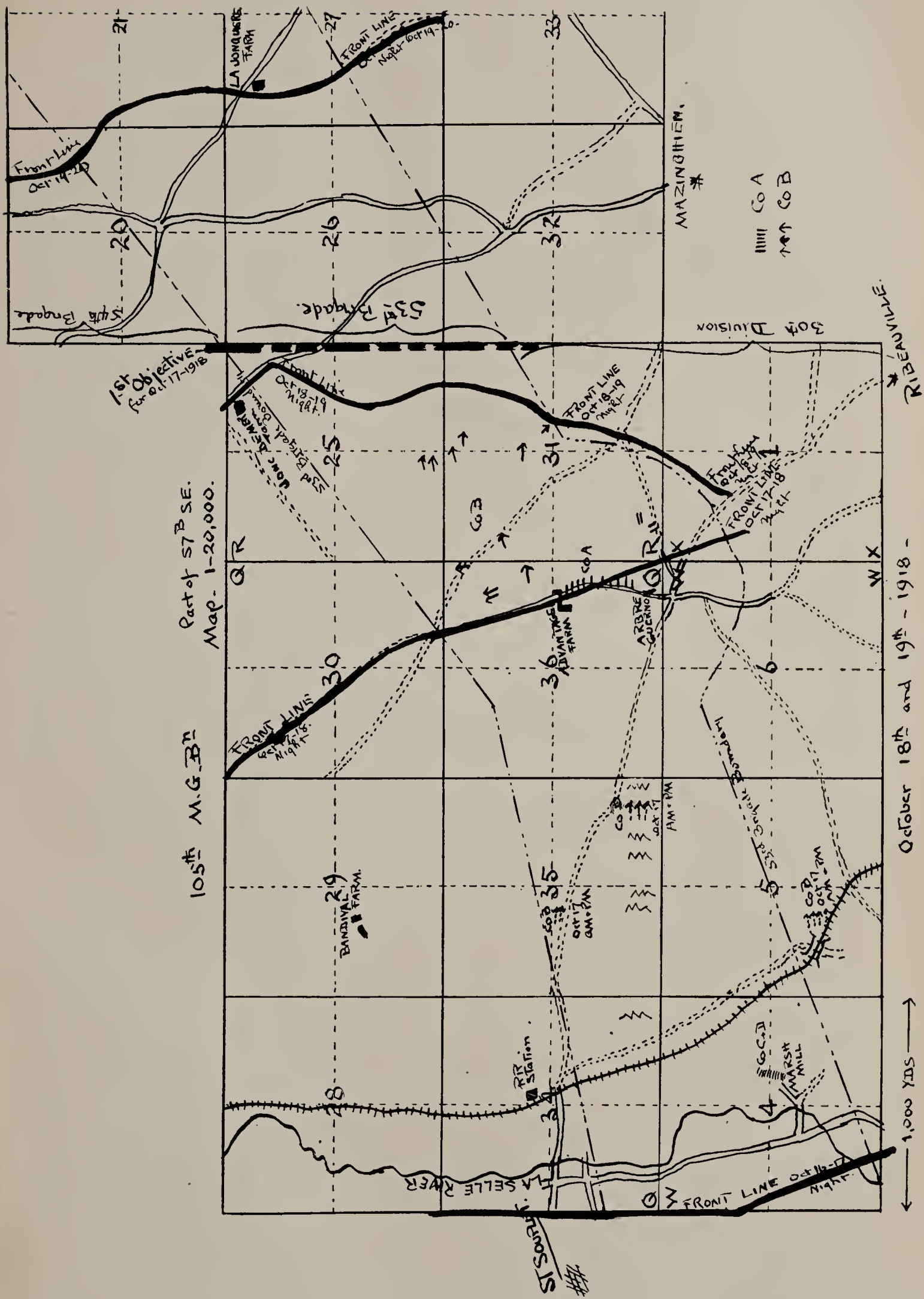
October 18 saw a renewal of the attack by the Fourth Army with the 105th Infantry, under cover of an artillery barrage and supported by the 106 Infantry and the Battalion, attacking in the 53rd Brigade Sector. Operation Order No. 3, Headquarters 105th Machine Gun Battalion, called on Company A to advance from Advantage Farm, at zero plus 30 (6:00 A.M.), and to take up certain positions but, as the attacking infantry failed to reach these points in the morning, the Company held its guns in the positions occupied in the vicinity of Advantage Farm. These same operation orders instructed Company B to move, at 6:00 A.M., to a position just Northeast of the Farm, prepared to fire either direct or indirect fire as circumstances might require. As La Jonquièrre Farm and the orchard South of it seemed to be strongly held by the enemy, the Company, at 4:30 P.M., fired about 8,000 rounds of harrassing fire in order to clear out these strong points. In due course, Jonc de Mer Farm was entered by our infantry but the Farm itself was not held. The similarity in names between these two farms tended to cause some confusion back at the various Rear-Headquarters. At six o'clock in the morning, the provisional company consisting of parts of Company C and Company D, now showing an effective strength of seven commissioned officers and one hundred and fourteen enlisted men, moved forward



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

and by 10:35 A.M. was established in a sheltered position near Marsh Mill (W 4 d 1060) where it remained in Reserve. Bad roads, intermittent enemy shelling—never very heavy—a destroyed bridge over the Selle River at St. Martin Rivière and the River, which was too deep to be fordable with transport—all contributed to make the move from position to position a slow one. The only casualties of this date were three men of Company A and eight men (including an officer) of Company B wounded. Meanwhile, the 30th Division on the right was advancing and had taken and had passed through Ribeuville on its way to Mazinghien. The front line of the 27th Division during the night of October 18-19 extended from just Northeast of La Roux Farm South through Jonc de Mer Farm to a point 1,300 yards Northeast of the crossroads in Mazinghien (R 13 d 4070—R 25 b 6575—R 31 b 6060). This was almost the exact line of the original objective.

From midnight, October 18 to 5:00 A.M., October 19, Company B harrassed La Jonquière Farm with 7,000 rounds and the crossroads in Mazinghien with 5,000 rounds. Early in the morning of the 19th, the 30th Division entered Mazinghien with its patrols and reported that it was being heavily shelled by the Huns. There was no question but that the enemy was steadily retreating. Meanwhile our infantry had advanced far enough to permit Company A's placing its guns in the positions designated in Operation Orders No. 3, Headquarters 105th Machine Gun Battalion; going forward by pack, 2 guns were placed in the orchard South of La Jonquière Farm to cover the right flank towards La Haie Tonnoile Farm (R 28 c 9970), 2 guns near crossroads 1,000 yards Southeast of Jonc de Mer Farm and two guns 500 yards Southeast of the Farm to cover the valley Northward towards Basuel. Later in the afternoon the remaining guns of the Company were sent up by limber to the same localities. The front line that night (October 19-20) was established from a point 1,200 yards West of Le Planty to a point (roughly) 1,100 yards West of La Haie Tonnoile Farm (R 14 b 5073—







## LA SELLE RIVER

R 14 d 7000—R 21 a 0020—R 21 c 2000—R 27 c 6090). The position of Company B's guns practically remained unchanged and Provisional Company C and D sat tight and awaited orders.

As far as the Battalion was concerned, there was no vital change in the situation on October 20 until orders were received from Battalion Headquarters to withdraw from the positions then being held and, in compliance with these, Company A left at 8:00 P.M., arriving at Becquinette Farm at midnight; Company B withdrew at 5:15 in the afternoon, reaching Battalion Rear Headquarters at 10:30; and combined Companies C and D reached their base at 4:00 P.M. having left Marsh Mills at 1:00 o'clock.

## RUNNERS AND SIGNALMEN

No account of the activities of the Battalion would be complete without due credit being given to the signalmen and the runners—both those of the Battalion and those of the individual companies. They were the means of communication of the command, not only within the organization itself but also between the Battalion and the Brigade, and between the Battalion and the Division. Theirs was no easy task and, besides being very hazardous, was lacking in all spectacular features. Telephone wires had to be laid and communication established between Battalion Headquarters and outlying Company Headquarters. Platoon Headquarters had to be linked up with Company Headquarters and these wires had to be "kept laid." Boche high explosive shells had a discouraging habit of cutting these lines all to pieces, and signalmen had to go out and, with no protection from enemy shell-fire, had to locate the trouble and repair the breaks. Not much glory in this kind of work—but it was absolutely essential. No matter how hard these signalmen worked, no matter with what disregard of their personal safety, they exposed themselves to danger, there were times when the wire system failed entirely; it could not live through a Hun counter-barrage. Communication then had to be main-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

tained by runners and these runners were also constantly exposing themselves to enemy shell-fire. Messages had to be delivered, shell-swept ground had to be crossed—and it was done. The record made by the signalmen and runners of the Battalion doubtless was equalled in other units of the A.E.F. It could not have been surpassed.

## X

### RE-FITTING IN FRANCE\*

OUR losses in the Battles of the Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge and the engagement of St. Maurice River still further cut down our effective personnel so that the Battalion, with an *available* strength of 25 commissioned officers and 508 enlisted men on paper, had an *effective* strength of but 19 officers and 300 enlisted men. On October 15, our animals consisted of 15 Heavy Draft horses, 137 Light Draft, 8 Riding and 2 Mules; but on the 21st, we had but 14 Heavy Draft, 120 Light Draft, 7 Riding and the same 2 Mules. The Battalion was short of men and short of draft animals. Remember, we had received no replacements since we had first gone into the lines in Belgium. What was true in this respect of the Battalion was true of every unit of the 27th Division. It was therefore put in reserve in order that new men and new equipment might be procured before the next "show." So it was that the Battalion, on October 25, found itself billeted in Vaulx-sur-Somme (near Corbie) having marched from Becquinet Farm to Tincourt via Brancourt, Bellicourt, Hervilly and Roissell. We went by "Hommes-Chevaux" from Tincourt to Corbie and marched the short distance from there to our new billets. The town was pretty much in ruins and the houses still standing were, in many cases, roofless; but it was almost paradise compared with what we had had under recent battle conditions.

The original plan had been to entrain at Roissell; but our plans were set at naught by Jerry and his diabolical scientific accomplishments. Although it had been many days since the Germans had occupied Roissell, they had contrived to plant a delayed mine directly under the railroad track where it was crossed by one of the main roads

\* See Appendices B, D, O.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

not fifty yards from the station. Just after a trainload of American troops had pulled out and just before our empty train had pulled in, this mine exploded with a roar, throwing railroad ties, track and dirt all over the place. Luckily, none of our men were hurt though there were many narrow escapes from flying débris. Naturally, the huge crater formed by the explosion effectually put the railroad out of commission for the time being. Of course the crater was between our train and our destination; of course it was. A batch of German prisoners who happened to be handy was immediately rushed up and set to work clearing away the wreckage and preparing the road bed for repair. It was a cold day; but the Boches, being warmly wrapped in their overcoats, did not suffer from the cold, and therefore seemed to have no incentive to work really hard. There was no tendency on their part to overexert themselves until an old type British sergeant appeared on the scene, took command of the loafing Huns, made them shed their overcoats and warm wrappings and announced to them in forcible and picturesque soldier-words that if they wanted to keep warm they could jolly well get to work and work hard. They did. As the explosion meant that we had to renew our hike after thinking that our marching for that day was all over, we had no sympathy for anyone or anything German. We should have liked to sit around watching those German prisoners work, but even that pleasure was denied us. So we took up our weary way to Tincourt.

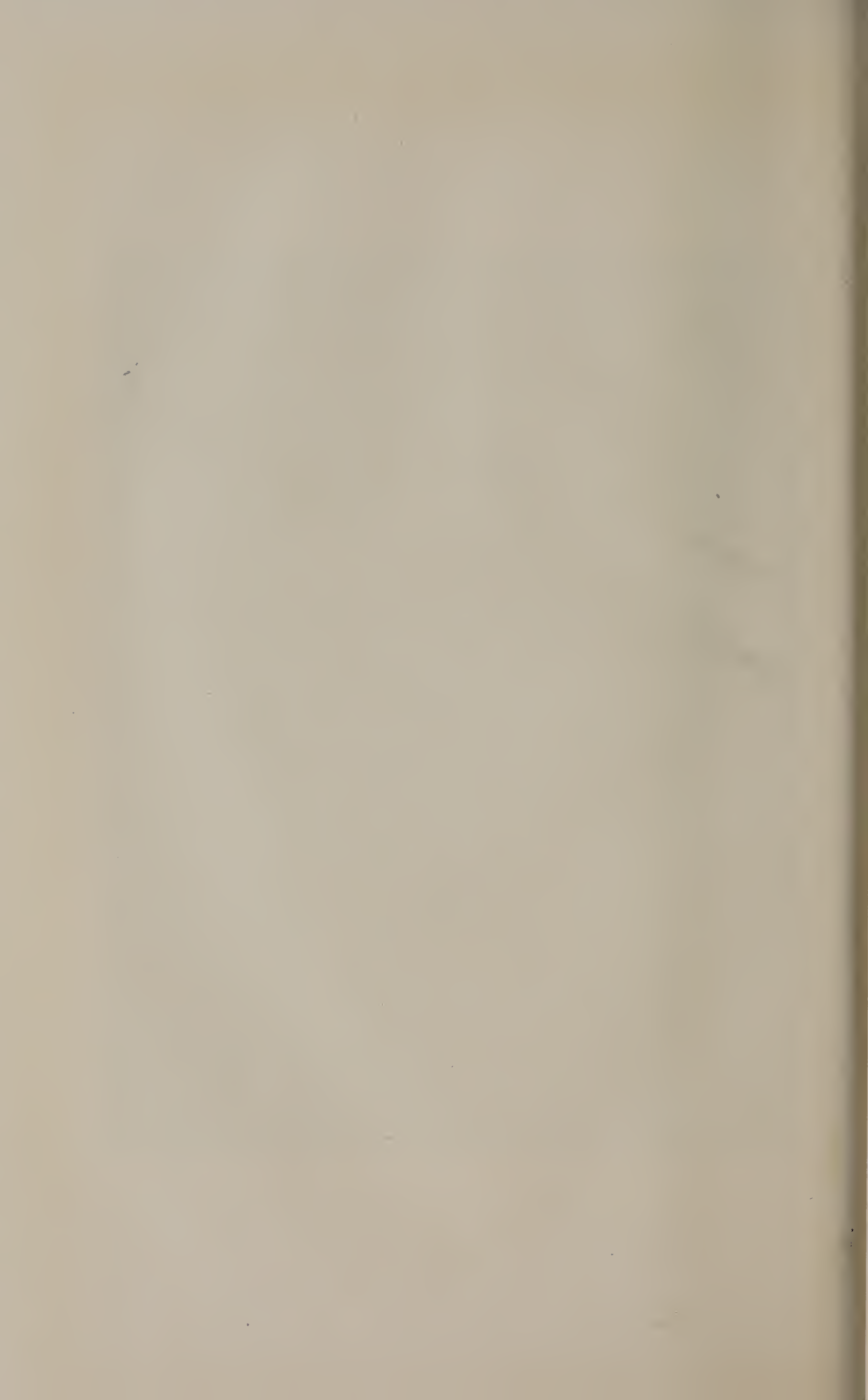
October 28 marked the promotion of Captain Egleston of Company B to Major and his assignment to the 106th Infantry. On the 29th, the Battalion received 35 Privates from the Division Replacement Camp bringing our effective enlisted strength up to 326 men. Note that these were our first replacements since August 12 when we had received 46 enlisted men from the Division Reception Camp. Baths, inspections and prescribed drills and duties occupied our time up to November 11, the day the Armistice became effective. It must be admitted that our first feeling on hearing of the Armistice and what it meant, was one of profound thankfulness that we would not again have to go up





ARBRE GUERNON, OCTOBER 14, 1918





## RE-FITTING IN FRANCE

into the front lines, that we would not again have to lie in a shell hole or a hastily dug "Y" trench while Jerry searched for us—and sometimes found us—with his high explosive shells and with his gas shells. Our second feeling—but that came much later on, for at first we felt only relief—was one of bitter disappointment that we had to let the Germans off so easily, that we could not make them suffer the way they had made the French and the Belgians suffer, that we could not finish the job we had started out to do. The Germans were on the run (the Armistice and its terms proved that), and we were sorry we could not join in giving them the unforgettable and thorough licking that was coming to them.

The fact remained that, at eleven o'clock on the morning of November 11, 1918, the terms of the Armistice were effective and all fighting ceased from the English Channel to Switzerland.



## XI

### WAITING FOR ORDERS

WHAT through dropping men who were still in hospitals and having officers and enlisted men absent at the various schools, the *effective* strength of the Battalion on November 11, Armistice Day, was 11 commissioned officers and 302 enlisted men; the *available* strength (merely the strength on paper) was only 18 officers and 501 enlisted men. We were less than 50 per cent. effective.

On November 13, 1st Lieutenant Durham was promoted to Captain and, on the 20th, he was assigned to command Company C, which had been virtually commanded by 1st Lieutenant Leake since October 16, the day Captain Molyneaux had received his Majority. Other promotions in the Battalion were to follow, but meanwhile the command passed the following two weeks in routine drills, routine hikes and routine duties. The Armistice had come as a sort of a let-down; and speculations were rife as to the probable time of our return to the United States. As rain started in again on November 26, we of course changed billets. Entraining at Corbie for Connere in the Le Mans area, we marched from there to Le Breil where we were billeted on the morning of November 27. It was still raining. Our available strength on that date was 11 officers and 487 enlisted men; our effective strength, 8 officers and 303 enlisted men. This strength varied from day to day up to the date of our sailing from France when our available strength was 18 officers (with 5 more attached) and 770 enlisted men (with 22 others attached). We would have given a great deal if we had these 770 men on October 17 when we started to fire the barrage at La Selle River, 323 was our effective strength on that date.

For a month we stayed in Le Breil, a month that seemed endless. Of course we had been transferred from British

## WAITING FOR ORDERS

control and supervision back to American control, but this made no difference in the routine; hikes and drills were just as many and just as much enjoyed as formerly. No, they were not enjoyed even as much as before—they were hated. Previous to the Armistice, there was something to work for; no work was too hard to prepare ourselves for licking the Boche. But now we wanted to get home and could see no sense in doing things which seemed useless. Maybe we should not have taken this point of view but that is how we felt. Doubtless the only way to keep our minds off our longing for home was to keep us busy and, it must be admitted, we were kept as busy as possible. Manœuver Field Order A, Headquarters 27th Division, 12/24/18, was issued, and part of the Battalion participated in the called-for manœuver. On December 23, part of the Battalion again participated in similar manœuvers. After real fighting, it was hard to work up any enthusiasm for a game in which no machine guns were in evidence and in which a single man with a flag represented a company of infantry, a battery of artillery or some other such unit. Still, these manœuvers tended to make us forget our other troubles. There were the usual crop of rumors: Sailing orders had been issued and were on their way; the Battalion was to be a part of the Army of Occupation on the Rhine. You could take your choice. The very uncertainty of our future movements was very nerve-racking and tended to make us lose all interest in routine matters. The game of soldiering—a grim game it had been, with human lives as the stakes—seemed flat and silly. However, there was nothing flat and silly about the Inspection of the Battalion by the Commanding General of the 27th Division when he looked us over on December 21. Every man was on his toes and every man was playing the game.

Christmas day was something of an occasion. The weather did its best to make us feel at home by sprinkling a scanty supply of snow over the ground. It was the first snow we had seen in France. More snow was to follow, always at the most inconvenient of times. Special dinners were served in all of the companies; and only the abso-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

lutely necessary fatigue was called for. Yet the very thought that it was Christmas Day made us all the more homesick and all the more impatient for sailing orders. Do not get the idea that the Battalion was a great big "grouch." It was far from that: it was not made up of that type of man. Orders were cheerfully obeyed. But all the same, we were homesick and could not enter heart and soul into the life as we had before the signing of the Armistice. Discipline was never relaxed.

On the 27th (it is hardly necessary to state that it was raining) the Battalion again moved, but it did not move very far away. Headquarters (less Transport and Supply), part of the Attached Sanitary, Company A and Company D marched to Le Luart and billeted, while Transport, Supply, part of the Attached Sanitary, Company B and Company C hiked over to Sceaux, just a short distance from Le Luart. The next day, finding it a bit crowded in Sceaux, Company B moved over to Vouvray. The Battalion stayed on in these three villages until February 19, 1919, when it started on the first lap of its journey back to the United States.

The month and a half that the Battalion spent at these billets (destined to be our last of the war) was given over almost entirely to routine. Little by little all but our personal equipment was taken away from us. On January 12, we lost our two G. S. Wagons, eight heavy draft horses and one light draft horse; on February 1, ten limbers and forty light draft horses were taken from us; on the 6th, we turned in ten more limbers, fourteen light draft horses and the two mules; February 11 marked the withdrawal of our one Maltese Cart; on February 14 the Battalion was left with but five limbers, four rolling kitchens and eleven light draft horses; and on the 17th the four rolling kitchens alone remained to remind us of our former Transport. Not an animal was left. All pistols except those belonging to, or carried by, commissioned officers and 1st Sergeants had been turned in before February 19, as had been our machine-guns and all machine-gun equipment. Drilling

## WAITING FOR ORDERS

without rifles, without pistols, without machine guns—only the omnipresent packs were left to us—was hardly conducive to intense interest on the part of the officers and men. Setting-up exercises, hikes, Squads Right and Squads Left were virtually the only things left to do in the way of drill. However, every time we were ordered to turn in some part of the equipment or some part of the Transport we realized that we were that much nearer to starting for home. It was during this period also that officers and enlisted men continued to return to the Battalion from leaves and furloughs, the period for granting which had started while we were billeted in Vaulx-sur-Somme.

There were several events which stood out in this month and a half of waiting. On January 3, 1919, there was a Review and an Inspection by the Commanding General of the Division and, on the 22nd, during a cold rain, the entire Division was reviewed by General Pershing, Commander in Chief of the American Expeditionary Forces, in the vicinity of Champagne. During this review, Congressional Medals of Honor and Distinguished Service Crosses were formally bestowed on those of the Division who had earned them. The Congressional Medal of Honor, the highest decoration which the United States can bestow, was given to six men, and among these six was Sergeant Reidar Waaler\* of Company A, who had won his honors in the battle of the Hindenburg Line.

On January 31, the entire Battalion, from the Major down to the newest enlisted man, was on its toes because it was held in readiness for inspection by the Embarkation Officers. The Battalion was assembled, and marched out to a nearby field, and all equipment was laid out on the ground for inspection. It began to snow quite hard and, of course all our blankets were soaked. But what did we care! This inspection meant that we were soon going home. The Embarkation Officers never turned up!

Every man in the Battalion felt as if a pitcher of ice cold water had been thrown over him personally. What if

\* See Appendix F.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

the plans and orders had been changed! Again on February 1 the Battalion was lined up for inspection. This time the Embarkation Officers put in a tardy appearance, made a rapid inspection and hurried away. We surely expected orders within the next few days; but none came. Still, as we realized that embarkation orders necessitated a mass of detail, we did not lose hope of a speedy getaway. It must be admitted that the next two weeks dragged, the days seemed weeks long and the nights seemed scarcely shorter. On February 12, Lincoln's Birthday, we lost a good friend when S. O. 35, G.H.Q., 2/4/19 relieved Chaplain Archer B. Bass (he had been with us since August 19, 1918) from duty with the Battalion and assigned him to other duty with the American Expeditionary Forces. On February 5, orders had been received to make up three detachments to be known as the Camp Lee, the Camp Sherman and the Camp Wheeler Detachments, each to be under a commissioned officer and to be composed of men of the Battalion who had been inducted into the service from the areas in the vicinity of these three camps. In compliance with these orders, there sprang into being the Camp Lee Detachment of thirty enlisted men commanded by 2nd Lieutenant Noble, the Camp Sherman Detachment of thirty-eight men under 2nd Lieutenant Grace and the Camp Wheeler Detachment of seventy-seven men under the command of 2nd Lieutenant Anderson. The above hundred and forty-five men and three officers were actually detached from the Battalion and, from this date on until March 18, drilled as separate units and submitted Morning Reports and did other paper work just as if each was a separate company. Three of the officers began their trip home to the United States on February 17 when 1st Lieutenant Cook, 2nd Lieutenant Snare and 2nd Lieutenant Lyon were ordered on detached service on an Advance Party to precede the Battalion to America. First Lieutenant Crane had left us on February 6 on similar duty.

February 19 was a great day for the Battalion: eight officers were advanced one grade in rank; and the Battalion

## WAITING FOR ORDERS

left its billets for Brest on its way back to the United States. Early in the morning, Major Gardner announced the following list of promotions and assignments:

Major Gardner.....	to Lieutenant Colonel....	Division Staff
Capt. Whitney.....	to Major.....	Com. 105 M.G.Bn.
1st Lt. Leake.....	to Captain.....	Attached Hdqts.
1st Lt. Flash.....	to Captain.....	Attached Co. C.
1st Lt. Ball.....	to Captain.....	Com. Co. D.
1st Lt. Reynolds.....	to Captain.....	Attached Co. B.
2nd Lt. Downey.....	to 1st Lieutenant.....	Co. A.
2nd Lt. Matthews.....	to 1st Lieutenant.....	Co. B.

Captain Leake continued his duties as Adjutant but could not, on account of his rank be assigned to the position on paper; as Captain Durham was already in command of Company C, Captain Flash had to be carried as attached; as Captain Stewart D. Tiffany had been assigned to the Battalion on January 10 and had been put in command of Company B. Captain Reynolds had also to be carried as attached. As Company A now had more than its full quota of 1st Lieutenants, Lieutenant Cook was transferred to Company C and, on paper, was carried with that company although actually performing duty with his original company, Company A.

At ten o'clock, the Battalion, again reunited, proceeded by marching and by lorries to Champagne, arriving at three in the afternoon and entraining at five. The train pulled into Brest at a quarter to eleven on the night of February 20. After a long, weary hike up the hill, we reached Camp Pontanezen—in a heavy rain storm—at 1:30 on the morning of February 21. It was not till much later that we were assigned to tents, when we turned in, thoroughly wet but equally happy over the fact that we were actually on our way. The list of things which had to be done before the Battalion could embark was appalling and looked perfectly impossible; but everything went along swimmingly, and miracles were worked. February 21, 22 and 23 were busy days: officers and men were “de-cootie-ized,” uniforms were fumigated (and rendered shapeless),



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

over-seas caps and all other equipment were absolutely standardized, French money was exchanged for American bills and coins (perhaps they didn't look good to us!), all paper work was thoroughly checked over by the authorities and the dreaded Embarkation Lists were made out for the various companies. It was a very busy three days and yet the Battalion was called upon to furnish large details to work on the roads and the ditches of the camp in order to make it appear and act less like the marsh it was. This camp was supposed to be a place where individuals and their uniforms and equipment were scrupulously cleaned up in preparation for their sailing for home: it is a matter of fact, not a surmise, that the Battalion was infinitely cleaner on arriving at Camp Pontanezen than on leaving it. The very situation and nature of the camp made it impossible to keep a uniform clean.

On February 24, the Battalion (including the various detachments) marched down the hill into Brest; but as, owing to various contradictory orders, it arrived too late to board the U.S.S. *Leviathan* that evening, it bivouaced on the pier for the night. The American Red Cross furnished each of us with a canvas cot which contributed greatly to our comfort. Nevertheless, not much sleeping was done that night. Everybody was nervous and excited and dreading some eleventh hour change in orders. We felt that not until the coast of France was out of sight would we really believe that we were on our way home. As it was, just before boarding the *Leviathan* on February 25, the Battalion Commander was informed that the Camp Lee, the Camp Sherman and the Camp Wheeler Detachments would not board the *Leviathan* with the Battalion but would take some other boat, some hours or some days later. It was very indefinite. As some trouble had developed in connection with Lieutenant Noble's papers just before leaving Camp Pontanezen, to be on the safe side and to be sure that a commissioned officer would be in command of the Camp Lee Detachment, he had been relieved from duty therewith and 1st Lieutenant Barthman had been assigned to command in his place. The misunderstanding was rec-

## WAITING FOR ORDERS

tified and Lieutenant Noble went on board the steamer with the rest of the Battalion.

At 11:00 A.M. on February 25, 1919, the Battalion, less absentees and officers and men of the three detachments, boarded the *Leviathan* and was directed to its quarters. The strength of the command on that date was 18 commissioned officers with 5 others attached and 770 enlisted men (counting in the three detachments), with 22 others attached. The disposition of these officers and men is shown in the table herewith.

### STRENGTH OF THE BATTALION, FEBRUARY 25, 1919, ON EMBARKING FOR HOME ENLISTED MEN

	Co A	Co B	Co C	Co D	Hdqs Co	Attached		
						Sanitary	Ordnance	Attached
With the Show (Division)	1	1	2	4	..	..	..	..
Detailed to Ordnance	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	..
Detailed to Disbursing	..	..	..	1	1	..	..	..
Instructor at Langres	..	1	1	..	..	..	..	..
Instructor at Clamecy	..	..	1	..	..	..	..	..
Camp Lee Detachment	24	29	28	64	..	..	..	..
Camp Sherman Detachment								
Camp Wheeler Detachment								
On board <i>Leviathan</i>	160	141	147	119	44	18	4	..
Total	185	173	179	188	45	18	4	..

TOTAL STRENGTH 792

On Board *Leviathan* 633

### COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Advance Party	..	2	2	..	..	..	..	..
Camp Lee Detachment	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Camp Sherman Detachment	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	..
Camp Wheeler Detachment	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	..
On board <i>Leviathan</i>	3	2	2	2	2	2	..	3
Total		4	4	4	2	2	0	3

TOTAL STRENGTH 23

On Board *Leviathan* 16



## XII

### HOMeward BOUND

THE trip on the *Leviathan* was, on the whole, uneventful. Almost the only incident worthy of comment was the order issued by Brigadier General Debevoise who was in command of the 11,000 odd troops on the transport. This order was issued on February 27 and was one which the Navy men said would result in absolute chaos. On embarking, the various organizations had been poorly quartered in that, instead of being kept together by units, they had been split up and scattered all over the ship. For example, the Battalion was quartered in six different holds making a Battalion Inspection and the Inspection of Quarters an unnecessarily hard task. The 107th Infantry was even worse off. However, General Debevoise decided to re-assign quarters in order that units might be concentrated. The necessary orders were issued and, at a given hour, every soldier on the transport was moving by designated passages and companionways from his old to his newly assigned quarters. There was not the slightest congestion or confusion and, in a very short time, every man was settled in his new bunk. The Navy men did not know the discipline of the 27th Division; they did not know that if a thing was humanly possible, the Division could and would do it.

On the 27th, Captain Tiffany was transferred from Company B to Battalion Headquarters and Captain Reynolds was assigned to the command of Company B. There were no other changes in the Battalion except the ever-changing sick report. During our ocean trip to America, the officers and the men were kept on deck as much as possible. Notwithstanding every precaution, the dreaded influenza put in its appearance and our list of men in hospital mounted steadily. On February 28, the Battalion had eight men in

## HOMeward BOUND

the sick-bay; on the 1st of March, there were thirty-nine; forty-two were sick on the 2nd and forty-eight on the 3rd. On March 4, the sick in hospital had dropped to forty-four; on the 5th, to thirty-six (but two men died on the 5th); and on March 6, the date of the docking of the *Leviathan* at Hoboken, New Jersey, the thirty-one men still in the ship's sick-bay were transferred to the Medical Authorities at Hoboken N. J. under authority of G. O. 19, Headquarters Port of Embarkation, November 18, 1917. Of these thirty-one enlisted men, three died at a later date, seven never rejoined the command, twenty rejoined their companies at Camp Mills and one returned to duty at Camp Upton. It cannot be said that the Battalion enjoyed an especially healthy trip on the *Leviathan*.

After a triumphal trip through New York Harbor and up a bit of the North River, with excursion boats full of 27th Division relatives, as an escort of honor, with tug boats and other craft loaded to the gunwales with welcoming committees, with every whistle and every noise-making apparatus afloat and ashore working to its limit, with the troops on board the *Leviathan* lining the rails and occupying every available bit of deck space, with every port-hole framing an eager, happy face, we docked at Hoboken at 11:00 A.M. With the exception of a detail left aboard to handle baggage and other heavy equipment, Headquarters, Company C, Company D, Attached Sanitary and Attached Ordnance marched aboard a waiting ferry-boat and, after much delay, steamed around Manhattan Island to Long Island City, boarded a train for Camp Mills and arrived at about 10:30 P.M. After a bit to eat, all hands turned in and slept away the first night on American soil that we had had since May 16, 1918. Company A and Company B, who had been left aboard the *Leviathan* to give it a thorough policing, got away about the time the rest of the Battalion was going into quarters at Camp Mills and, by ferry and by train, rejoined them at one o'clock of the morning of March 7.



### XIII

## AWAITING DISCHARGE IN THE UNITED STATES

THE routine procedure at Camp Mills was very similar to what we had been through at Camp Pontanezen in Brest. Again was the Battalion de-cootieized, again were uniforms fumigated and sterilized (and devitalized), again were large working details called for. Paper work was again closely scrutinized but, joy of joys, there were no Embarkation Lists to be prepared "in dozenicate." Liberal interpretation was made of the rules in connection with the granting of leaves and, at one time or another, every man who wanted to see his family or anyone else's family was given the opportunity. On March 8, Lieutenants Cook, Snare and Lyon (but not Lieutenant Crane) reported back to duty with their various companies. On the 12th, Lieutenant Crane was ordered from Detached Service with the Advanced Party to Detached Service with Headquarters, 27th Division in accordance with Paragraph 2, S. O. 66, Headquarters 27th Division, March 8, 1919; on April 1, he was transferred from the Battalion and was attached to Headquarters, 27th Division. On March 18, the Camp Lee, Camp Sherman and Camp Wheeler Detachments rejoined the Battalion; Lieutenant Barthman was relieved from duty with the Camp Lee Detachment and returned to Company A; and Lieutenant Noble was again given his former assignment as commanding officer of the above-mentioned Detachment, after having been relieved from duty with Company C.

On March 24, the entire Battalion, which on that date had (including the three Detachments) an effective strength of 17 commissioned officers (plus 5 attached) and 743 enlisted men (plus 22 attached) out of a paper strength of 18 officers (plus the 5 attached) and 753 men (plus the





HOME-COMING OF THE 27TH DIVISION, MARCH 26, 1919  
Looking North from Madison Square





## AWAITING DISCHARGE IN THE UNITED STATES

22 attached), proceeded by train and ferry to East 34th Street, New York City, where it was met by Squadron A, Cavalry, New York Guard, and by the "Ex-Members of Squadron A" and was escorted by them up Fifth Avenue to 94th Street and thence to the Armory at 94th Street and Madison Avenue where packs were shed, cots set up, the necessary guard posted and the personnel of the Battalion permitted to scatter all over the city on pass. All the way up the Avenue, the Battalion had been most enthusiastically welcomed, but it was not until the next day that we were to learn what real enthusiasm was.

Bright and early on the 25th, the Battalion assembled at the Armory and, by elevated train, reached 14th Street whence it marched to its rendezvous at 10th Street and Broadway to be ready for the "Home Coming Parade of the 27th Division." In mass formation, with tin hats, gas masks and full packs but no arms, the Division marched up Fifth Avenue to 110th Street where it was dismissed. The units then returned to the various armories in which they were quartered. To say that Fifth Avenue was crowded would not convey the idea of the masses of people that packed every available bit of the sidewalks and, in many cases, the roadway itself. Time after time the Battalion had to break into column of squads in order to force its way through the yelling, cheering, enthusiastic, friendly mob. All one could hear was a continual roar from 10th Street to 110th Street. It certainly was a splendid greeting. After the dismissal of the Battalion from the parade and its return to the Armory, the necessary guard was posted and the remainder of the Battalion sent off on pass.

Meanwhile, as orders had been received disbanding the Camp Lee, Camp Sherman and the Camp Wheeler detachments, the three commissioned officers and the 145 enlisted men comprising these groups were returned to duty with their various companies. On the morning of March 26, one commissioned officer (2nd Lieutenant Frank H. Grace of Company D) and 223 enlisted men (including three attached) were transferred out of the Battalion and ordered to return to Camp Mills to await further orders.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

This was pursuant to S. O. 77, Liaison Office, Camp Mills, March 22, 1919. Early that same morning, the Battalion now numbering 16 commissioned officers (plus 5 attached) and 523 enlisted men (plus 19 attached) out of a strength on paper of 17 officers and 534 men (plus the attached 5 officers and 19 men) left the Armory and, by Subway and Ferry, reached Long Island City where it entrained for Camp Upton, arriving about 1:00 P.M. Routine work in preparation for discharge occupied the next five days and, on March 31, all those men carried on the rolls who were not present with the Battalion were transferred out in accordance with various Special Orders of the Headquarters at Camp Upton. On April 1, the paper and also the actually present strength of the Battalion was therefore 16 commissioned officers (plus the 5 attached) and 526 enlisted men (plus the 19 attached). Pay-rolls were signed; men were paid off; all Battalion records and papers were boxed and forwarded to Washington and the 105th Machine Gun Battalion was discharged from service in the Army of the United States of America.\* Officers and enlisted men scattered to their various homes and the Battalion ceased to exist except as a memory and as an institution of which we were, and are, proud.

\* See Appendices O, P, Q.

## Roll of Honor







## Roll of Honor

John Giraud Agar, Jr.	Edward Jules Lamarche
Arthur D. Alexander	Albert Lanzer
Lloyd S. Allen	James Ely Miller
Charles D. Baker	John D. Osterberg
Raynal Cawthorne Bolling	James Tellis Page
Belvedere Brooks	Marshall G. Peabody
Stephen H. Dorr, Jr.	Van Horn Peale
Philip Marion Drabble	James Jackson Porter
Fritz L. Dressler	Gordon Rand
Frank W. Ellis	Henry S. Sherwood
John Fine	Henry Montgomery
Herbert Groesbeck, Jr.	Suckley
Thomas Addis Emmet	William Bradford Turner
Harris	Russell T. Walker
Sheldon E. Hoadley	Rae Wygant Whidden
Earl T. Williams	





## ROLL OF SERVICE





## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JOHNFRITZ ACHELIS

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12-14; Fontainebleau, France, October-November; Saumur, December, 1917. Intelligence Section, General Headquarters, Chaumont, January 6; 6th F. A., 1st Div., January 17; C Bn., 7th F. A., 1st Div., June 8; returned to U. S., June 30; Camp Jackson, Columbia, S. C., August 3; 1st Lt., F. A. Bgd. Firing Center (F. A. B. F. C.) Chief Instructor in Orientation, Camp McClellan, Anniston, Ala., December, 1918. Engagements: Toul and Montdidier Sectors with 6th and 7th F. A., January 6-June 8, 1918, including Cantigny and Montdidier Offensives. Discharged December 3, 1918.

### PAUL STRONG ACHILLES

Troop I, N. Y., 2nd Provisional Training Rgt., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav. O. R. C., August 15; ordered to Camp Upton, August 29; assigned to Co. A, 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., September 2, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf., February 22, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, June 16-August 4; Vesles Sector, August 11-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 16; Meuse Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### CRITTENDEN HULL ADAMS

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., July; attended 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, August 25; recommissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., November, 1917. With 152nd Depot Brigade, Camp Upton, November 17-February, 1918. With 310th Cav., Ft. Ethan Allen, Vt., February-July; School of Musketry, Camp Perry, O., July-August; School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okl., August-November. Air Service Radio School, Columbia University, N. Y., November-December, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., F. A., October, 1918. Discharged December 5, 1918.

### JOHN FAIRCHILD ADAMS

Commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg. Transferred to Air Service, stationed in England. Discharged January 8, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### NEWTON ADAMS

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C. N. A., April 30; 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., June 7; Judge Advocate, Special Courts Martial, G. J. S. D. No. 2, October 4, 1918-January 3, 1919. Intermediate Section, G. J. S. D. No. 2, Gièvres, Loire-et-Cher, France. Discharged March 17, 1919.

### STUART CORLIES ADAMS

Entered Fort Myer R. O. T. C., August; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., November, 1917. Reported to Camp Lee, Va., 80th Div., and assigned to Headquarters Co., 313th F. A., March, 1918. Arrived in France, June, 1918; made Battalion liaison officer and regimental info. officer and commander of trains for 2nd Bn., 313th F. A.; on detached service in zone of British 1st and 2nd Army Corps in region between Beauvais, Amiens and Abbeville, collecting and shipping horses for all American units. (Squadron A training stood me in good stead on this assignment.) Engagements: Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26, 1918. Wounded in action, September 26, 1918, direct hit by German gunner operating Austrian 88mm. in their rear-guard action. Shell hit and exploded under right heel, macerating flesh of leg, but leaving me now almost as good as new. Gunners range was less than 1000m. and I can locate his position on any good map. Went through various hospitals in France and U. S. till discharge. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### GEORGE TOWNSEND ADEE

Second Plattsburg O. T. C.; Camp Dix, 153rd Depot Brigade, December 15, 1917-February, 1918. Major commanding 2nd Bn., 311th Infantry, 78th Div. at Camp Dix, N. J. and in France. Recommended for Lt. Col., but Armistice stopped promotions. Engagements: St. Mihiel Drive; Meuse-Argonne Operations. Discharged December, 1918.

### FREDERICK A. ADLER

Squadron A, Troop B, June 11-October 13, 1917. With 105th M. G. Bn., Co. A, October 13, 1917-April 1, 1919. Corp., April 25th, and Sgt., June 6, 1918. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, October 17, 1918. Citations: "S. O. No. 86. Headquarters 27th Div. U. S. A., A. E. F., France. Sergeant Frederick A. Adler, 1209212, Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., for leadership, zeal and courage while acting as platoon sergeant in the Dickebush Sector, Belgium, August, 1918, and during the Battle of the Hindenburg Line, September, 1918. By Command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan." Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ✠ JOHN GIRAUD AGAR, JR.

[1st Lt., Aviation Corps, U. S. A. In training in the Aviation School, Cornell University, Ithaca; Mt. Clemens, Mich.; Mineola, N. Y. Went to France and trained at Issoudun. Assigned to the 22nd Aero Squadron, 2nd Pursuit Group, 1st Wing, First American Army, A. E. F. Engagements: with 22nd Aero Squadron, which operated with the First American Army between St. Mihiel and Pont-à-Mousson, and between the Argonne Forest and the Meuse River. Killed near Bar-le-Duc, because of an accident to his aeroplane, October, 1918.]

### ✠ ARTHUR D. ALEXANDER

[1st Lt., Ordnance, U. S. A. Served in the U. S. and with A. E. F. in France, 1917-1918. Died of illness contracted in service, April, 21, 1919.]

### HARRY G. ALFKE

Drafted from Squadron A, N. Y. Cav. into Federal Service with 105th M. G. Bn. Promoted Sgt. May 1, 1918. All engagements with 105th M. G. Bn. Divisional citation for service in Hindenburg Line Battle on September 29, 1918. Discharged, April 1, 1919.

### HENRY BUTLER ALLEN

Frankford Arsenal, May-July, 1917. With Chief Ordnance Officer, A. E. F., August 1917-May 1918. Headquarters S. O. S., May-December 1918. Frankford Arsenal, January-April 1919. Promoted 1st Lt. Ord. Dept. U. S. R. May 1917; Capt. Ord. Dept. U. S. N. A. March 1918. Discharged April 1919.

### ✠ LLOYD S. ALLEN

[Flying Cadet, A. S. S. C. Killed in flight at Wilbur Wright Field, Dayton, O., May 1, '18.]

### MORTON BOGUE ALLEN

Pvt. Squadron A, April 1917. Promoted Corp., 105th M. G. Bn., April; Sgt. 105th M. G. Bn. October 1918. Engagements: With 105th M. G. Bn. while in France. Citation extract: "S. O. No. 86, Headquarters, 27th Div. N. Y., March 27, 1919. For exceptional courage and determination during battle of the Hindenburg Line while in command of a gun team. Although gassed, on September 26, he remained at his gun until he collapsed on September 29." Discharged April 1, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

LOUIS H. AMY, JR.

Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 12, 1917-April, 1918; Camp Stuart, Newport News, Va., April-May, 1918; overseas with 105th M. G. Bn., Co. C., 27th Div. U. S. A., as Pvt. Engagements: Dickebush, Mt. Kemmel, Hindenburg Line, Guillemont Farm, The Knoll, Selle River. Discharged April 1, 1919.

FREDERICK ANDERSON

Squadron A, Co. C, July-October; Private in 105th M. G. Bn. October 13, 1917. Promoted Corp. 105th M. G. Bn., July 11, 1918. January 1, 1919, located with Bn. at St. Nazaire, Sallenelle, Wormhoudt, La-Briel, Sceaux, Brest, and others which I cannot recall. Discharged April 1, 1919.

AVERY DELANO ANDREWS

Appointed Col., Engineers, U. S. Army, October 28; sailed for France November 19, 1917. Deputy Director General of Transportation (in Paris) until March 1918. Deputy Chief of Utilities until July 12; Deputy Assistant Chief of Staff, Headquarters S. O. S. (at Tours) until July 22, 1918, when ordered to duty with First Section, General Staff, General Headquarters, A. E. F. Appointed Chief of First Section, General Staff and Assistant Chief of Staff to Gen. Pershing, August 1918. Promoted to Brigadier General, General Staff, U. S. Army, October 13, 1918. On duty General Headquarters A. E. F., July 22, 1918-April 27, 1919. United States Distinguished Service Medal, Citation as follows: "For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services as assistant chief of staff, American Expeditionary Forces. He has rendered most efficient service in connection with the organization and administration of the transportation department of the American Army in France and as deputy chief of utilities in the services of supply. Later, with marked ability, he headed the important administrative section of the general staff of the American Expeditionary Forces." France: Commandant de la Legion d'Honneur, citation, "in recognition of meritorious services rendered to the Allied cause." Belgium: Commander, Order of the Crown. Italy: Commander, Order of the Crown. Discharged May 31, 1919.

LINCOLN C. ANDREWS

In regular cavalry from June, 1893 to September 30, 1920. As Capt. U. S. Cav., detailed to duty as Inspector Instructor with Squadron A, September 1911-January, 1915. (Honorary Member Squadron A.) Brig.-Gen. during the war. Deputy Provost Marshal General, General Headquarters, A. E. F. Decorations: Officer of the Legion of Honor; King's Order of the Crown of Italy; Distinguished Service Medal, U. S. A.



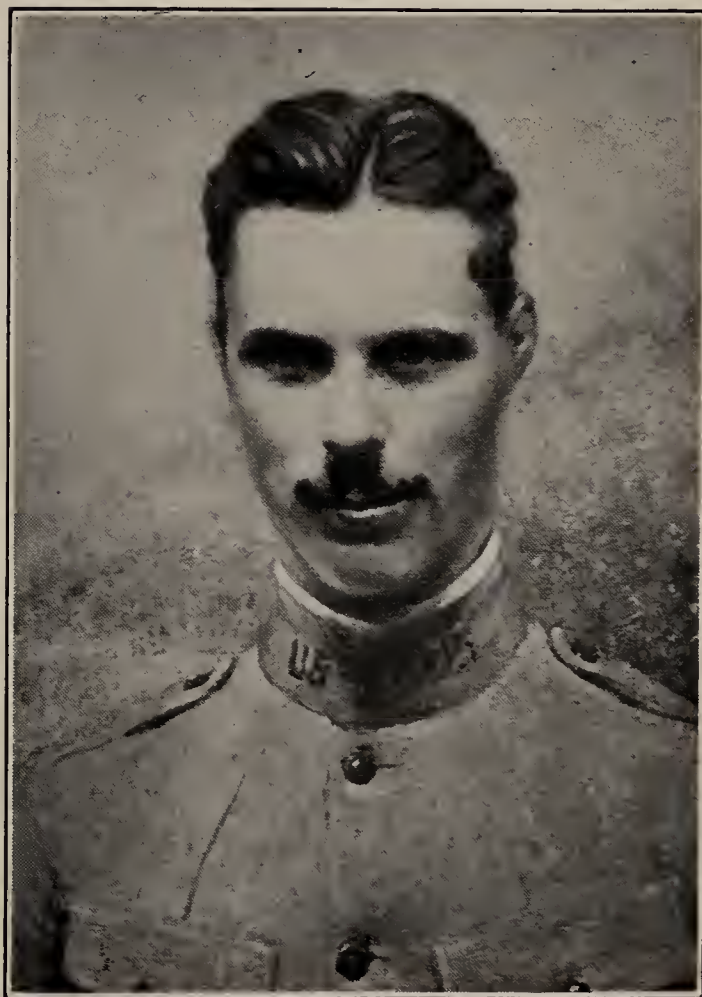
JOHN GIRAUD AGAR, JR.



CHARLES D. BAKER



RAYNAL CAWTHORNE BOLLING



STEPHEN H. DORR, JR.





## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HORACE THURBER APLINGTON

Capt. 15th U. S. Cav., May 15, 1917. Major, N. A., June 7, 1918, 4th and 90th Divisions. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Offensive, A. E. F. March 14, 1918-May 28, 1919. Army of Occupation, Germany, January 19-May 1919. Permanent Rank, Captain of Cavalry.

### WILLIAM HENRY APPLETON

Enlisted, Seaman 2nd Class, U. S. N. R. F., January 4, 1918. Assigned to Naval Training Station, Pelham Bay, N. Y., January 11, 1918. Promoted to Boatswain's Mate 1st Class (station rating). Recommended for officer's training school and was completing course when armistice came. Released from active duty December 11, 1918.

### WILLIAM CAMPBELL ARMSTRONG

Candidate, R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, N. Y., May 12-August 15, 1917. 2nd Lt., F. A. N. A., August 15, 1917-July 30, 1918; 1st Lt., F. A. U. S. A. July 30-December 13, 1918. Located at McAllen, Texas, Plattsburg and Camp Upton, N. Y., Camp de Souge, France, and Camp Travis, Tex. Promoted 2nd Lt. Btry. A, 306th F. A., 77th Div.; 1st Lt., Btry. D, 54th F. A. 18th Div. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Vesle River Sector, Oise-Aisne Offensive. Discharged December 13, 1918.

### FRANCIS X. ARNOLD

Troop B, Squadron A, July 26, 1917. In Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Promoted Corp. Co. A, M. G. Bn., July 1, 1918. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, Vierstraat Ridge, August 20-September 2; Battle of Hindenburg Line September 27-29, 1918. Decoration: Conspicuous Service Cross, "for leadership, courage and determination as squad-leader and in aiding in the rescue of two men from a burning tank during operations against the Hindenburg Line, September 27, 1918." Wounded during Hindenburg Line Operations, September 27, 1918: gun shot wound in right thigh. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HENRY FRANCIS ATHERTON

Capt., Ord. Dept. (Reserve) stationed in Washington, D. C. and with S. O. S. in France. Discharged February 22, 1919 as Major, Ord. Dept. (Reserve).



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### REGINALD LAGRANGE AUCHINCLOSS

Seaman 2nd Class, Naval Aviation Reserve, July, 1917-January, 1918; Chief Quartermaster, N. A. R., January-July; Ensign, Aviation Instructor, July-December, 1918. Served at Mass. Inst. of Tech. (Ground School), Bayshore, L. I., Pensacola, Fla., and Brunswick, Ga., Flying Schools. Had about 200 hours flying. Discharged December 14, 1918.

### WILLIAM R. AYLWARD

Pvt., Princeton S. A. T. C., September 23-December 13, 1918. Discharged December 13, 1918.

### EDWARD DENISON BABCOCK

First Troop, 2nd Prov. Regt., R. O. T. C., May 12-August 14, 1917. Appointed 2nd Lt. Cav., N. A., August 15; assigned to Troop B, 304th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., Camp Upton, September 1, 1917. Acting Adjutant, 304th M. G. Bn. until February 21; transferred as 2nd Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Reserve Corps, February 21; Adjutant, School of Aerial Photography, Ithaca, N. Y., to May 1; Chief Military Instructor to July 11; Chief Photographic Instructor to September 9; Assistant to Commandant to November 1, 1918. Officer in charge of Technical and Specialized School of Aerial Photography, Washington, D. C., to February 27, 1919. Executive Officer, Photo. Branch to March 20, 1919. Appointed 1st Lt. Air Service Aeronautics, September 17, 1918. Discharged March 21, 1919.

### HARRY SALTONSTALL BABCOCK

First Troop, 2nd Regt., 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 15-August 15; Camp Upton, September 1-December, 1917. Locomobile Co., Bridgeport, Conn.; Packard Motor Co., Detroit, Mich.; assigned 5th Div. Motor Supply Train, June 6, 1918; sailed A. E. F., June 29, C. O. 450 A. W. O. L. 5th Div. Casuals; joined 5th Div., Vosges, France, August 8, 1918. Appointed 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., August 15, 1917; C. O. different times Cos. A B C and E, 5th Div. M. S. T.; 1st Lt. Cav., A. R. C., October 31, 1919. Engagements: St. Dié Sector, August 8-23; St. Mihiel, September 12-17; Meuse-Argonne, October 12-23, October 26-November 11, 1918. With Army of Occupation, November 11, 1918-July 10, 1919. Discharged August 11, 1919.

### THEODORE STODDARD BABCOCK

Engrs.' O. T. C., May 14-August 14, 1917. 1st Lt. Co. E, 303rd Engrs., 78th Div., Camp Dix, N. J., August 14, 1917-May 26, 1918. 303rd Engrs., A. E. F. May 26, 1918-June 6, 1919. Promoted Capt. Co. E, 303rd Engrs., November 1, 1919. Engagements: Ypres Sector, July 5-24; Arras

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Sector, July 26-August 12; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-16; Limey Sector, September 16-October 3; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 13-November 7, 1918. Discharged June 27, 1919.

### ROGERS H. BACON

Commissioned 1st Lt., A. E. F., in France, after five months in the Y. M. C. A. with the French Army, August 7, 1918. Promoted Capt., A. S. C., February 13, 1919. Attached to Headquarters, R. R. and C. Service, A. E. F., August 7, 1918-November 25, 1919, when relieved for return to U. S. In charge of all personal and vehicular damage claims against the Army. Discharged January 5, 1920.

### HAMILTON VAUGHAN BAIL

Commissioned 1st Lt., Engineer R. C., June 28; E. O. T. C., American University, Washington, D. C., September 2; assigned to 6th U. S. Engineers, November 9; sailed for France, December 3, 1917. Engineering work in zone of the advance to March; First Corps School, Infantry Section, April; assigned to Army Engineer School, Langres, July; returned to U. S. A. August 20, 1918, and assigned to Camp Humphreys to instruct and train. Promoted Capt., July 30, 1918. Engagements: In Picardy with 4th British Army and 1st Australian Corps, defensive operations, May; defensive operations on Marne, June-July, 1918. Discharged January 15, 1919.

### THEODORE L. BAILEY

Captain, Air Service, September 17, 1917. Promoted Major, Air Service, September 23, 1918. C. O., Penn Field, Austin, Tex. (Air Service School for Radio Operators.) Discharged January 22, 1919.

### CHARLES BAKER

Pvt., Headquarters Detachment, 105th M. G. Bn., U. S. A., July 15, 1917-March 13, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged March 13, 1919.

### ✠ CHARLES D. BAKER

[Capt., Co. E, 165th Inf. Awarded Croix de Guerre for gallantry and coolness on the battlefield when his regiment crossed the Ourcq. After his ear drum had been pierced and while suffering excruciating pain, Capt. Baker continued at the head of his men, and in his disposition of them displayed such sound military judgment as to win special commendation. During his cross-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

ing to France on a transport an accident occurred in the engine room which loosened a plate below the water line. The pumps could not handle the leak. The water rose to the level of the deck where the mules were stabled and 100 of the animals were drowned. At the risk of his life, Capt. Baker carried out a plan of his own devising which made it possible for repairs to be made. For this he received the formal commendation of the Navy Department. He died July 26, 1918.]

### CHARLES WILLIAM BAKER

Corp., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., U. S. A., July 15, 1917-April 1, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### NEWTON A. BAKER

Pvt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., July 15, 1917-April 1, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October, 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ALWYN BALL, 3RD

With Field Service, American Hospital, France, November 24, 1914-February 15, 1915. Commissioned 2nd Lt., S. O. No. 182, A. G. O., July 14, 1917. Joined 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C. Promoted 1st Lt., S. O. No. 99, W. D. A. G. O., April 23, 1918. Promoted Capt., S. O. No. 50-A, G. H. Q., A. E. F., February 19, 1919. Engagements: Dickebush Lake and Scherpenberg Sector, Belgium, July 19-August 30; Ypres-Lys Offensive, August 31-September 2; Somme Offensive, September 24-October 20, 1918. Battles of Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge; engagements of Vierstraat Ridge, St. Maurice River; operations of The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; actions of East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Lake. Citations: (1) "S. O. No. 87, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., A. E. F., France, March, 1919. For courage and determination in making personal reconnaissance under heavy enemy shell and machine gun fire. This in the Battle of Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium, August 31-September 2, 1918." (2) "S. O. No. 39, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., A. E. F., France, February 5, 1919. For determined courage and qualities of skilled leadership frequently demonstrated under fire in the battles and engagements in which his battalion took part, and more particularly in the battle of the Hindenburg Line, France." Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### GEORGE GILL BALL

Student, O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 14-August 15; 2nd Lt., 2nd U. S. Cav., August 15, 1917; 1st Lt., 14th U. S. Cav., March, 1918. Still in service.

### CYRIL G. BALLIN

Mustered into Federal Service with 2nd F. A., N. Y., July 1, 1917 as 1st Lt.; transferred to A. S. A. P., July, 1918; assigned to duty with Signal Corps February 1, 1918; stationed in Detroit in charge of electric welding on Liberty Motors. Discharged February 15, 1919.

### FRANCIS NATHAN BANGS

Assistant Instructor, O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 1-August 15; 77th Div., Camp Upton, August 30, 1917-March 28, 1918; Capt., Cav., Adjutant, 302 Train Headquarters and M. P.; commissioned Capt. of Inf., November, 1917, Provost Marshall 77th Div., A. E. F., December 1, 1918-May 12, 1919. Sailed from U. S. March 29, 1918, arrived France April 12, returned to U. S. May 1, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat, Lorraine Defensive Sector, June 14-August 1; Vesle River Defensive Sector, August 15; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 15-September 15; Meuse-Argonne, September 20-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 12, 1919.

### HAROLD P. BANKS

O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 15-Aug. 15, 1917. Attached 77th Div. N. A., Camp Upton, N. Y., Aug 15-September 3; attached 27th Div. N. G., Spartanburg, S. C., September 4-November 7; assigned 2nd Div., Chickamauga Park, Ga., November 7, 1917, and served in 2nd Amm. Train until May 3, 1919. Service in A. E. F., February 15, 1918-May 30, 1919. Returned to U. S. as casual June 10, 1919. Promoted 2nd Lt., F. A. R. C., August 15, 1917; 1st Lt., F. A. N. A., 2nd Amm. Tr., A. E. F., July 20, 1918; Capt., F. A., U. S. A., 2nd Amm. Tr., A. E. F., April 10, 1919. Engagements: Verdun Sector, March 15-May 17; Château-Thierry, June 1-July 9; Soissons, July 18-25; Marbache Sector, August 7-20; St. Mihiel Salient, September 12-21; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 1-November 16, 1918. Army of Occupation, November 17, 1918-May 3, 1919. U. S. A. citation: "1st Lt. Harold P. Banks for exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as Supply Officer, 2nd Amm. Tr., France, A. E. F., in testimony thereof and as an expression of appreciation of these services, I award him this citation. (signed) John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief. Awarded on April 19, 1919." Discharged June 13, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HENRY WARD BANKS, 3RD

Entered training camp, Madison Barracks, N. Y., May 12, 1917. Commissioned Capt., F. A., August 15. Assigned 308 F. A., Camp Dix, August 29-September 5; 108th F. A., Camp Hancock, September 8-December 12; 1st Army Headquarters Regiment, Camp Greene, December 15, 1917-February 2, 1918; 58th Pioneer Inf., Camp Green and Camp Wadsworth, February 5-March 31; 142nd F. A., Camp Beauregard, April 9-May 8; F. A. R. D., Camp Jackson, unassigned, May 10-24; 2nd Corps Artillery Park, Camp Jackson, May 24-July 1; left U. S. A. with 2nd C. A. P., July 10, and arrived France July 21, 1918. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Offensive, August 5-14 (3rd Corps); St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-15 (4th Corps); Oise-Aisne Offensive, September 16-October 14 (2nd French Army); Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 14-November 11, 1918 (5th Corps). Discharged March 12, 1919.

### GEORGE HARMON BARBER

Candidate at R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 14-August 15, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., August 15; served with 152nd Brigade until November 15, 1917. Transferred to 184th Brigade Headquarters and appointed A. D. C. to Com. Gen.; promoted 1st Lt., F. A., January 1, 1918; transferred to Headquarters, 28th Div., October 1; promoted Capt., F. A., November 6, 1918. Engagements: St. Dié, Vosges Sector, July 22-September 20; Argonne, September 26-October 10; Pont-à-Mousson Sector, October 11-20; Woëvre Sector, October 21-November 11, 1918. Discharged August 25, 1919.

### HAROLD BARCLAY

Enlisted May, 1917. Sailed for France as Capt., M. C., U. S. A., June, 1917; returned March, 1919. Promoted Major, M. C., February 20, 1918; Lt. Col., M. C., November 11, 1919. Engagements: With British 3rd Army (attached) on the Baccarat Sector, Battle of Champagne, Château Thierry, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne. Discharged March, 1919.

### ROBERT COCHRANE BARCLAY

Enlisted in Officers' Training School at Camp Shelby, Miss., June 1, 1918; accepted commission as Capt., September 8 in Remount Div.; September 10-27, at A. E. D. 301, Newport News, Va., in charge of Feeds and Feeding; September 29, reported at A. R. D. 333; attached to F. R. S. 339; November 1, in command of F. R. S. 352; December 4, 1918, transferred to F. R. S. 356 as C. O.; January 1, 1919, men of this squadron all discharged or transferred. Put in charge of unattached officers. Discharged March 8, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### STEPHEN BARKER

First Lt., Motor Transport Corps, November 5, 1918-March 20, 1919, at Headquarters, M. T. C., Washington, D. C. Discharged March 20, 1919.

### SAMUEL L. M. BARLOW

Enlisted April 28, 1917; promoted Sgt., Intelligence. Recommended for French decoration—didn't get it. Offered commission in Liaison—didn't want it. May, 1917, England; June, 1917, France, Paris, Havre, Marseilles; November 1918 Germany, Munich, Weimar, Berlin; Luxembourg; Italy; Belgium. Discharged May 14, 1919.

### ALLEN GARDNER BARNARD

Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Lake. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### THOMAS SLOANE BARNES

With 166th Depot Brigade, Camp Lewis, Wash., June 26-August 16; C. M. G. O. T. C., Camp Hancock, Ga., August 16-November 26, 1918. Duty Sgt., 19th Co., 166th Depot Brigade, July, 1918; 2nd Lt., M. G. Certificate, November 25, 1918. Discharged November 26, 1918.

### JOHN JOSEPH BARRETT

Enlisted Squadron A, July, 1917; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Transferred to 4th Recruit Co., U. S. Army, Fort Slocum, N. Y., May, 1918. Discharged December 6, 1918.

### HERBERT BARRY

Officers' Training School, Spartanburg, S. C., January-April, 1918; Major, Inf., U. S. A., May, 1918-July, 1919; with 27th Div., 105th Inf. May-June, 1918; 27th Div. Headquarters July, 1918; with British 2nd Army Headquarters, August-December, 1918; with 2nd Army Headquarters, A. E. F., December, 1918-January, 1919; with S. O. S. Headquarters, April-June, 1919. Discharged July, 1919.

### HERBERT BARRY, JR.

Squadron A, July 25-October 14, 1917; Sgt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., October 14, 1917. Detached service as Div. Gas Officer, Headquarters, 27th Div., August, and R. R. & C. Service, Headquarters, 2nd British Army, August-November, 1918. (I don't know whether this is technically "Zone of Operations" or not. It certainly wasn't as a matter of fact.) No engage-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

ments. Was in East Poperinghe Line, also on Scherpenberg opposite Mt. Kemmel, July-August, 1918. In hospital, France and U. S., November 20, 1918-January 5, 1919. Discharged January 20, 1919.

### JAMES ALFRED BASCOMB

Enlisted August 7, 1918, U. S. Army Med. Dept. Served as Pvt. 1st Class, in U. S. with Medical Dept., Walter Reed General Hospital, Washington, D. C. Discharged September 26, 1919.

### E. FARRAR BATESON

Candidate, 1st Plattsburg O. T. C., May 10, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., F. A., August 14; Instructor at 2nd Plattsburg O. T. C.; Capt., F. A., November 27, 1917, in charge of F. A. instruction at 3rd O. T. C. at Camp Upton. Assigned to 304th F. A., April 12, 1918; sailed for France April 22, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 14; Vesle-Aisne Offensive; Argonne Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive to November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### WILLIAM BAYLIS, JR.

Capt., Ord. R. C., December 15-July 20, 1918. Second Lt., F. A., U. S. A., July 20; 1st Lt., F. A., U. S. A., October 23, 1918. Discharged January 10, 1919.

### DONALD BAYNE

Enlisted as sailor in the Navy during the World War and obtained rank of Ensign. Discharged as Ensign, U. S. N. R. F.

### LLOYD MOORE BAYNE

July 16-23, with Squadron A, Troop A; discharged July 23, 1917. Enlisted in U. S. Medical Corps, Camp Upton, N. Y., February 24, 1918; transferred to D. H. No. 2, Fox Hills, Staten Island; transferred to Chemical Warfare Service at Edgewood Arsenal, Edgewood, Md., as Pvt. 1st Class, 2nd Bn. Casual Co., C. W. S., U. S. A. Discharged December 7, 1918.

### RICHARD P. BEAHAN

Drafted into Federal Service with Troop A, Squadron A, August 15, 1917. Organization converted into 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Sailed for France May, 1918. Located in France at Brest, St. Nazaire, Thieres, etc. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer, Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### KARL HOWELL BEHR

Capt., Executive Officer, District D, Motor Transport Corps (Northeastern States). Discharged January 11, 1919.

### FREDERICK PARKHURST BENEDICT

Enlisted Squadron A, February, 1918; October, 1918, Machine Gun R. O. T. C., Camp Hancock, Augusta, Ga.; Inf. R. O. T. C., Camp Gordon, Atlanta, Ga.; commissioned 2nd Lt., I. R. C., January, 1919. Discharged January 15, 1919.

### HAMILTON FISH BENJAMIN

Enlisted Pvt. 1st Class, November 12, 1917. Reported active duty, November 24, 1917 at Signal Corps Aviation School for non-flying officers, Kelly Field, Texas. Commissioned 1st Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Corps, January 20; in office of Dept. Aeronautical Officer, Eastern Dept., February 1-May 1; Commanding Officer Air Service Mechanics School at Carnegie Tech., Pittsburgh, May 1-July 1; office of Aeronautical Officer, Eastern Dept., July 1-August 1; Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, August 1-15; office of Director of Military Aeronautics, Washington, August 15-December 2, 1918. Discharged December 2, 1918.

### JAMES GERALD BENKARD

Capt., Inf., U. S. A., August 15, 1917-December 21, 1918.

### LUCIUS HORATIO BIGLOW, JR.

Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., April 6, 1917. Second Lt., Squadron A, April 16; 1st Lt., October 1; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Capt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., March 4, 1918. Engagements: Dickebush Lake and Sherpenberg Sector, July 16-August 30; Ypres-Lys Offensive, August 3-September 2; Somme Offensive, September 24-October 20; East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge and Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Le Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Citations: "S. O. No. 49, Headquarters, 27th Div. For exceptional courage and efficiency in leadership while in command of a company of his battalion in maintaining barrage fire during which time many of his men were killed or wounded. S. O. No. 49, headquarters, 27th Div. For aggressive leadership and courage in pushing machine guns of his company forward during the battle of the Selle River and the subsequent engagements east of Arbre Guernon, France, October 17-20, 1918." Discharged April 2, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### VAIL BLYDENBURGH

Commissioned Capt., Q. M. Corps, U. S. A., October 28, 1918, and served in office of Q. M. Gen., C. & E. Div., until discharge. Discharged May 8, 1919.

### KENNETH BOARDMAN

Enlisted Nov. 5, 1918; Candidate F. A. Central O. T. S. Discharged December 1, 1918.

### HERBERT L. BODMAN

2nd Lt. Cav. August 1917; 1st Lt. Inf. January 1, 1918; Capt. M. P. C., November 10, 1919. Landed in France April 16, 1918 and was along the front continuously until the armistice. January 2-June 30, 1919, served in the American Relief Administration in Paris, most of the time as shipping man for Mr. Hoover. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September 16, 1918. Decoration: Croix de Guerre. "Officier de premier ordre, d'un sangfroid, d'un dévouement et d'un courage à toute épreuve, toujours volontaire pour les missions délicates et dangereuses. A effectué de nombreuses reconnaissances d'itinéraires dans des zones violemment bombardées. S'est particulièrement distingué les 13, 14, 15 et 17 Septembre, 1918, en multipliant ses efforts pour établir la circulation à proximité du champ de bataille et permettre ravitaillement des unités américaines engagées." Discharged April 26, 1920.

### EDWARD OSGOOD BOGERT

2nd Lt. U. S. M. C., 10th Regt. F. A. U. S. M. C., July 28, 1917. June 20-July 3, Overseas Training Depot; promoted 1st Lt., July 2; Capt. U. S. M. C. September 4; B Co. 5th Regt. U. S. M. C., 2nd Div. A. E. F., October 15, 1917. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne Operation, November 1, 1918. Wounded during Meuse-Argonne operations, M. G. wounds, back of neck and arms. Still in service, 1st Lt. U. S. M. C.

### MATHEW BOLLES

Corp., Troop A, Squadron A, N. Y. Cav. July 16, 1917. Mustered into Federal service, August 2; taken from Van Cortlandt Park to Roosevelt Hospital with meningitis, September; reduced to Pvt., September 25, 1917. Detention Camp, O. T. S., Motor Transport Corps, Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Fla., November 4, 1918. Discharged December 10, 1918.

### ✠ RAYNAL CAWTHORNE BOLLING

[Entered U. S. Army as Capt., 1917. "In the spring of 1917, advanced to the rank of Major and already a national figure in the work of preparing the U. S. aircraft campaign, he was sent to Europe at the head of a commission to study the aircraft problem in France, Italy and England. His splendid efficiency, enthusiasm and soldierly qualities were quickly rewarded by promotion to Colonelcy, and when his commission had made its report, Gen.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Pershing placed him in charge of all matters concerning air service production, supply and training. During the late summer and autumn of 1917, Colonel Bolling, as Assistant Chief of the Air Service, did the work of two men in creating the organization and physical foundations for our flying forces in France. With nothing to start on, he builded so well that his associates and such men as Lord Northcliffe, Lord Rothmere and Paul D. Cravath said no department of the American Army's activities in France had so thorough and intelligent preparation as that over which Bolling presided. 'Bolling was the best we had,' was one of their phrases. In midwinter of 1917-18, Gen. Pershing assigned Col. Bolling to two months study of the actual combat operations of the British and French aviators preparatory to giving him a fighting command in our air forces at the front. Bolling was near the completion of this assignment, when, on March 26, 1918 he started to Amiens in a motor car, driven by his military chauffeur, to his observation duty at the fighting front. This was five days after the Germans had begun their terrible drive of 1918, when trench warfare was for the first time abandoned on a grand scale and the enemy was sweeping forward in some sectors as much as ten miles a day. When Bolling inquired of French and British officers whom he met, as to the distance to the front, he was told that the enemy was three miles away, but he had progressed scarcely a mile before falling into a machine-gun ambush. With his car disabled, he commanded his chauffeur to jump, and the two escaped the hail of machine gun bullets by occupying adjoining shell holes. Coolly loading his revolver, Col. Bolling shot dead a German officer who was firing at the chauffeur. At the same instant a second German officer sent a bullet through Bolling's heart. The chauffeur, 'playing dead,' was later captured and taken to Germany. Some three months later a German aeroplane dropped a message in the Allied lines saying that Col. Bolling had been shot through the heart on the date given above, and that his chauffeur was a prisoner. Thus fell the first American officer of high rank to lose his life in the World War—a gallant soldier, a gentleman without fear and without reproach, a far-seeing, patriotic American." Decorations: Croix de Guerre (French), Distinguished Service Medal (U. S.). Cross of the Legion of Honor, (April 4, 1919). "Le Grand Chancelier de l'Ordre National de la Légion d'Honneur certifie que, par Décret du 4 Avril, 1919, Le Président de la République Française a conféré à M. le Colonel Bolling, Raynal C., Ancien Chef de la Mission Américaine de l'Aviation en France (tué a l'ennemi) la Décoration d'Officier de l'Ordre National de la Légion d'Honneur." Citation: Gen. Pershing. "His services to the United States Aviation were distinguished for an accurate and comprehensive grasp of aviation matters, for a sound and farsighted conception of the measures needed to establish an efficient American Air Service in Europe, for initiative and resourcefulness in attacking the problems of a young air service, for brilliant capacity in arranging affairs with foreign governments, for boldness and vigor in executing determined policies. In all of these he has rendered service of great value to the Government." Killed in action, March 26, 1918.]



# SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

## MARSHALL BOND

Military Intelligence Department.

## WOLFGANG DAMIAN KARL BOSSARD

Squadron A, Troop B, April 6-October 13, 1917. 105th M. G. Bn., Co. A, October 13, 1917-January 10, 1918; 1st Army Headquarters, Regt., Co. G, January 10-May 8; Intelligence Div., General Headquarters, May 9, 1918-April 19, 1919. Sgt., Troop A, also Sgt. in 105th M. G. Bn., 1st Army Headquarters Reg., and Int. Div.; candidate Int. Div. General Headquarters; Recommended for Commission, granting of which was automatically cancelled by order of November 11, 1918; on December 19, 1920 received temporary commission as Capt. (unassigned) dated August 8, 1918. Served in N. Y., Spartanburg, S. C., Charlotte, N. C., Bordeaux, Blois, Chaumont, Metz, Trier, Coblenz. Engagements: Château-Thierry, Verdun, St. Mihiel. Received letter of congratulation from Gen. Pershing. Discharged April 19, 1919.

## JOHN NEGUS BOUCHER

Enlisted in Canadian F. A. under the name of John Brooks, March 22, 1917. Went across to England November 1917. Saw some service at the front but not much. Discharged March 2, 1918.

## HOWARD BOULTON

Enlisted as Pvt. 1st Class, School of Military Aeronautics, Columbus, O.; commissioned 2nd Lt., A. S. M. A., March 19, 1918; detailed to 628 Aero Squadron, Garden City, L. I.; detailed to Office of Director of Military Aeronautics, Washington, D. C. Discharged December 5, 1918.

## WILLIAM BOWEN BOULTON, JR.

Enlisted May 31, 1918, Remount O. T. S., Camp Shelby, Miss. Commissioned 1st Lt. Remount Div. Q. M. C., U. S. A., September; stationed at Camp Devens, Mass, September; Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Fla. October 1918-January 1919. Assigned command of Field Remount Squadron No. 361, November 2, with orders to entrain for overseas November 13, 1918. Discharged January 6, 1919.

## JOEL FOSTER BOWERS

Pvt. in Squadron A, Troop C; Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn.; Cadet, U. S. School of Military Aeronautics, Cornell; Cadet and Chauffeur, 176th Aero Squadron in England (6 months); Chauffeur 93rd Aero Squadron in France. Attached to supply trains at St. Mihiel and during the Argonne drive. Discharged April 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### PHILIP BOYER

1st Lt. C. W. S., A. E. F., 6th Div. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne, November 1918. Discharged April 13, 1919.

### BEN JOHNSON BRECKINRIDGE

Candidate, R. O. T. C., Plattsburg Bks., N. Y., August 25-November 25, 1917; 2nd Lt. Inf., transferred to Air Service, November 27, 1917-January 31, 1919; Commanding Officer, 507th Aero Squadron; stationed at various times at Leon Springs, Texas, San Antonio, Tex., West Point, Miss., and Dayton, Ohio. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### JOHN CABELL BRECKINRIDGE

Appointed Capt. Q. M. C., July 1917, after serving with Section 7, Norton Harjes Ambulance Corps, in France, as driver and sous-chef, April-July, 1917. Served six months in Q. M. C. Dept. in Paris and then as liaison officer attached to staff of French General. No engagements except in vicinity of Pont-à-Mousson shortly prior to the Armistice. Decoration: Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur. Discharged March 16, 1919.

### GEORGE PLATT BRETT, JR.

Enlisted April 24, commissioned 2nd Lt., Plattsburg, August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Camp Upton, January 9; promoted Capt., Baccarat, France, May 6, 1918. Entire service as Officer with Headquarters Troop, 77th Div. C. O. Headquarters Troop, 77th Div., May 6, 1918-May 24, 1919. Engagements: with the B. E. F. at Eperlecques; with the A. E. F. at Baccarat, Vesle-Aisne and Argonne. Discharged May 12, 1919.

### TALBOT M. BREWER

Commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav. R. C., Plattsburg, August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt. Inf., December 10, 1917. Served as 2nd Lt. 306th M. G. Bn., 77th Div. September 1, 1917-March 15, 1919; promoted 1st Lt. and served with 306th M. G. Bn. March-May, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Aisne-Marne Offensive; Vesle Sector, Oise-Aisne Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Wounded by M. G. bullet, left leg, September 28, 1918, near La Harazée, France. Discharged May 12, 1919.

### PAUL STILWELL BRINSMADE

Entered Plattsburg R. O. T. C., August 23, 1917, 13th Inf., N. Y. Regt. Commissioned 1st Lt. Sig. O. R. C. A. S., November 25; reported Washington, D. C., December 20; reported Kelly Field, Tex. December 25, 1917. Made C. O. 658th Aero Squadron January 15; sailed for France February 10; ordered to Ascot, England with 658th Aero Squadron March 10; transferred to 167th Aero Squadron, Old Sarum, Salisbury, June 13; sent to



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Winchester, September 1; sent to Navigation Officers School at Ford Junction as Candidate, October 1; sent to G. H. Q., London, December 1918; sent home, April 1, 1919. Discharged April 30, 1919.

### BRADFORD BRINTON

Capt., M. T. Corps, May 10, 1917; promoted Major, M. T. Corps, March 27, 1918. Served as M. T. O. with 6th and 8th Regular Cav. on the Border, as Instructor in Motorized F. A. and as Chief, Overseas Liaison Div., M. T. Corps in France; stationed at various times in Big Bend District, Tex., Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Cleveland, Washington and at General Headquarters, S. O. S., Tours. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged January 10, 1919.

### TYLER COOK BRONSON

2nd Lt., Aviator, in 147th Aero Squadron, 1st Pursuit Group. Trained by R. F. C. in Canada, 1917; flew there and in Texas until February, 1918. Sent overseas; trained at Issoudun and sent to the front end of May, 1918. Engagements: all American major actions from Château-Thierry to the Armistice, including St. Mihiel and the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged January 28, 1919.

### FRANK BROOKFIELD

Received commission April, 1918, Capt. Ammunition Supply Ordnance, A. E. F., France. Discharged February 25, 1919.

### ✠ BELVEDERE BROOKS

[Capt., Inf. Killed at Fismes, July 30, '18.]

### GEORGE BRUCE BROOKS

Plattsburg Camp, May-August; commissioned 2nd Lt. F. A., August; ordered to Camp Upton, September, 1917. Served with 305th F. A., September, 1917-September, 1918 and with 52nd F. A., September-December, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., F. A., January and Capt., F. A. September, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July-August; Vesle Sector, August, 1918. Discharged December 18, 1918.

### HAROLD WILSON BROOKS

Enrolled in the U. S. N. R. F., Class 4, March 17, 1917, Second Naval District, Newport, R. I. Promotions, U. S. N. R. F.: Coxswain, Chief Boatswain's Mate, Ensign U. S. N. R. F.; U. S. Naval Academy (course of instruction) October 8, 1917-February 1, 1918. Promotions U. S. Navy: Ensign (T) U. S. N., Lt. (j.g.) (T) U. S. N., Destroyer Force, Queens-town, Ireland February 1, 1918-February 10, 1919. Had various encounters with enemy submarines. Discharged February 10, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ARTHUR FLINT BROWN

Commissioned Capt. of Cav. from Plattsburg Camp, assigned to Headquarters 76th Div. N. A., as Assistant Chief of Staff, Intelligence. Served 10 months in France with 17th, British and French units and 1st Div. A. E. F., assisting G-2. Engagements: Toul Sector, Cantigny, Cambria. Discharged December 19, 1918.

### BACHE HAMILTON BROWN

In Federal Service with Troop B, Squadron A at Van Cortlandt Park, April 1917; commissioned 1st Lt. (Temporary Regular Army), September 1917; assigned to duty at Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, October 1; assigned to 78th Aero Squadron as adjutant, October 7; foreign service began November 22; appointed Assistant Provost Marshall and Personnel Officer and Statistical Officer A. P. O. 729, December, 1917; assigned to Staff Assistant Chief Air Service Zone of Advance, August, 1918 through St. Mihiel and Argonne engagements. Sailed from France, February, 1919. Discharged February 27, 1919.

### LATHROP BROWN

Enlisted Tank Corps, U. S. A., October 14, 1918; attending Tank Officers' Training School, Camp, Colt, Pas. at time of Armistice. Discharged November 29, 1918.

### THOMAS MOORE BRUCE

Inducted into Service May 28, 1918 at Camp Wadsworth, S. C. Sent to France in July, 1918 with 51st Pioneer Inf., as Pvt. 1st Class. Engagements: Major operations, St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-13; minor operations in the Woëvre, September 14-25; Meuse and Moselle, September 26-November 11, 1918. Student at University of Baune, France, April 6-May 7, 1918. Discharged May 28, 1919.

### CHARLES S. BRYAN

Applied for commission 1st Lt. Ordnance, passed for a Captaincy; commissioned Major in the Field Service, May 28, 1917; detailed to Watervliet Arsenal. Ordered to France September 20; assigned to report French method of salvaging abandoned material at front; report adopted as basis of present method in U. S. Army. Assigned as Ord. Officer, Inter Sec. Line of Communications, with station at Nevers, France, December 1917-February, 1918. Assigned to French Ministry of Munitions, February-March, 1918 and then as Tactical Liaison Officer with 2nd French Army at Verdun, where, with the exception of three weeks with the 5th French army at Rheims in July-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

August, 1918, I remained until the Armistice. Then with the same Army on the Rhine, in Alsace (Mulhouse) until February, 1919. Then assigned to Military Government at Strassbourg, in liaison with our Army of Occupation, at Coblenz, Germany. Returned to America after the signing of Treaty of Peace at Versailles. Promoted Lt. Col. Ord. Section, March, 1919. Engagements: In liaison with French XVII Army Corps at Battle of St. Mihiel, September 12; with the 5th French Army in the operations at Rheims, July 18-August 15, during battle of the Aisne-Marne; with the 2nd French and 1st American Armies during entire period of the Argonne-Meuse Campaign, in liaison with the various units of the American Army and its General Headquarters, then occupying the Verdun Sector of the 2nd French Army. Was alternately with the Artillery and Infantry units during the period, being five or six times with my son in the Argonne. Decorations: Military Cross of the Legion of Honor, French Croix de Guerre with Palm. Citations in French: that with the Legion of Honor given by the Minister of War; that with the Croix de Guerre, awarded by Maréchal Petain. Both decorations given at Strassbourg on different occasions. Originals in War Dept., Washington. Discharged November 5, 1919.

### PETER COOPER BRYCE

By call of President July 16-August 4, 1917. Drafted into Federal Service Co. E, 47th Inf., August 4-November 18; 2nd Lt. in Regular Army as of October 24, 1917. Enlisted September 11, 1918 in Remount Service, Training Camp Auxiliary Remount Depot Co. 333, Q. M. C., U. S. Army. Discharged November 30, 1918.

### OGDEN DOREMUS BUDD, JR.

Transferred from 1st R. O. T. C. to Air Service; commissioned 1st Lt. R. M. A., Pursuit Pilot, December 5, 1917; on duty with troops and as instructor at Mineola, N. Y. and Houston, Tex., until October, 1918; then took further training at Arcadia, Fla., and instructed there in Aerial Gunnery and Night Flying. Discharged December 21, 1918.

### DAVID BULL

[Captain, Medical Corps. Received a citation signed by Gen. Pershing.]

### FREDERIC ANSON BURLINGAME

Enlisted October 22, 1918, Pvt. F. A. Replacement Troops, 27th training Btry. at F. A. Central O. T. S., Camp Zachary Taylor, Louisville, Ky. Discharged November 29, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### WILLIAM ROGERS BURLINGAME

Plattsburg, May 14-November 27, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt. Inf., November 27; assigned to 153rd Depot Brigade, Camp Dix, December 15, 1917. Transferred to 308th M. G. Bn. April 4; with A. E. F., May 20, 1918-July 29, 1919; transferred to Sorbonne Detachment, February 27, 1919. Engagements: Argonne-Meuse, October 15-November 5, 1918. Discharged July 31, 1919.

### BENJAMIN BROWN BURTON

Chief Quartermaster (Aviation), U. S. Naval Reserve Force. Naval Reserve Force. Naval Flying Corps. Placed on Inactive List December 12, 1918.

### FRANK VINCENT BURTON, JR.

Transferred to Ammunition Train, 27th Div., August 1; Sgt. A. T., 27th Div. September 1, 1917. Transferred to Field Ord. Corps, January 31, 1918; Sgt. 1st Class Ord. Corps. Served at Ammunition Depot, Foecy, France. June 8-August 1; Aerial Armament Depot, Romorantin, September 1, 1918-January 1, 1919. Discharged May 3, 1919.

### VAN DUZER BURTON

August 1917 returned to America after six months at the front with American Field Service, to enlist in U. S. Army but was placed in fifth class of the draft. Returned to France. Joined Foreign Legion, February, 1918; was sent to Fontainebleau French Artillery School in March. Took artillery course which lasted four months. Graduated July 11 as Aspirant; sent to Vincennes as Equitation Instructor for the class of 1919; left for the front August 1918 to join the 13th F. A., "Groupe à Cheval"; assigned to the 12th Btry., and as Aspirant did work of 2nd Lt. Had charge of 2nd Section, and took part in attack of the Champagne, September 1918. The group (2nd Div.) was assigned to the Second American Div. Remained with them September 27-October 8; took part in attack with the Italians at Sissone October 11-18, 1918. Group then sent with the 5th French Army and took part in attack of Château Porcien. Wounded October 25, at Bethancourt; remained in hospital till December 14; given 3 months convalescence; invalided home, arriving New York December 14, 1918. Returned to France March 9, 1919; returned to same Group which was then in Germany. After stay in Germany, went to Southern part of Alsace Lorraine; on general staff for a while, instructing in equitation. Commanded 12th Btry. for a short time, and returned to Versailles August 5, 1919, where group returned to its quarters. Decorations: Médaille Militaire, Croix de Guerre (2 palms and silver star) American Field Service Medal, Inter-Allied Medal, Médaille de Blessure. Demobilized from active service August 22, 1919, and placed "en réserve, dépôt démobilisateur du 22" R. A. C. Versailles. Arrived N. Y. December 23, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### CHARLES T. BUTLER

Appointed 1st Lt. Medical Reserve Corps, August 4, 1917, after serving 7 months as Asst. Surgeon, A. R. C., at l'Hôpital Militaire V. R. 76, Ris-Orangis, France. Active duty at Camp Greenleaf, M. O. T. C. Ft. Oglethorpe, Ga. September 15; assigned to Evacuation Hospital No. 3 U. S. A. October 7, 1917. Overseas with Evac. Hosp. No. 3, January 11; at Blois with Evac. Hosp. No. 3, January 27-July 8; Advanced Sector, July 8-December 1, 1918. Treves, Germany, December 2, 1918-March 27, 1919. Arrived Camp Dix, N. J. April 20, 1919. Engagements: with Army Troops, Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 29-August 6; Oise-Aisne, August 18-21; St. Mihiel September 12-16; Meuse-Argonne, September 26-October 1; Champagne, October 2-9; Meuse-Argonne November 9-11, 1918. Discharged April 24, 1919.

### PAUL NIEDIECK CAESAR

Enlisted Q. M. C. at Camp Lewis, Wn., December 27, 1917. Sgt. Q. M. C., February 10, 1918; 2nd Lt. Q. M. C., Camp Joseph E. Johnston, June 10; 1st Lt. Q. M. C., Personnel Div. O. Q. M. G., Washington, D. C., September 15, 1918. Discharged July 15, 1919.

### DOUGLAS WALKER CAIRNS

1st Lt. M. R. C. May 31-August 3, 1917. Capt., M. C. August 4; M. O. T. C., Ft. Ben. Harrison, Ind., May 31-August 24; Assistant Dept. Surgeon, E. D., August 27, 1917-May 14, 1919; Acting Dept. Surgeon, E. D., May 15-29; from May 30, Assistant Dept. Surgeon, E. D. Promoted Major, M. C., May 15, 1918. Still in Federal Service as Major, M. C.

### ALEXANDER CAMERON

Squadron A, Armory, June 17; Corp. August 1917; Sgt. 105th M. G. Bn. 27th Div., Spartanburg, February 1918; Overseas with 5th M. G. Bn. 2nd Div.; commissioned 2nd Lt. Inf. and assigned to 5th M. G. Bn. Engagements: with 105th in Belgium; St. Mihiel, Argonne, Germany, 2nd Div. Discharged September 6, 1919.

### WALTER M. CANDEE

Pvt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, June 25; Corp., August 1919; 1st Lt. Ordnance Dept., October 25, 1917. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### WALLACE J. CARRAHER

Member of Squadron A, Troop B; member and Corp. of 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. Engagements: In all engagements with 105th up to Dickel Lake when I was wounded. Wounded at Ypres Salient, M. G. bullets in arm, August 30, 1918. Discharged May 20, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### GEORGE THOMAS CARROLL, JR.

Trooper, Squadron A, Troop B; Pvt. 52nd Inf. Co. H; Pvt. 2nd Inf. Co. E. Discharged July 2, 1919.

### WILLIAM MOORE CARSON, JR.

Attended First Plattsburg O. T. C., June 1917; First Corps School, Gondrecourt, France, October-November; Headquarters, A. E. F., Chaumont, December 1917-March 1918. Commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav. O. R. C. May 10, 1917; promoted 1st Lt. Cav. U. S. R. September 5th, 1918. Served with Headquarters 1st Inf. Brig., 1st Div., U. S., April 1-August 28; Headquarters 4th Div. U. S., August 28-October 10; Headquarters 3rd Army Corps, October 10, 1918-February 12, 1919. Engagements: Cantigny, Soissons, Argonne, St. Mihiel. Citation: In Soissons Offensive, G. O. No. 49, Headquarters 1st Div. A. E. F., France, August 19, 1918, By Command Maj. Gen. Summerall. Discharged March 25, 1919.

### RUSSELL J. CARTER

Squadron A, Troop D, to April 15, 1917. 1st O. T. C., Ft. Meyer, Va., April 15-August 15; Staff 155th F. A. Brig. August 21, 1917-August 6, 1918. 2nd Lt., 315th F. A., 80th Div. to June 14, 1920. Discharged June 14, 1920.

### ANDRÉ LOUIS CAUSSE, JR.

Second O. T. C., Fort Munroe, Va. Assigned overseas duty as 2nd Lt. C. A. C. R. O., December 1917; promoted 1st Lt. C. A. C., September, 1918. Assigned for instruction to French Tractor Art. School; assigned to 146th F. A. Regt.; assigned as Instructor to Organization and Training Center, Tractor Art. No. 1, Libourne, France; assigned to Headquarters 36th Brig., C. A. C. Discharged March 1, 1919.

### JOHN CONRAD CATTUS

Squadron A, N. G. N. Y.; ordered Plattsburg R. O. T. C. for duty, May 24, 1917 and 2nd Lt. (Provisional) Inf., July 15; ordered Syracuse, N. Y., 30th Inf., July 29; Camp Greene, N. C., November 1; promoted 1st Lt. (Provisional) Inf., U. S. A., November 11, 1917. Left U. S. April 2; promoted Capt. U. S. N. A., 30th Inf., 3rd Div. July 18, 1918. Engagements: Aisne, May 27-June 5; Champagne-Marne, July 15-19; Aisne-Marne, July 18-August 6; St. Mihiel, September 12-18; Meuse-Argonne, September 26-November 11, 1918. Citation: July 21, 1918, La Charnel, France. Decoration: awarded D. S. C., Act of Congress approved July 9, 1918, Bulletin 43 W. D. 1918. Wounded: M. G. wound in left forearm, October 11, 1918. Discharged September 4, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### JUAN M. CEBALLOS

1st Lt. Trains, June 1917-March 1918, also Aid Gen. O'Ryan; promoted Capt. 27th M. P., March 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### WILLIAM M. CHADBOURNE

1st Lt., Adjutant Gen. Dept., November 23; assigned to duty with War Risk Bureau sailing for France, December 12, 1917. With 42nd Div. at Polampont, January 8-February 13; assigned to duty with Board of Contracts and Adjustments with headquarters in Paris, February 12; assigned to Chemical Warfare Service and stationed as representative of C. W. S. attached to General Staff at Chaumont, July 15; promoted Major, C. W. S., September 30, 1918. Engagements: With 1st Div. in Montdidier Sector, May 18; with 1st Gas Regt. at Col du Bonhomme, Alsace, August 2; with 89th Div. at Flirey in the Woëvre, August 3-5; with 82nd Div. 1st Gas Regt., 1st Div. and other organizations in St. Mihiel campaign, September 9-17; with 91st Div. and 32nd Div. at Avocourt and elsewhere in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26, 1918 and at other times thereafter during Meuse-Argonne Campaign. Decorations: Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur. Discharged December 28, 1918.

### GEORGE BREWSTER CHADWICK

Pvt. in Training Course, Chemical Warfare Service, Camp Kendrick, Lakehurst, N. J., in the fall of 1918.

### JULIAN J. CHAMBERLAIN

[Col., F. A. during the war.]

### ROBERT LINTON CHAMBERLAIN, JR.

Pvt. and Corp., Squadron A, Troop D; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., service overseas; transferred at Spartanburg, S. C. to 102 M. P. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Wounded once, not officially recorded. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### DURNO CHAMBERS

With Squadron A in camp at Van Cortlandt Park till October, 1917; Air Service, Princeton School of Aviation; Concentration Camp Dick, Dallas, Texas; trained as Pilot, Scott Field, Belleville, Ill; 2nd Lt. Air Service. Discharged December 17, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### L. H. PAUL CHAPIN

2nd Lt. Cav., U. S. R., May 10; Plattsburg, 1st Lt. Cav. U. S. R. August 15, 1917. Promoted Capt. Cav. U. S. A. February 20, 1919. Detailed General Staff Corps, December 14, 1918-October 25, 1919. Service in France as follows: 1st Corps Schools, Gondrecourt, September-October, 1917; office of Post Commandant, General Headquarters, A. E. F., November, 1917-April, 1918; G. 4, General Headquarters A. E. F. at Chaumont, April-July; French General Headquarters (G. 4 Representative) July-October; Allied General Headquarters (Foch's Staff) (G. 4 Representative) October, 1918-June, 1919. U. S. Member Interallied Joint Secretariat, Council of Five Powers, Peace Conference, Paris, July-October, 1919. Decorations: D. S. M., U. S. Army; Legion of Honor; Military Cross, England. Discharged October 25, 1919.

### HENRY GRAFTON CHAPMAN

Joined 21st Btry, Canadian F. A. at Montreal on November 18, 1914. Honorable Discharge, Folkstone, England, June 28, 1915. Commissioned in King's Own Royal Lancaster Regt., June 19, 1915. Transferred to Royal Artillery, November 18, 1915. Ordered to France, January 10, 1916 and joined No. 1 Trench Mortar Btry, 1st Brig., 1st Div., 1st Army, B. E. F. Disabled, shell concussion, on April 23, 1916. Hospital in England until June. Granted two months sick leave spent in America. On returning to England was assigned to coast defense duty on the English Channel at Weymouth. Service with the British in France was along the front from Ypres to a point about 20 miles N. of Albert. It was at that time purely trench warfare, no large engagements taking place. Honorable discharge from British Service, July 4, 1917. Proceeded at once to the U. S. A. Commissioned 1st Lt. F. A. N. A., U. S., August 15, 1917. Detailed Plattsburg as Instructor in Bombing, Trench Mortars and Camouflage, September-November, 1917. Sailed overseas, casualty officer January 13, 1918. School of Artillery, Saumur-sur-Loire, February-April; transferred to Engineer Corps, May 24; served with R. R. Transportation Corps, 59th Engineers at St. Pierre-des-Corps and Nevers-sur-Loire from June, 1918-January 13, 1919. Injuries: 4 broken ribs and a broken pelvis received on January 13, 1919, at Nevers-sur-Loire in a railroad accident. In hospital January 13-July 15, 1919. Discharged July 15, 1919.

### A. WALLACE CHAUNCEY

Second Lt., 105th U. S. F. A., Madison Barracks, N. Y., 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., U. S. F. A., January, 1918, at Spartanburg, S. C.; in France 1918 and 1919, at Schools of Fire, La Valdahou, Souge, Bordeaux; Gas School, Chaumont. Promoted Capt., U. S. F. A., November, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive, Meuse-Argonne Offensive; this comprises personal presence in eight Battles, four Minor Engagements and three Local Operations (note taken from a G. O. for notation on Service Record and Discharge Papers). Discharged April 3, 1919.

### FREDERICK W. CHESEBROUGH

Pvt., 1st Class, Q. M. C., O. T. C. for Remount Service, Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., May 10-August 14, 1918. Commissioned as 2nd Lt., Q. M. C.; assigned to Remount Depot, Camp Hancock, Ga.; assigned Field Remount Squadron 346; sailed for Europe, October 27, 1918. On duty Remount Depot, Lux, Côte d'Or, France, Advance Section, S. O. S. Discharged April 5, 1919.

### COLBY MITCHEL CHESTER, JR.

Candidate, Plattsburg Training Camp, August 23; commissioned Major, Inf., November 25, 1917. Camp Meade, Md., December 15, 1917-July 15, 1918. Camp MacArthur, Tex., July 15-October 2; Inspector General Dept., Washington, October 2, November 12; Camp Inspector, Camp Mills, L. I., November 12-December 31, 1918. Discharged December 31, 1918.

### PHILIP FREDERIC CHEW

Attended O. R. T. C., Ft. Meyer, Va., May 4-August 15, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C. N. A., August 15; on active duty at Camp Lee, Petersburg, Va., August 27-December 11; attended Q. M. School, Camp Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., December 11, 1917-January 26, 1918. Reported to D. Q. M., El Paso, Tex., as assistant, February 4; in command of Motor Truck Co. 401, Ft. Bliss, Tex., February 5; promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C. N. A., March 15, 1918. Transferred to Motor Transport Corp, effective January 1, 1919. Discharged April 21, 1919.

### HERBERT HOWARD CHILDS

Major, Ord. Dept., February 18, 1918; promoted Lt. Col., Ord Dept., May 7, 1919. Served in Office of Chief Purchasing Officer, Ord. Dept., Paris, France, March 29, 1918-May 25, 1919. Discharged June 26, 1919.

### PARMLY SCOFIELD CLAPP, JR.

Pvt., 1st Class, Aide to Capt. Cowperthwaite, Squadron A, Troop A; 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. All engagements with 105th M. G. Bn. at the Front. Gassed in Ypres Sector, Belgium. Wounded: Shrapnel wound right knee (slight) at Cambrai. Treated at field hospitals, not necessitating clearing to base. Finally invalided home through Grove Military Hospital, London, England., Sgt. Major, Casual Co. of men cleared through Base Hospital at Upton. Discharged February 10, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### LOUIS HANWALT CLAREY

Honorably discharged from Squadron A, October, 1917; re-enlisted in Air Service (Flying), November, 1917; in line for commission in Air Service. Discharged January, 1919.

### HAROLD BENJAMIN CLARK

Entered the service of U. S. Army as Capt., Ord. Dept., at the time of the formation of the Supply Div., June 30, 1917. Commissioned Major, Ord. Dept., January, 16; commissioned Lt. Col., Chemical Warfare Service, July 19, 1918. Ordered to France, July 19, 1918, and organized the Personnel and Training Div. of the Chemical Warfare Service, A. E. F. School for Soldiers and Gas Offence School at Chaumont, and C. W. S. Org. and Training Center at Chinon. Briefly, had charge of obtaining and training in the A. E. F. all commissioned and enlisted personnel. Discharged December 21, 1918.

### THOMAS BENEDICT CLARKE, JR.

Commissioned Major, Adj. Gen. Dept., U. S. N. A., March 26, 1918; assigned to duty Headquarters, Eastern Dept; G. O. No. 75 W. D. August 8, 1918, amended commission to read The United States Army. My entire service was at Headquarters, Eastern Dept., Governor's Island, N. Y. (Recommended for Lt. Col. but Armistice stopped promotions.) Discharged March 31, 1919.

### EDMOND W. COCHRAN

Pvt., 1st Class, Headquarters Co., 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, October 13, 1917-May 18, 1918. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### COLLES JOHNSTON COE

First O. R. C., Plattsburgh, May 12-August 15, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August 15; assigned 304th F. A., 77th Div., August 29-November 11; assigned Headquarters, 152 (F. A. Brigade, 77th Div., November 11; promoted 1st Lt., December 31, 1917. Sailed overseas April 24; Camp de Souge, France, May 10-July 5, 1918. Paris, March 19-July 10 (Inter-Allied Regattas), G. O. 5, G. H. Q.; May 19-July 10, 1919, Henley Regatta. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 8-31; Vesle Sector, August 12, 1918; Aisne-Oise, August 18-September 16; Argonne-Meuse September 26-October 20, October 25-November 11, 1918. Discharged August 18, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### PAUL T. COLBRON

Plattsburgh Training Camp, May 10-August 15, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., N. A., August 15; with 76th Div., Camp Devens, Mass., August 29-31; assigned Headquarters Co., 104th Inf., 26th Div., August 31; sailed for France, September 27, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 104th Inf., August 10, 1918. Assigned to Liaison Service, September; Liaison Officer at 2nd French Region Headquarters, Amiens, Sommes, November, 1918-March, 1919. Liaison Officer at 11th French Region Headquarters, Nantes, Loire Inf., March-August, 1919. Engagements: Soissons Sector, February-March; Sectors north of Toul, March-June; Belleau Woods, near Château Thierry, July; October-November, 1918, Liaison Officer with 17th French Corps, and 2nd French Colonial Corps, Headquarters St. Mihiel. Part of June with 294th French Inf. in Lorraine. Arrived in U. S. August 18, 1919. Discharged September 4, 1919.

### HARRY COLBURN

Drafted into U. S. Army at Van Cortlandt Park, August 2; ordered to Camp Wadsworth October 8, 1917. In Camp Wadsworth, Pvt. and Wagoner, 105th M. G. Bn., until discharged on S. C. D., January 10, 1918.

### FRANCIS THOMPSON COLBY

[Ambulance Service attached to French Army, September 18-December 6, 1914. Attached to Belgian Army December 10, 1914. Appointed 1st Lt., Belgian Army, September 6, 1915; assigned to 6th Battery, Horse Art., 2nd Div. Cav.; transferred to 1st Guides, 1st Div. Cav., May, 1916. Served with 13th and 7th Art. attached to 2nd British Army, June, 1916-June, 1917; promoted Capt. of Art., June 28; attached to Gen. Headquarters, A. E. F., Operations and Training Section, July 22, 1917. Detailed to French School for Group Commanders and Senior Artillery School for Div. Art. Commanders and Chiefs of Staff, January-March, 1918; attached to Art. Headquarters, 157th Div., French Army, March 10; served with 1st Art., Italian Army during summer; later detailed to Venora, Italy, for French course in tactics for field officers; resigned from Belgian Army, November, 1918. Commissioned Major, U. S. Army; returned to the U. S.; assigned to Military Intelligence Div., Gen. Staff, Washington, D. C., November 9; appointed military attaché to Jugo-Slavia; American Legation, Belgrade, in December; with Roumanians in campaign against Hungary, 1919, and on special duty at Fiume, on Adriatic Coast and in Montenegro during summer and early winter. Returned to the U. S., April 26, 1920; resumed duty at Washington, April 28; later commissioned Major, Field Art., Regular Army; stationed at Camp Dix. Engagements: 2nd Battle of Ypres; Dixmude, Monte Graffa, Brimont and Ypres Sectors. Decorations: Croix de Guerre (French); Croix de Guerre (Belgian); Ordre de

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Leopold I (Belgian); Order of St. John (British); Order of St. Stanislaus (Russian); Order of the White Eagle (Serbian); Commander, Order of Danilo I (Montenegro). Still in service, December, 1920.]

### FREDERIC CONGER

Plattsburg, May-November; commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., November, 1917. Left for France in January; assigned to Co. A, 18th Inf., March; promoted to Capt. and returned to U. S. September, 1918. Casual Camp No. 2, Co. 47, Camp Bowie, Tex., until discharge. Engagements: Saizerais, August, 1918. Discharged December 25, 1918.

### LEWIS ATTERBURY CONNER

Major, Medical Section, O. R. C., U. S. A., April, 1917. Active service U. S. Army, July-November, 1917, and March, 1918-May, 1919. In charge of Div. of Medicine, Surgeon General's Office, Washington. Promoted Lt. Col., Med. Corps, U. S. A., July 12; Col., Med. Corps, U. S. A., September 10, 1918. Citation for Distinguished Service Medal, January 25, 1919, by the Surgeon-General of the Army. Discharged April 30, 1919.

### JAMES ROSWELL CONNOR

Enlisted Troop C, Squadron A, June 11, 1917. At Van Cortlandt Park, July 16-October 13; warranted Corp., Troop C, July 31; Sgt., August 31; with 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, October, 14, 1917-January 4, 1918. Commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., and assigned to Bat. A, 105th F. A., April 19, 1918. Camp Stuart, Newport News, Va., May 15-June 30; Camp Souge, Bordeaux, France, July 15-September 7, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September 12; on West Bank of Meuse between Forges Creek, Sivry, Vilosnes and Breuilles, September 26-October 15; on East Bank of Meuse, N. E. of Consenvoye, in the Bois de Chaume and Bois du Plat Chêne, October 8-21; Operations against Cournillers and Haramont Ridge and capture of Hills 378 and 379, capture of Reville, Ecuray, Etray and Crépion, October 21-November 8; Operations against Côte de Romany, Côte de Morimont and Côte Château, November 11, 1918. Discharged April 3, 1919.

### MURELL H. CONSORTY

Enlisted Troop A, Squadron A, in camp at Van Cortlandt Park, June 11, 1917. Corp., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., in Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October, 1917-May, 1918. Served in France and Belgium, May, 1918-March 6, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged May 17, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HARRY COOK

Candidate at 1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 8-August 15, 1917. 2nd Lt., F. A., August; attended French Artillery School of Instruction, Saumur, France, as student, October, 1917-January, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., 5th F. A., 1st Div., July, 1918. Camp Taylor, Ky., as Instructor in artillery in August and promoted Capt., 4th Regt., F. A. R. D., October 23, 1918. Engagements: With 5th F. A., 1st Div., in Toul Sector, January-March; with same organization in Montdidier Sector, March-July; took part in numerous raids in both Sectors and at the Battle of Cantigny. Discharged January 18, 1919.

### JOHN ALDEN COOK

R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, May 12-August 14; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A. O. R. C., August 15, 1917. Assigned 306th F. A., Camp Upton, N. Y., August 31, 1917-April, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., 306th F. A. U. S. A., September 5, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 17-August 4; Vesle Sector, August 11-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August, 18-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 18, 1919.

### JOSEPH FAHYS COOK

With 105th M. G. Bn., June 11, 1917-April 2, 1919. Second Lt., July 13, 1917, S. O. 176, A. G. O. N. Y.; 1st Lt., February 27, 1918, S. O. 58, Headquarters, 27th Div. Engagements: Somme Offensive, Ypres-Lys Offensive, East Poperinghe Defensive. Citation: S. O. No. 87, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. Army, A. E. F., Camp Upton, March 29, 1919. Discharged April 2, 1919.

### CARLETON SPRAGUE COOK

Commissioned Capt., Cav., O. R. C., U. S. A., June 11; ordered to active duty as Capt., Cav., U. S. R., May 8, 1917, and assigned to duty as Assistant Instructor at R. O. T. C., Madison Barracks, N. Y., August 29, 1917, assigned to 78th Div., at Camp Dix, N. J., and there successively attached to 312th Inf., 153rd Depot Brigade and assigned command Co. 303, M. P.; sailed overseas with this organization, arriving in Europe June 12, 1918. Continued with 78th Div. till August 29 when attached with company to Headquarters, 4th Corps; relieved from company and assigned to Headquarters, 4th Corps about September 16; assigned Headquarters, 2nd Army, September 26; assigned to Headquarters, 3rd Army (Army of Occupation), November 15, 1918. Returned to U. S. as Casual; landed July 5, 1919. Was transferred and commissioned Capt., Inf., March 15, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive while with 4th Corps; Meuse-Argonne Offensive while with 2nd Army. Discharged July 25, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FREDERICK W. COOKE, JR.

Commissioned 1st Lt. M. T. C., September 12, 1918, after serving as Ambulance driver, volunteer hospital unit, under auspices of the Union des Femmes de France, with Base at Ft. Mahon, Somme, and advance base at Boismont, Pas de Calais, September 15, 1914 to April 1, 1915. Reported for duty M. T. C., Repair Shop 304 at San Antonio, Texas; transferred to Camp Normoyle, Texas, November 25, 1918. Transferred to Camp MacArthur, Waco, Texas, January 18, 1919. Discharged March 20, 1919.

### DUDLEY MARTINDALE COOPER

July 1, 1917 transferred as Capt. to State Q. M. C. Served as Capt., Q. M. C., G. 2, S. O. S., A. E. F.; promoted Major, Q. M. S., G. 2, General Headquarters, A. E. F. Citation by Gen. Pershing, A. E. F., meritorious service. Discharged September 19, 1919.

### HOWARD CORLIES

Attended First O. T. C., Fts. Meyer and Munroe. Commissioned Capt., Ordnance Dept., U. S. A. Discharged January, 1919.

### LEON HASTINGS CORNWALL

Called into Federal Service by direction of the President, June 20, 1917. Mustered into U. S. Service, 1st Lt. M. C., N. G. N. Y., June 23; attended M. O. T. C., Ft. Benj. Harrison, Ind., July 1-November 12; commissioned 1st Lt. M. C., U. S. A. (regular), November 18, 1917. Base Hospital, Camp Devens, Mass., November 16, 1917-January 17, 1918. Ambulance Co. 33, 4th Div., Camp Greene, N. C., January 20-April 8; Base Hospital, Camp Greene, N. C., April 9-August 10; Yale Army Laboratory School, New Haven, Conn., August 13-October 21; Camp Upton, N. Y., October 24-November 10, 1918. A. E. F., Dijon, Prauthoy, Coblenz, Brest, November 11, 1918-July 10, 1919. Promoted Capt. M. C., U. S. A., November 24, 1918. Discharged September 25, 1919.

### HUGH D. B. COTTON

First Plattsburg O. T. C. May 14-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt. O. R. C., August 15, 1917. 2nd Lt. (Provisional) U. S. R. April; 1st Lt. Inf. (Temporary) August 13, 1918. Joined 47th Inf., 4th Div., August 29, 1917. Appointed Adjutant 3rd Bn. 47th Inf. about October 1917. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Offensive, Vesle Sector, Toul Sector, St. Mihiel Offensive, Argonne Offensive. Decoration: Croix de Guerre with silver star for action, between July 29-30, 1918. Wounded September 26, 1918 at Bois de Septsarges, Argonne Offensive. Lost three fingers from left hand and was wounded in left hip. Discharged June 10, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### JOHN CHEEVER COWDIN

Ground O. T. S., November 3-December 12; commissioned 2nd Lt. December 31, 1917. Camp Kelly, San Antonio, Texas. December 31, 1917-February, 1918; Signal Corps, Aviation Div., February-December, 1918, later known as Bureau of Aircraft Production. In charge (liaison officer) Spruce Section. Promoted 1st Lt. May 10; Capt. July 7; Major, October 19, 1918. Discharged December 31, 1918.

### DONALD HEARN COWL

Enlisted U. S. N. R. F. July 27, 1918, Ensign (D). Released from active duty December 11, 1918.

### HOWARD M. COWPERTHWAIT

Capt., Squadron A, Troop A, July 15-October 11, 1917. Capt. and Adjutant 102nd Trains, 27th Div. October 11, 1917-February 23, 1918. Capt., Troop I, 308th Cav., February 23-August 15; Capt. Assistant Adjutant, Arizona District, June 20-August 15; Capt. Btry C, 66th F. A., August 15-September 23, 1918. Promoted Major, and assigned to 1st Bn., 66th F. A., September 23, 1918. Discharged December 4, 1918.

### HARWARD WARREN CRAM

Candidate, F. A. Central O. T. S., Camp Zachary Taylor, Louisville, Ky., October 22, 1918. Discharged November 14, 1918.

### THEODORE CRANE

Mustered into U. S. Service, July 16; drafted into U. S. Service, August 5, 1917. Transferred to 105th M. G. Bn., 1st Lt. Co. B, September 4; Spartanburg, S. C., October, 1917-May, 1918. Overseas, May 15; Graduated American Wing British M. G. School, Cammia, France, September, 1918. Graduated Army School of the Line, Langres, France, January, 1919. Transferred to 27th Div. Headquarters as Aide de Camp to Commanding Gen., March 16, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Lake Sector, Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Hindenburg Line. Citation: "S. O. No. 86, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., Camp Upton, N. Y., March 27, 1919. The following named officer is commended for the meritorious service hereinafter mentioned: 1st Lt. Theodore Crane 105th M. G. Bn. For conspicuous service in action as a machine gun officer during the Ypres-Lys Offensive in the vicinity of Mt. Kemmel, Belgium, August 31 to September 2, 1918 and in the operations against the Hindenburg Line, France, September 24 to 30, 1918. By Command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan: W. H. Raymond, Col., G. S. Chief of Staff." Discharged March 31, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### THOMAS CRIMMINS

Called into service June 25; drafted August 5, 1917. 1st Lt., Co. A, 102nd Engrs., 27th Div. June 25, 1917. Promoted Capt., Adjutant, 102nd Engrs., February 28; Major, 102nd Engrs., October 31, 1918; Col., 102nd Engrs. February 19, 1919. Foreign Service from May 17, 1918-March 12, 1919. With American Commission to Negotiate Peace (War Damage, Italy), stationed in Rome, January 15-February 20, 1919. Engagements: with 27th Division during Ypres-Lys Offensive and Somme Offensive, 1918. Citations: "U. S. A., Citation, Col. Thomas Crimmins, 102nd Engrs. for exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services with the 27th Div. during the Ypres-Lys Offensive and Somme Offensive, A. E. F., in testimony thereof, and as an expression of appreciation of these services, I award him this Citation. (Signed) John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief. Awarded on 20 June 1919." Letter: A. E. F. Office of Commander-in-Chief, 7 April, 1919. (To Maj. Thomas Crimmins). "My dear Major: I wish to express my appreciation of your work with the 102nd Engrs. while on the front. You rendered most valuable services to the A. E. F. The assistance you gave was of immediate importance and contributed greatly to the success of the 27th Div. I regret that I did not have the opportunity to thank you personally before you left France. Believe me, Very sincerely, (signed) John J. Pershing." Letter: A. E. F. Office of the Chief Engrs., 1 June, 1919, (To Col. Thomas Crimmins, Engrs. Care of the Chief of Engrs., Washington, D. C.) "My dear Colonel: I regret that your return to the U. S. took place before I could assure you of my appreciation of your excellent work while with the Engrs. of the A. E. F., but I take this opportunity to do so. Your judgment, energy and courage while Adjutant of the 102nd Engrs., carried over the régime of several regimental commanders. Your coolness under fire at the La Selle River had an excellent effect on the officers and men of your regiment. When you later, as Major, commanded the 1st Bn. of the 102nd Engrs., your energy and tact did much to increase its efficiency. While your promotion to full Colonel came too late to assist in active operations, I do not doubt that you would have filled that position with the same ability as shown in your former work. Sincerely yours, (signed) W. C. Langfitt, Maj. Gen., Engrs., Chief Engr., A. E. F." Discharged March 31, 1919.

### GEORGE AUGUSTUS CROCKER, JR.

Enlisted Signal R. C., October 15; called to active duty and ordered to training camp at San Antonio, Tex., December 28, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Signal R. C., Aviation Section and ordered to Washington, D. C., March 25, 1918. Discharged December 23, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### WILLIAM MURRAY CROMBIE

Commissioned as Capt., Q. M. C., O. R. C. of the Army of the United States, August 30, 1917. Supply Officer, 308th Sanitary Train, 83rd Div. N. A., Camp Sherman, Chillicothe, O., October 16, 1917-February 16, 1918. Sailed overseas, Casual Officer, February 20; arrived Brest, France, March 10; ordered to G. I. S. D., Gièvres (Loire-et-Cher) and attached to 15th Engrs.—in command of Foreign Labor Companies under direction of Labor Bureau, Paris, March 27; ordered to American Regulating Station B, St. Dizier, (Haute-Marne) September 5, 1918. Engagements: On duty as Railhead and Railway Transportation Officer, Dugny-Est (Meuse); Defensive Sector of St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, from September 11, 1918. Ordered back to A. R. Station, St. Dizier (Haute-Marne), November 9; on duty as Sanitary Officer, Camp Tambourine (Casual Camp), A. R. Station, St. Dizier, November 10-December 5; on duty as trial Judge Advocate, General Courts Martial, A. R. Station, St. Dizier, December 5, 1918-March 31, 1919. Relieved from duty and ordered to Montrichard (L. et C.) Q. M. Officers' Casual Depot, preparatory for assignment to transportation, at Brest (Finistère), April 1; sailed for U. S. A. April 12, 1919. Discharged April 22, 1919.

### DAVID STOWE CROUSE

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, April 12; commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav. August 15, 1917. Attended Trench Warfare School, Harvard University August 15-September 1; assigned to 306th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., September 16; commissioned 2nd Lt. Inf. October 16, 1917. Foreign Service, April 13, 1918-July 29, 1919. Promoted 1st Lt. 306th M. G. Bn. November 11, 1918; recommended for Captaincy, promotion held up on account of Armistice. Attended British University March 1-July 2, 1919. Engagements: (with 306th M. G. Bn. throughout) Baccarat Sector, Lorraine, June 21-August 1; Vesle to Aisne, August 16-September 16; Argonne Forest, September 26-October 16; Argonne to Meuse, November 2-11, 1918. Discharged August 15, 1919.

### FRANK LOUGHRAN CUNNINGHAM

Attended 1st R. O. T. C., May 12, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt. and assigned to 304th Regt. F. A. at Camp Upton, N. Y., August 15, 1917. Arrived in France, May 2; promoted 1st Lt. 304th F. A., September 5, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 12-August 1; Vesle Sector, August 15-17; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 14; Argonne Front, September 24-25; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HENRY CUNNINGHAM, JR.

Attended 2nd R. O. T. C., Plattsburg and commissioned 1st Lt. Ord. Dept. U. S. A., November 23, 1917. Stationed in Washington, D. C., as Production Engr. on Artillery Ammunition, December 1, 1917-February 1, 1918. Transferred to Cleveland Ord. District on same duty, February 1; transferred to N. Y. Ord. Dist. April 23, 1918. Promoted Capt. Ord. U. S. A., June 1, 1919. Discharged June 30, 1920.

### EDWARD CURTIS

Army Field Clerk, Headquarters Post of Embarkation, Hoboken, N. J., Personnel office, May 20-August 29, 1919.

### RONALD ELIOT CURTIS

Commissioned Capt., Ord. Dept. June 1, 1917. Reported for duty at Watervliet Arsenal, July 13; reported for duty to 42nd Div., August 23; General Headquarters, A. E. F., November 8, 1919. Reported as C. O. Ord. Div. Rwy, Artillery Supply Depot, January 13, 1918. Reported for duty Headquarters 2nd Army, January 16; Headquarters Adv. Sect. S. O. S. April 4; Headquarters 3rd Army, Coblenz, May 19, 1919. Promoted to Major, Ord. Dept., May 6, 1919. Relieved and ordered to the States, July 3, 1919. Engagements: Champagne-Marne Defensive, Aisne-Marne Offensive, St. Mihiel Offensive, Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Citation: May 7, 1919 awarded "Certificate for Meritorious Service" by Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., for work performed as C. O. Ord. Div. Rwy. Artillery Supply Depot. Discharged August 7, 1919.

### HARRY COOKE CUSHING, 3rd.

Member of Btry. I, N. Y., 2nd Provisional Training Regt., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12-August 14, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt. F. A., O. R. C., 304th F. A., Camp Upton, N. Y., August 14; assigned Headquarters 77th Div. N. A., Asst. Div. Adjutant, October 3; promoted 1st Lt. F. A. N. A. December 31, 1917, by Par. 180 S. O. 35, War Dept., February 11, 1918. Arrived in France April 10, with Headquarters 77th Div., and assigned to Headquarters, Second Army Corps, A. E. F., Assistant Chief of 1st Sec., General Staff, upon its organization, April 25, 1918 and remained with it until it was disbanded at Camp Upton on February 25, 1919. From its inception until after the Armistice, the corps was in the Zone of Operations, after which it moved to La Mans and organized the Army Embarkation Center there. After that it ordered itself home and was disbanded on its arrival in the U. S. Promoted Capt., F. A. U. S. A., November 9, 1918, by Par.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

116, S. O. 313, General Headquarters, A. E. F., same date. Engagements: With Second Army Corps, A. E. F., during all its operations; (a) operations in Belgium at Ypres and Mt. Kemmel, August 30-September 3; (b) attack on the Hindenburg Line, Capture of Bellicourt, Nauroy and Bony, September 29-October 2 (attached to 53rd Inf. Brig. 27th Div. as Liaison officer during part of this operation); (c) attack and capture of Brancourt, Premont, Busigny, Vaux Andigny, St. Souplet, Selle River, and Mazinghem, October 7-21, 1918 (attached to 25th and 50th Div. B. E. F. during part of these operations, as Liaison officer.) Discharged February 25, 1919.

### PAUL CUSHMAN

Commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav. O. R. C. May 10, 1917. Attended 1st Plattsburg R. O. T. C.; assigned to 306th M. G. Bn., Co. C, 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., September, 1917, and served continuously with that organization until discharged. Promoted 1st Lt. Inf. 306th M. G. Bn., January 2, 1918. Stationed in Calais Sector, May 1-June 5; Chaumont Area, December 1, 1918-February 6, 1919; Le Mans Area, February 6-April 20, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Oise-Aisne Offensive, Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### JAMES McLELLAN DAIN

Attended 1st R. O. T. C., Ft. Riley, Kansas, May 8-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C. N. A., August 15, 1917. Reported Camp Funston, Kansas, Camp Johnston, Fla., U. S. A. T. C., N. Y. Instructor, 2nd Corps Gas School, Châtillon-sur-Seine. Promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C. N. A., June 10; 1st Lt., C. W. S., August 5, 1918. Engagements: with 33rd Div., Meuse-Argonne, September 25-November 11, 1918. Discharged April 15, 1919.

### GERALD HUTCHINSON DALY

Pvt., U. S. M. C., N. Y. Navy Yard, May 31, 1917-February 25, 1918. Honorably discharged from Marine Corps to accept commission in the army. 2nd Lt., U. S. A. Q. M. Dept., August 3, 1918. In France and Spain, August 8, 1918-July 25, 1919. In Spain with General Purchasing Agent, A. E. F. Discharged August 15, 1919.

### ALFRED LANGDON DANA

Enlisted in Air Service, Mineola, N. Y., October 12; reported Ground School, Cornell Uni. November 3, 1917. Reported Flying School, Ellington Field, Texas, January 6; promoted 2nd Lt. A. S. S. C. and reported Ellington Field as instructor Formation Field, about March 15; officer in charge, Formation Field, April 1; ordered to Carlstrom Field, Arcadia, Fla. September 15, 1918. Discharged January 3, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### CHARLES EASTMAN DANFORTH, JR.

1st Lt., 305th F. A., stationed at Camp Dix; La Courtine, Creuse, France; La Chapelle, Normandy, etc. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne Offensive; Raid on Chemenont; Raid on Epry. Discharged March, 1919.

### NICHOLAS DANFORTH

Candidate at 2nd R. O. T. C., Plattsburg; received commission as 1st Lt. F. A. R. C.; assigned to 77th Div. 304th F. A., January 1918. Sailed for France, April; on arrival went to Camp de Souge, Bordeaux; returned to U. S., September, 1918. Promoted Capt. F. A. U. S. A., 12th F. A. Brig. Headquarters, Camp McClellan, Ala., and served as Brig. "Artillery Information Officer," September, 1918-January 24, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector (in action but training); Aisne-Oise Sector (in action). Discharged January 24, 1919.

### CLINTON PELHAM DARLINGTON

Squadron A, Troop A, July 16-September 21; commissioned 1st Lt. San. Corps, September 21, 1917. Promoted Capt. San. Corps, March 6, 1918. Reported Camp Greenleaf, Ga. September 22 and served as Stable Co. and Chief Riding Instructor October 15, 1917-May 1, 1918. Temporary Provost Marshall, April; Signal Officer, Ft. Oglethorpe group of camps, May 1, 1918-January 6, 1919. Discharged January 6, 1919.

### WILLIAM SHIPPEN DAVIS

Commissioned 2nd Lt. F. A., and reported to French Artillery School, Fontainebleau, August 15, 1917. Joined 2nd Div., 15th F. A., January and served with them until September; promoted 1st Lt., F. A. and assigned 12th Troyens and St. Mihiel Sector, March; Château-Thierry, June, Soissons Div., 35th F. A. September 1918. Engagements: with 15th F. A., 2nd Div., Attack, July, 1918. Discharged February 1, 1919.

### ARTHUR MORTIMER DAY

Captain, U. S. A. C. A. C., July 15, 1917-February 14, 1919. Coast Defense Adjutant at Coast Defenses of Eastern N. Y. Commanding Btry. C, 58th Artillery, C. A. C., Commanding 52nd Ammunition Train, C. A. C. Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive, Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged February 14, 1919.

### HENRY MASON DAY

Major, Q. M. C., with A. E. F. six months, in Washington and N. Y. one year. Decoration: Legion of Honor.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### LEE GARNETT DAY

Mustered into Federal Service with Troop B, Squadron A, April 7 and drafted with N. G., August 5, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., Q. M. C., September 19; Capt., October 25, 1917. Promoted Major, Q. M. C., October, 1918; Col., Signal Corps, February, 1919. Served on General Staff, General Headquarters, November, 1918. Engagements: served as Regulating Officer or Asst. Regulating Officer for following Div., at times stated: Aisne Defensive, 2nd, part of 3rd and 28th Divs., May 27-June 5; Montdidier-Noyon Defensive, 1st Div., June 9-13; Champagne-Marne Defensive, 3rd, 42nd, part of 28th Divs., July 15-18; Aisne-Marne Offensive, 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 26th, 28th, 32nd, 42nd Divs., July 18-August 6; Oise-Aisne Offensive, 28th, 32nd, 37th Divs., August 18-November 11; St. Mihiel Offensive, with 1st, 2nd, 4th, 5th, 26th, 42nd, 82nd, 8th, 9th, 90th Divs. (3rd, 33rd, 35th, 78th, 80th, 91st Divs. in reserve), September 12-16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, with 1st, 2nd, 34th, 26th, 28th, 29th, 32nd, 33rd, 35th, 37th, 42nd, 79th, 80th, 82nd, 89th, 90th, 91st, 92nd Divs., September 26-November 11, 1918. Decorations: Legion of Honor, Croix de Guerre and Distinguished Service Medal. Wounded at Creil during air raid, May, 1918. Discharged May 26, 1919.

### THOMAS MILLS DAY, 3rd.

Enlisted in Squadron A, June, 1917. Reported 2nd Training Camp, Ft. Myer, Va., August; commissioned 2nd Lt. F. A. R. C., November; Camp Stanley, Tex. December, 1917. Ordered Camp Jackson, S. C.; April; Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., July-December, 1918. Discharged December 7, 1918.

### PAUL DEBEVOISE

Attended Training Camp, Fort Myer, Va., May 15; commissioned Capt., Co. A, 312th Inf. 78th Div., August 15, 1917. Promoted Major, 1st Bn., 312th Inf. 78th Div., December 31, 1917. After service with A. E. F. returned to U. S. October 27, 1918 as casual, for promotion to Lt. Col. and service in training new Div. Engagements: Limy Defensive Sector; St. Mihiel Offensive; Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Citations: March 17, 1919 (in S. O. No. 6, Headquarters 78th Div. March 17, 1919); December 9, 1919 (in Orders, No. 8, A. E. F. Wash., D. C., March 1, 1920.) Discharged December 10, 1918.

### WILLIAM EDWIN DE BEVOISE

Member of Squadron A when drafted into Federal Service, July 16; Pvt. 1st Cl., 105th M. G. Bn., August 13, 1917. Engagements with 105th M. G. Bn. in Belgium and France. Citation: For courage and determination in carrying important messages under heavy enemy shell fire and gas

## ROLL OF SERVICE

concentration until evacuated as a casualty. This during the battle of the Hindenburg Line, France, September 26-30, 1918. Gassed September 29th during Battle of the Hindenburg Line. Discharged April 4, 1919.

### ADRIAN BARTON DRAKE DE KAY

2nd Lt., 39th Inf., August 15, 1917. Asst. Zone Major, 2nd Area A. S. S. O. S., Neufchâteau, Vosges, September 10-December 25, 1918; Town Major, Gondrecourt, Meuse, December 26, 1918-May 15, 1919; Acting Zone Major and Asst. Zone Major, 1st Area, May 16-July 1, 1919. Engagements: Service with 9th Inf., 2nd Div. Defensive Sector, near Vaux, July 2-10; Aisne-Marne Campaign with 39th Inf. July 18-August 6, 1918. Discharged September 9, 1919.

### WILLIAM W. DE KAY

Enlisted in U. S. N. R. F. in April and called to active service May 8, 1917. Served on Patrol Boats, Transport and Submarine Chasers. Relieved from active duty November 30, 1918.

### ROSWELL A. DE LA MATER

Detailed 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, June 1; commissioned 2nd Lt. F. A. and assigned to Btry. B, 306 F. A., 77th Div., August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt. F. A. 306th F. A., Camp Upton, N. Y., June 1, 1918. Attended F. A. Course, Camp de Souge, France (155mm Howitzer, Schneider); Ordnance Motor Instruction Course (Trucks), Clintonville, Wis.; O. M. I. Course (Tractors), Peoria, Ill. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 14-August 4; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### JOHN BRADLEY DELEHANTY

With Squadron A, April 6-August 28, 1917; promoted Capt., 308th Inf., 77th Div. August 29, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, June 21-July 28; Vesle Sector, August 14-September 5; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 25-November 11, 1918. Also served with the 3rd Canadian Brig., 1st Div. at Ct. Cathrines Arras, May, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### THORNTON DELEHANTY

Entered Plattsburg as candidate, May; commissioned 2nd Lt. and assigned to 77th Div., Camp Upton, August 15, 1917. Assigned to Co. A, 304th M. G. Bn. 77th Div.; promoted 1st Lt., per S. O. 295, Headquarters, A. E. F., October 22, 1918. Transferred from 77th Div. to courier service,



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Peace Conference, Paris, January 26; on detached duty, Sorbonne Detachment, from May to July, 1919. Citation: G. O. 41, Headquarters, 77th Div., November 23, 1918. (See citation of Gen. G. McAneny, formerly M. G. troop, Squadron A.) Discharged August 5, 1919.

### LORENZO CRIST DELMONICO, JR.

With Squadron A till it was changed to the 105th M. G. Bn. Corp., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., in U. S. A., Belgium and France. In all engagements of the 105th M. G. Bn. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CARY FREEMAN DENNY

2nd Lt., (R. M. A.) Air Service. June, 1917. Discharged December, 8, 1918.

### ROBERT OVENS DERRICK

Attended 1st O. T. C., Fort Sheridan, Ill., May-August; commissioned Capt., August 15, 1917. Assigned to 329 M. G. Bn., Co. B, 85th Div., Camp Custer, Mich., September 1, 1917. Landed in France with Div. July 15; assigned to M. G. Section, 2nd Corps School, Châtillon-sur-Seine, August 15-September 15; rejoined Bn. in Toul October 4, 1918. Promoted Major, Inf. and assigned to 328 M. G. Bn. as C. O., February 20, 1919. Engagements: In action against the Germans with the 2nd Army between the Meuse and the Moselle Rivers, commanding the 329th M. G. Bn., with rank of Capt., November 8-11, 1918. Discharged April 30, 1919.

### WILLIAM H. DESMOND

Enlisted Squadron A, N. G. N. Y., June 4; transferred with Squadron to 105th M. G. Bn. October, 1917. Became Corp., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn. All engagements of Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn.; Mt. Kemmel, Hindenburg Line, Selle River, etc. Wounded by shrapnel—both knees and left thumb, at Selle River, October 17, 1918. Discharged March 26, 1920.

### ALVIN DEVEREUX

Candidate at 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, 2nd Btry, May 12; commissioned Capt., F. A. August 15, 1917. Comdg. Btry. A, 305th F. A., 77th Div., September 1, 1917-February 4, 1918. School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla. December, 1917-February, 1918. Comdg. 3rd Bn., 304th F. A., 77th Div., March-May; arrived in France, May 2; training at Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, May 10-July 1; comdg. 2nd Bn. 304th F. A., May 10, 1918-March 26, 1919. Promoted Major F. A., December 31, 1917. On special

## ROLL OF SERVICE

duty as Asst. Divisional Inspector February 8-March, 1919. Member of Mission to Finland, Esthonia and Lithuania, American Peace Commission, March-August, being stationed in the Baltic States from April 3-June 10, and at Paris, June 17-August 14, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Lorraine, July 12-August 1; Fismes Sector, River Vesle, August 13-September 4; Oise-Aisne Offensive, September 5-15; Argonne, La Chalade Sector, September 24-26; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 1st phase, September 26-October 17; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 2nd phase, October 26-November 12. Discharged September 22, 1919.

### FAIRMAN R. DICK

Attended 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 31; commissioned Capt. August 15, 1917. Assigned to 306th F. A., 77th Div. commanding Btry. A. Instructor, Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, July 1-26; re-assigned 306th F. A., July 27; assigned command 1st Bn. 306th F. A., August 1; promoted Major, October 25, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector; Aisne-Marne Offensive; Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Discharged May 16, 1918.

### WARREN EDWIN DIEFENDORF

Pvt., Troop A, Squadron A, July 15-August 27; candidate 11th N. Y. Co. 2nd R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, August-November; commissioned 2nd Lt. Inf. Camp Upton, N. Y. November 27, 1917. Attached Co. A, 306th Inf. and later to Headquarters 302nd Fld. Sig. Bn., 77th Div. Assigned to 77th Div. as Asst. to Div. Adjutant, March 20; promoted 1st Lt. Inf., November 16, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, June 21-August 4; Vesle Sector, August 11-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 16; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 28, 1919.

### FREDERICK McNEIL DIELMAN

Attended 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y.; received commission of 2nd Lt. and assigned 306th Inf., Camp Upton, N. Y., August 15, 1917. Attached to Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, N. Y., March 1; assigned as Post Exchange Officer, Camp Mills, N. Y., August 31, 1918; assigned as asst. Liaison Officer, Camp Mills, N. Y. Discharged January 25, 1919.

### SHEPARD DILLINGHAM

Capt., Q. M. C., February 25, 1918. Served as Capt., Transportation Dept., Camp Dodge, Iowa; Capt., C. O., Wagon Co. Aux. Remount Depot No. 322, Camp Dodge; Capt., C. O., Field Remount Squadron 342. Stationed at Camp Dodge, Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla. Coetquidan, and St. Nazaire, France. Discharged June 26, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### JOHN ADAMS DIX

Candidate R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt. Q. M. C. N. A., August 15, 1917. Stationed at Camp Upton, N. Y., August 29-November 8; on duty with Q. M. C. Detch., Camp Construction work, Q. M. General's Office, Wash., D. C., (Warehouse Div., Overseas Branch) November 8, 1917-January 28, 1918. Transferred from 2nd Lt. Q. M. C. to 1st Lt. F. A. N. A., per Par. 107, S. O. 36 W. D., February 12, 1918. Attached to 310th F. A., February 21; assigned to 310th F. A., April 2, duties with Reg., D. Btry., then Headquarters Co.; Camp Meade, Md. until July 14; went overseas with 310th F. A., July 14; sent on detached service September 3; with Mission Militaire Francaise as Instructor in French Officers' School, subject: U. S. Army Organization and Regulations, stationed at Faverney, Haute Marne, until October 23, 1918. Liaison Officer 4th French Region, Le Mans, November 14-December 25, 1918. Headquarters Liaison Officer, Paris, assigned to special duty connected with operations Corps of Engrs., under Brig. Gen. C. H. McKinstry, making survey and estimates of damages in Briey-Longwy Basin. Decoration: Translation, "French Republic, Order of the Black Star (Ordre de l'Étoile Noire). The Grand Chancellor of the National Order of the Legion of Honor certifies that by decree of September 24, 1919, the President of the French Republic has conferred upon 2nd Lt. John Adams Dix of the American Army, the decoration of Knight (Chevalier) of the order of the Black Star. Given at Paris, September 24, 1919 (signature illegible) Seen, verified, sealed and recorded, No. 4008, Chief of the 1st Bureau (signature illegible.)" Discharged February 20, 1919.

### ALPHONSE ARTHUR DIXON

Wagoner, Headquarters Co., 105th M. G. Bn. July 2, 1917. Discharged on S. C. D. (rheumatic heart), March 17, 1918.

### CLEVELAND EARL DODGE

Candidate 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg; commissioned 2nd Lt. F. A., and assigned to 304th F. A., August 15, 1917. In training at Camp Upton, L. I. and Camp de Souge, France. Promoted 1st Lt. F. A., January 1, 1918 and served with 304th F. A. throughout. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Lorraine; Vesle-Aisne Offensive; Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Slightly wounded on August 20, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### HARRY EUGENE DODGE

Attended O. T. C., Ft. Riley, Kan., about July, 1917. Accepted commission, 2nd Lt. O. R. C., August 15; accepted Provisional 2nd Lt. Cav., Reg. Army, October 26; made temporary 1st Lt. Cav., October 26, 1917. Made

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Prov. 1st Lt. Cav., August 27; made Temporary Capt. Tank Corps, October 6; made 1st Lt. Cav., Regular Army, October 26, 1918. Made Capt. Cav. Regular Army, June 30, 1920 to date. Overseas with the A. E. F. as Capt., Tank Corps. Still in Service.

### VINCENT M. DOHERTY

With Troop D, Squadron A until federalized, then line Sgt. Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. Engagements: Mt. Kemmel, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector, Vierstraat Ridge, Quennemont Farm, Guillemont Farm, Selle River, Hindenburg Line, and all engagements participated in by the 105th M. G. Bn. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EVERETT DOMINICK

U. S. Naval Aviation Detachment, U. S. Naval Air Station, Pensacola, Fla. Ensign, U. S. N. R. F. (A), Navigation Officer duty. Discharged January 20, 1919.

### LAMONT DOMINICK

Commissioned Capt., U. S. Signal Corps; Capt. of 114 Aviation Squadron, Fulton-James River, for six months; Cmdg. Officer, Aviation Depot and Camp, six months; Officer in charge of all Aviation Depots with Headquarters at Washington, four months. Discharged December, 1918.

### NORMAN HENDERSON DONALD

Enlisted as Pvt. in Tank Corps at Fort Slocum, N. Y., June 1, 1918. Corp., July 5; Sgt. July 10; attended O. T. C., Camp Colt, Gettysburg, Pa.; commissioned 2nd Lt. August 23; promoted 1st Lt. Tank Corps, October 16; sailed for overseas duty, October 20; at Tank Corps Training Center, Langres, France, November 1, 1918-January 30, 1919. Discharged May 23, 1919.

### JULIUS TYLER ANDREWS DOOLITTLE

Commissioned 1st and 2nd Lt. Prov. Reg. Army, June 14, 1917 and assigned to Btry. A, 21st F. A., 5th Brig., 5th Div. and served with it throughout the war. Overseas with the A. E. F. February, 1918-July, 1919. Promoted Capt., Btry. B, 21st F. A., 5th Brig., 5th Div., May 18, and Major, 1st Bn., October 13, 1918. Engagements: St. Dié Sector, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne. Citation: Divisional Citation, Headquarters 5th Div., A. E. F., A. P. O. 745, G. O. No. 24, June 30, 1919. Discharged August 25, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ✠ STEPHEN H. DORR, JR.

[O. T. C., Fort Meyer, Va. Chose Aviation Service. Ridley Park, Canada, July; Camp Leaside, August. A few days before his death Dorr was requested to give an exhibition of flying for the Mayor of Toronto and a number of foreign officials. He was the only one of the American cadet contingent so honored and was referred to as the "Star of the American bunch." Dorr met his death when his machine, flying at an altitude of 800 feet, was struck by another, became unmanageable, fell in a field and immediately took fire, Aug. 14, 1917.]

### FRANCIS KENNETH DOUGLAS

In the French Army (Camion) to January, 1918. Air Service (Pilot) U. S. A., February, 1918-May, 1919. Promoted from Flying Cadet to 2nd Lt., Air Service. Stationed at Ground School, Princeton, N. J.; Hazelhurst Field, Mineola; Rantoul, Ill.; Arcadia, Fla.; Fort McPherson, Ga.; Base Hospital, Mineola; U. S. A. Hospital, Cooperstown, N. Y.; Field 2, Mineola, N. Y. Decorations: Croix de Guerre, French Volunteer Medal, French Citation. Wounded in the foot and gassed, August, 1917. Discharged May 1, 1919.

### HAROLD LAIRD DOWNEY

Stable Sgt. and 1st Sgt., Troop B, Squadron A, N. Y. Cav. July, 1917. Stationed at Armory and Van Cortlandt Park, N. Y., July-October; Spartanburg, S. C., October, 1917-April, 1918. 2nd Lt. Par. 19 S. O. 10 W. D., Washington, January 12, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., by Par. 1 W. D. Cablegram No. 2557, January 27, 1919, and Par. 1, S. O. 50, A. G. Headquarters, A. E. F., France, February 19, 1919, and Par. 1, S. O. 90, P. W. D., Washington, April 17, 1919. Sailed on the *S. S. George Washington* from Hoboken, N. J. May; arrived Brest, May 18; attended 2nd Corps School, Châtillon-sur-Seine, May 29-July 6, 1918. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20 (Minor Action); Dickebush Sector, August 21-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2 (Engagement); The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27 (Engagement); Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 29-30 (Battle); Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17 (Battle); Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18 (Battle); St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19, 1918. Citation: "S. O. No. 871, Headquarters 27th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., March 29, 1919. The following named officers are commended for the meritorious services hereinafter mentioned: 2nd Lt. Harold L. Downey, 105th M. G. Bn. For exceptional courage, aggressiveness and qualities of leadership displayed throughout all the operations of the Division in Belgium and France, and by his disregard for personal safety, setting an inspiring example to the soldiers under his command. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan. W. H. Raymond, Col. G. S., Chief of Staff." Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### AUGUSTUS C. DOWNING, JR.

Mustered into Federal Service with Squadron A, June, 1917. Attended 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, August 27; commissioned 1st Lt. F. A., November 27, 1917; assigned to 311th F. A., 79th Div. and sailed with them for France July; promoted Capt. F. A., October 3, 1918. Stationed in Advance S. O. S. awaiting horses and orders to move into Zone of operations. Discharged June, 1919.

### ✠ PHILIP MARION DRABBLE

[Enlisted Squadron A, May, '17. Promoted Corporal, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., Oct. 17, '17. Died in service of bronchial-pneumonia following influenza in British Stationary Hospital 41, at Dury-les-Amiens, Nov. 5, '18. Citation: "For skill, courage and determination in quickly repairing two damaged locks and continuing to fire his gun during the 42 minutes of barrage on the morning of October 17, '18, at the battle of La Selle River."]

### ✠ FRITZ L. DRESSLER

[Capt., Q. M. C., died in Camp Hospital No. 27, France, October, 1918.]

### ANTHONY JOSEPH DREXEL, JR.

Federalized with Squadron A, June; transferred to 9th N. Y., C. D. C., Fort Hancock, Sandy Hook, September 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt. Ord., February 15; transferred to Aberdeen Proving Ground, May; promoted 1st Lt. Ord. September, 1918. Served as Adjutant at Sandy Hook and Aberdeen. Discharged January 30, 1919.

### RICHARD BACHE DUANE

Mustered into Federal Service with M. G. Troop, Squadron A, July 16; attended 2nd O. T. C., Fort Myer; commissioned 1st Lt. Aviation Section, Signal Corps, November 8, 1917. Assigned to Aviation Section, Signal Corps Office, Washington, D. C.; Aerial Gunnery School, Wilbur Wright Field, Dayton, Ohio: "École de Tir Aérien," Cazaux, Gironde, France; U. S. Air Service Gunnery School, St. Jean des Monts, Vendée, France; 7th Aviation Instruction Center, Clermont-Ferrand, France; 11th Aero Squadron, 1st Day Bombardment Group, Maulan, Meuse, France, (as Bombing Observer.) Discharged February 24, 1919.

### HENRY P. DU BOIS

Commissioned Capt., Ord., August 19, 1917, and assigned to duty in Supply Div., Washington, D. C., in charge of office management in distribution of ordnance material to Army. Promoted Major and assigned to organization work in Control Div., February 24th; April 1, 1918, appointed



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

member Ord. Board on Ammunition Supply which was commissioned to give general supervision to supply of ammunition from munition plants in U. S. to Army in France. As member of the Ammunition Board inspected ammunition and transportation conditions on British and American Fronts during July and August, 1918. Made a study of transportation and storage of ammunition in France and England, including inspection of munitions plants, rail and ocean transportation methods and facilities. Preparation of handbook for use of American ammunition in France, September-October, 1918. Report on Embarkation Camps and methods of embarking troops at French ports, January; completion (Washington, D. C.) of reports on standardization methods of printing and marking American ammunition, February, 1919. Discharged February 24, 1919.

### BEVERLEY DUER

Entered U. S. Air Service, October 11, 1917. Promoted from 1st Lt. to Capt., October, 1918. Served in U. S. Air Service, Supply Section, A. E. F., November, 1917-April, 1919. Decoration: French Étoile Noire. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### EDWARD DUNNE

[Capt., Co. A, 305th M. G. Bn. 77th Div.]

### KNOWLTON DURHAM

Drafted into the Federal Service as 2nd Lt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, August 5; continued with that organization, which became the 105th M. G. Bn., until discharge. Promoted 1st Lt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, S. C., December 29, 1917. Promoted Capt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., November 13, 1918. Engagements: With 105th M. G. Bn. in all Operations of the 27th Div. during July, August, September and October, 1918, in Belgium and France as follows: East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector and Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium; Hindenburg Line (Bony), Selle River (St. Souplet), Jonc de Mer Ridge (Arbre Guernon), The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm and St. Maurice River, France. Citations: "S. O. No. 49, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., February 18, 1918. Capt. Knowlton Durham, 105th M. G. Bn. For courage and devotion to duty while a 1st Lt. of his company maintaining communications during the battles of Belgium and France . . . While 1st Lt. and Battalion Intelligence and Signal Officer for displaying exceptional courage and determination under fire in the maintenance of lines of communication during the Battle of the Hindenburg Line, September 27-30, 1918, and later for similar service during the Battle of the Selle River, October 17-20, 1918." Discharged April 2, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FRANK WRIGHT DURYEA

Commissioned Capt., Ord. Dept., U. S. R. C., April 11, 1918. Promoted Major, Ord., May 15, 1919; Major, Finance Dept., Regular Army, September 13, 1920. Assigned to Office of the Chief Purchasing Officer, Paris, and Fourth Intermediate Ordnance Depot, Foecy, France. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September 20-November 11, 1918. Still in service as Major, Finance Dept., Regular Establishment.

### WRIGHT DURYEA

Attended O. T. C., Fort Myer, May-August; Cambridge Trench Warfare School, August-September; commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., 312th M. G. Bn., 79th Div., and stationed Camp Meade, Md., September, 1917. In France with A. E. F., July, 1918-February, 1919. Supervising M. G. Officer, 79th Div., January-July, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel and the Argonne. Recommended for the D. S. C., October 3, 1918; not received. Wounded, left calf, H. E., at Montfaucon, September 27; neck, H. E., between Montfaucon and Nantiles, September 28; right knee, H. E., between Montfaucon and Nantiles, September 28; amputated, December 4, 1918. In hospital, U. S. A., February-December, 1919. Discharged December 15, 1919.

### GEOFFREY J. DWYER

Air Service, Sgt., May-July, 1917. First Lt., Air Service, U. S. A., July, 1917. Promoted Capt., October, 1918. Stationed at Mineola, L. I., October 17-20, 1918. Discharged April 2, 1919.

### HENRY M. EARLE

Served in Quartermaster Corps (Capt.), August 1-December 10, 1918. Commissioned as Major, Q. M. C., not signed before the Armistice. Discharged December 10, 1919.

### THOMAS COLLYER EASTMAN

Second Lt., 1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y.; stationed at Camp Upton and Camp Jackson. Spent about a year and a half at Camp Wadsworth, S. C., as 2nd and 1st Lt. in Headquarters Troop, P. D. C. A. T., six months M. P. service, two months Riding Instructor. Discharged February 15, 1919.

### WALTER BRADLEY EATON

Cadet, U. S. Air Service, August 5, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Flying, May 16, 1918. With A. E. F. October 13, 1917-December 23, 1918. Discharged January 3, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### FERDINAND EBERSTADT

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; commissioned 1st Lt., 304th F. A., 77th Div., September, 1917. Promoted Capt., 304th F. A., September, 1918. Attached to Headquarters, 3rd Army, Coblenz, Germany, January-August, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Defensive Sector; Marne-Aisne Offensive; Argonne Offensive; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, being all actions participated in by the 77th Div. Slightly wounded August, 1918. Discharged September 1, 1919.

### JOHN B. ECCLESTON, JR.

First Class Pvt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn. Served with Bn. in Belgium and France. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### AUGUSTUS F. ECKERT

With Squadron A, July-October; 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Corp., Co. B, May; Sgt., Co. B, November, 1918. All engagements in which 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., took part. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### JOHN H. EDEN

Troop B, Squadron A, July 16-23; enlisted October 12, in Signal Enlisted Reserve Corps; called to active service November 13 and ordered to Kelly Field, South San Antonio, Tex., December 1, 1917. Attended U. S. School Military Aeronautics, Ohio State University, Columbus, O., January, 1918; commissioned 2nd Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Reserve Corps, February 21, and ordered to Carruthers Field, Fort Worth, Tex., February 25, 1918. Transferred in August, 1918, to the Air Service Military Aeronautics when Air Service was separated from Signal Corps. On C. O. Staff, Carruthers Field, March 1-November 1, as Military and Post Police Officer, Fire Marshal and Intelligence Officer; in Office of the Director of Military Aeronautics, Washington, D. C., November 11-December 23, 1918. Discharged December 23, 1918.

### WILLIAM E. EFFINGER

Farrier, 105th M. G. Bn. and 307th Vet. Corps Remount Squadron, August 5, 1917-February 11, 1919. January 11, 1918, was run over by escort wagon—across abdomen—which left me disabled for overseas service. Discharged February 11, 1919.

### NATHANIEL HILLYER EGLESTON

Called into service as 1st Lt., Troop D, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, June-October, 1917. Transferred to 105th M. G. Bn.; as 1st Lt., Co. B, October 17, 1917. Commissioned Capt., Co. B, 105th M G Bn., February 21 and served as such through all active operations of the 27th

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Div. and until October 28, 1918. Transferred to 106th Inf., U. S. A., as Commanding Officer, 3rd Bn., Oct. 28; commissioned Major and assigned as C. O., 3rd Bn., 106th Inf., November 9; transferred to 106th M. G. Bn. as Major commanding, December 1, 1918, and served as such until mustered out. Ordered to Second Corps School, Automatic Arms Section, Châtillon-sur-Seine, May 25-June 30, 1918. Engagements: British Defensive—East Poperinghe Line and Scherpenberg, Belgium, July 9-August 20, Dickebush, Belgium, August 21-31; Ypres-Lys Offensive—Vierstraat Ridge (Mt. Kemmel), August 31-September 2; Somme Offensive—Hindenburg Line operations, September 23-30, Selle River Operations (St. Souplet, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbres Guernon, St. Maurice River), October 13-21, 1918. Citations: "Major Nathaniel H. Egleston, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services at Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium, A. E. F., in testimony thereof, and as an expression of appreciation of these services, I award him this citation. (Signed) John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief. Awarded on June 2, 1919." "S. O. No. 26, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., France, January 26, 1919. Extract: The following named officers are commended for the meritorious services hereinafter mentioned: Major Nathaniel H. Egleston, Commanding 106th M. G. Bn. While Captain of Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., for making personal reconnaissance under machine gun and rifle fire in the vicinity of Carré Farm, near Mt. Kemmel, Belgium, on September 2, 1918, for the purpose of selecting machine gun positions during the progress of our attack on Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan, W. H. Raymond, Col., G. S., Chief of Staff." "S. O. No. 26, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., France, January 26, 1919. Extract: The following named Officers are commended for the meritorious services hereinafter mentioned: Major Nathaniel H. Egleston, Commanding 106th M. G. Bn. While Captain commanding Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., for courage and qualities of leadership in pushing his machine guns promptly across the Selle River, France, in face of heavy shell and machine gun fire to support the infantry attack in the Battle of the Selle River, France, October 17, 1918. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan, W. H. Raymond, Col., G. S., Chief of Staff." Discharged April 2, 1919.

### DOUGLAS FITCH GUILFORD ELIOT

Pvt., F. A., Central Officers' Training Camp, Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., September 23, 1918. Discharged November 28, 1918.

### CHESTER BAIRD ELLARD

Enlisted in Troop B, Squadron A, July 2; Spartanburg, S. C., October, 1917. Transferred from Spartanburg to Fort Monroe, Va., to attend Enlisted Specialists School, three months course. Upon completion of course



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

assigned to duty as Sgt. Maj., Jr. grade, at Coast Art. Training Camp, Fort Monroe, remaining there till August, when assigned as Regt. Sgt. Maj., 46th Art., C. A. C.; sailed for France September 15, 1918. Landed at Brest and entrained for Libourne, Gironde. Sailed from France, Marseilles, January 28, and landed Hoboken, February 12, 1919. Discharged February 20, 1919.

### ARTHUR BENBOW ELLIMAN

Served as Pvt., Bugler, Saddler and Sup. Sgt., Troop 4, G, and D, Squadron A, to August 5; commissioned 2nd Lt., August 5 and assigned to 106th Inf., 27th Div.; sailed with 106th Inf., October 11, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 106th Inf., A. E. F. (S. O. 228, A. E. F., August 16), August 29, 1918. Engagements: With 27th Div., brigaded with British in Belgium at Mt. Kemmel and Dickebusch Lake, also in region north of St. Quentin. Wounded by piece of shrapnel through left arm near elbow, received September 29, 1918, in attack on Hindenburg Line. In American Red Cross Hospital 22, London, for ten weeks. Discharged April 2, 1919.

### CLINTON ELLIOTT, JR.

Troop B, Squadron A; commissioned Lt. (A), M. A. U. S. A. (Air Service), at Lake Charles, La., January, 1918. Stationed at Cornell School of Military Aeronautics, July-August, Gerstner Field, Lake Charles, La., September, 1917; Love Field, Dallas, Tex., January, Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex., March, Ellington Field, Houston, Tex. (Instructor), June, 1918. Discharged March 5, 1919.

### JOHN ELLIOTT

Commissioned Capt., Cav., R. O. C., January 5; R. O. T. C., Ft. Niagara, N. Y. May 8; appointed Adjutant, 313th Inf., 79th Div., Camp Meade, Md., August 29, 1917. In Training Areas in France, July 15-September 13; appointed Major, Inf., U. S. A., in 313th Inf., A. E. F., and assigned to 3rd Battalion, October 21; stationed in and near Verdun, November 11-December 25, 1918. At Regtl. Headquarters at Condé-en-Barrois, December 26, 1918-March 28, 1919 (in command of regiment March 19-28 inclusive). C. O. of troops on board Navy Transport *Paysandu*, May 15-June 2, 1919. Slightly wounded in neck from H. E. at Montfaucon, September 27, 1918. Discharged June 27, 1919.

### EDWARD PACKARD ELLIS

Attended R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 30-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., N. A., 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., Camp Upton, August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf., N. A., and reassigned to 305th M. G. Bn., as Adj., January 4, 1918. Overseas service, March 29, 1918-April 18, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector; Oise-Aisne Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Served the whole time as Bn. Adj. Discharged May 10, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ✠ FRANK W. ELLIS

[Corp., 105th M. G. Bn. Died in France, October, '18.]

### BRADFORD ELLSWORTH

Candidate, 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, N. Y., May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., August 15; attended French School for Officers, Cambridge, Mass., August 27; assigned to 306th Inf., October 1, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., January 1 and Capt., 306th Inf., 77th Div., July 31, 1918, and served with this organization until demobilized. Overseas, April 13, 1918-May 13, 1919. Marched from Stenay-sur-Seine and arrived at Chaumont Training Area December 4, 1918. Entrained for Le Mans area February 11; at Sable Training and Inspection Area, February 13-April 10, 1919. Engagements: Attached to Australian 2nd Div., Battle of Arras, May; Baccarat Sector, Defensive, June 17-August 2; Vesle Defensive, August 12-September 12; Aisne Offensive, September 12-17; Argonne Offensive, 1st phase, September 25-October 13; Argonne Offensive, 2nd phase, October 31-November 11. Screen work on Meuse. Gassed on Vesle. Decorations: D. S. C., Croix de Guerre. Citations: "U. S. Army. Capt. Bradford Ellsworth, 306th Inf., for distinguished and exceptional gallantry at Farm des Dames on August 12, 1918, in the operations of the A. E. F. in testimony thereof, and as an expression of appreciation of his valor, I award him this citation. (Signed) John J. Pershing. Awarded on March 27, 1919. (Copy) Headquarters, 77th Div., A. E. F. This is to certify that Capt. Bradford Ellsworth, 306th Inf., has been awarded Distinguished Service Cross No. 2086, for extraordinary heroism in action near La Besace, France, November 5, 1918. Capt. Ellsworth displayed great courage by leading a mounted reconnaissance patrol a kilometer in advance of our lines, developed the enemy's line by drawing fire from his machine guns, and remained under this heavy machine gun fire until the emplacements had been located . . . Robert Alexander (signed) Robert Alexander, Maj. Gen., Commanding. Official: Louis G. Gerow, Adj. Gen., Div. Adj. (Copy) Capt. Bradford Ellsworth, Intelligence Officer, 306th Inf. During the advance through the Argonne Forest, September 26, 1918, to October 10, 1918, this officer repeatedly went forward to and beyond our own front lines, showing an utter disregard for his personal safety, inspiring the men by his courage and example, and bringing back valuable information of the enemy's positions. On November 2, 1918, in the vicinity of Verpèl, he rode in front of the infantry scouts to obtain information, investigated several patches of woods and found they were no longer held by the enemy; thus greatly facilitating the speed of the advance and showing an example of courage and initiative far beyond the call of duty and most inspiring to the men. (Signed) Robert Alexander, Maj. Gen., Commanding." Discharged May 13, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

RICHARD ROBINSON ELLSWORTH

Corp., Squadron A, to October, 1917. Sgt., 105th M. G. Bn., Co. B. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge (Mt. Kemmel), The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush. Discharged April 1, 1919.

ALFRED ELY

Commissioned 1st Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Corps, September 24; called to duty in office of Chief Signal Officer, Washington, D. C., October 9, 1917. Assistant to the Chief of Training, U. S. Air Service. Organized the training of Radio Personnel for the Air Service; subsequently became Executive Officer to Officer in Charge. Assumed command of the Radio Branch of the Training Section, Department Military Aeronautics, and conducted for the balance of the War all training of Radio Personnel for the Air Service, the Field Artillery and the Coast Artillery. Promoted to Capt., Aviation Sec., Signal Corps, U. S. A., March 25; Major, Air Service Military Aeronautics, September 17, 1918. Discharged December 21, 1918.

DAVID JAY ELY

Private in 12th F. A., December, 1917. Corp., 12th F. A., April; 2nd Lt., F. A., 159th Brigade, F. A., 2nd Brigade, F. A., October 1, 1918. Engagements: Troyon Sector; Aisne-Marne Defensive. With Army of Occupation in Germany. Discharged July 9, 1919.

ROBERT EMMET

Foreign service with British Army. In Warwickshire Yeomanry as Major, September 21, 1914-November 20, 1916, in England and in Egypt during Sinussi rising. Attended courses of Artillery in England, October 11-December 11, 1916, and December 9, 1917-January 5, 1918. Gazetted Major, Royal Field Artillery, A Bat., 168th Brigade, 32nd Div., France, November 20, 1916. Transferred, B Bat., 161st Brigade, 32nd Div. Engagements: Beaumont Hamel, Serre, Fonquesconet and Damery, Messines, Nieuport, Paschendaël, Ypres, Hulthust Forest, Kemmel, St. Quentin, 1917. Whole advance from Amiens, over the Hindenburg Line to Armistice at Avesne in 1918. Army of Occupation on the Rhine, Germany. Citations: Mentioned in Dispatches, November, 1917; Distinguished Service Order, January, 1918. Recommended for promotion three times. Discharged March 8, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### SEWARD ERDMAN

Capt., M. C., N. Y. G., Squadron A, April 8, 1918. Commissioned Capt., M. C., U. S. A., and stationed at Base Hospital, Camp Custer, Mich., October 22, 1918. Chief of Surgical Service, Base Hospital, Camp McClelland, Ala., January-February; Chief of Surgical Service, Base Hospital, Fort Sam Houston, Tex., February; promoted Major, M. C., U. S. A., April 29, 1919. Discharged September 6, 1919.

### JAMES MURDOCK ETHRIDGE

Attended Plattsburgh Camp, May 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., 306th M. G. Bn., Co. D, 77th Div.; stationed Camp Upton, September 2, 1917. With A. E. F. in France, May 1-December 15, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Vesle River, Aisne, Argonne. Discharged December 15, 1918.

### WILLIAM WILEY EVANS

Cadet, Aviation Service, November, 1917-April, 1918, when discharged because of physical breakdown. Re-enlisted August, 1918. Discharged December, 1918.

### NORMAN KOHLER EYPPER

Enlisted as Pvt., Squadron A, Armory and Van Cortlandt Park, June 25-October; 1st Class Pvt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, October 13, 1917. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Citation: "For great courage and determination in carrying important battle messages under heavy enemy fire. This in the battle of the Hindenburg Line, September 27, 1918." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### FRANCIS BEVERLEY EYRE, JR.

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, May-August; commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., N. A., August, 1917. One month in Bureau of Reciprocal Supplies, Paris; one month A. P. M., Paris. Engagements: Vosges Mountains, Château Thierry. In August, 1918, overtaxed heart caused complete breakdown on Vesle River, near Fismes. Spent six weeks in hospital, diagnosed: disordered action of heart. Discharged January 11, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### GEORGE ERNEST FAHYS, JR.

Second Lt., Bat. D, 2nd F. A., N. G. N. Y., 105th F. A., U. S. A.; 1st Lt., Headquarters Co., 3rd F. A., N. G. N. Y., 106th F. A., U. S. A.; Capt., Bat. C, 1st F. A., N. G. N. Y., 104th F. A., U. S. A. Stationed during the war, outside the Zone of Operations, in New York; Madison Barracks, N. Y.; Camp Wadsworth, S. C.; Washington, D. C.; Campabello, S. C.; Camp Vail, N. J., Camp Merritt, N. J.; Brest, France; Le Mans; Tours; Paris; Soissons; Le Havre; London; Woolwich Arsenal; Liverpool; Brest; Boston; New York. While in A. E. F., assigned on special duty (radio work) with 121st Div., French Army. Engagements: Laon, Montcornet, Cambrai, Metz Road and Roquois, France, and on Belgian border. Slightly wounded near Roquois by mine explosion, November 8, 1918.

### B. TAPPEN FAIRCHILD

Capt., Chemical Warfare Service, December, 1917-February, 1919. Served in England, France and the U. S. A. Engagements: St. Mihiel. Discharged February 1, 1919.

### WILLIAM LINCOLN FANNING

Fort Ethan Allen, Vt., May 25, Squad. Sgt. Maj., 310th Cav., June 20, 1918. Assigned to 12th Co., C. O. T. S. Training Center, Camp Lee, Va., August 14. Discharged November 23, 1918.

### JAMES C. FARGO

Passed examination for Capt. of Cav. and commissioned January 1, 1915. Plattsburgh, April 28, 1917. Camp Upton, C. O., Co. B, 302nd M. P., 77th Div.; sailed for France, March 28, 1918. Was with Co. B, 302nd M. P., until November 1, 1918; transferred with whole company to 1st Army Corps; C. O. 1st Army Corps M. P. till they were ordered home. When the war was over and the 1st Army Corps went home, was transferred to S. O. S. with my whole company and name changed to 251st M. P. Co. We were stationed at Troyes where I was king, and I'll tell the world we had fun! Engagements: With 77th Div. during all engagements; landed at Pas-de-Calais and was with the British for about six weeks; Baccarat Front; Vesle River; my post of command then at Chury Chautreux; Argonne. Discharged June 28, 1919.

### STANLEY FARGO

First Lt., A. S. Sig. Officer, R. C., September, 1917; promoted Capt., Air Service, October 2, 1918. Attached to Construction Div., Air Service, in France. July, 1918-February, 1919, Chief of Hangar Div., Air Service, in charge of all barracks and hangars. From my entrance in the Air Service

## ROLL OF SERVICE

in September, 1917, I was placed in charge of the distribution of all barracks and hangars. My division supplied all those used by the Schools and Aerodromes at the front. Incidentally, in travelling about through the camps, I found many other things needed, which I managed to send. I was also in charge of Orly Acceptance Field which took care of 18 aeroplanes and 250 men eight days after ground was broken. Discharged February 16, 1919.

### WARD WELLINGTON FARNHAM

Corp., Troop B, Squadron A, June; Sgt., July, 1917; transferred with organization to 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., U. S. A.; 1st Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn.; commissioned 2nd Lt. (S. O. 65 W. D., 1918), March 1, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf. (S. O. 102, G. H. Q., A. E. F.), April 12, 1919. With 218th Co., M. P. C., January 27-June 28, 1919; A. P. M. at Chauvigny; A. P. M. and C. O., U. S. Troops at Poitiers, Vienne; A. P. M. at Chateauroux. A. S. C. 270 Co. P. W. E., Montierchaume, June 28-August 21, 1919. A. S. C. 224 Co. P. W. E., Is-sur-Tille, Romaine-sur-Meuse, August 22-September 28, 1919. All engagements of the 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div.; Ypres, Belgium and Somme, France. Discharged October 31, 1919.

### THEODORE S. FARRELLY

Entered Federal Service July 15, and U. S. Army August 5, Troop A, Squadron A, Sgt. and 1st Sgt.; August-September 12, 1917, on detached service, 4th Bat., F. A. Training Regiment, 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburgh. Discharged Squadron A, Cav., 27th Div., October 4, 1917. Assigned to Ordnance Engineering School, Aberdeen Proving Ground, Md.; Commissioned Capt., Ord., U. S. A., July 10, 1918. Transferred to command of Co. L, 3rd Bat., Regimental Ord. Detachment, Aberdeen Proving Ground, September 15, 1918. Discharged January 11, 1919.

### JOHN LEWIS FEENY

Attended R. O. T. C., Ft. Oglethorpe, Ga., May 10-August 15; commissioned Capt., F. A., August 15 and assigned to command of Bat. E, 156th Art. Brigade, 316th F. A., 81st Div., Camp Jackson, S. C., August 31, 1917. Promoted Major, F. A., commanding 1st Bn., October 11, 1918. In France, with 316th F. A., 81st Div., A. E. F., August, 1918-April, 1919; University of Toulouse, April-July, 1919. Discharged August 14, 1919.

### SPENCER ALBERT FIELD

In 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October, 1917-February, 1918. Served with 103rd Field Signal Bn. in France, May 31, 1918-February 13, 1919. Engagements: Château-Thierry, Argonne-Meuse. Gassed October 9, 1918. Discharged February 20, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### WILLIAM B. OSGOOD FIELD

First Lt., Signal Corps, Photographic Branch, January, 1917; Capt., Air Service, September 21, 1918. Major, Military Intelligence, June 22, 1919. Stationed at Ithaca, N. Y., and Washington, D. C. Discharged July 25, 1919.

### WILLIAM HINRICHS FIELD

Commissioned 1st Lt., M. C., March; ordered to Evac. Hospital No. 49, Camp Greenleaf, June; arrived Brest, France, October, 1918. Ordered to Joinville, Haute Marne, November 1; to Menton, Alps, March-December 21, 1918. With Army of Occupation, Coblenz, Germany, March 2; transferred to Evac. Hospital No. 27; disorganized April; transferred to 3rd Bn., 16th Inf., 1st Div., and returned with them to the U. S., September, 1919. Discharged October 10, 1919.

### ✠ JOHN FINE<sup>1</sup>

Plattsburg Training Camp as Student Officer, May 12-August 15; Capt., Field Artillery, August 15, 1917. Commanding Bat. B, 306th F. A., 77th Div., September, 1917-April, 1919. Artillery School at Camp de Souge, May-July, 1918. In billets at Dancevoie, with 306th F. A., December, 1918-February, 1919; in billets with 306th F. A., at Noyon-sur-Sarthe, March-April, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Lorraine, July-August; Vesle Sector, August-September, including Oise-Aisne Offensive in September and Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-November, 1918. No citations except letter congratulating Organization (1st Bn., 306th F. A.), for efficient destruction of the "Tanneries" near Fismes; letter from Regimental Commander transmitting commendation of Division Commander. Received slight scratch on left arm from H. E. shell fragment in Argonne Offensive, October 26, 1918. Discharged May 15, 1919.

### RUTGERS FISH

Private, Squadron A, Troop B, June 10; 1st Class Pvt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Discharged January 12, 1918.

### STUYVESANT FISH, JR.

Pvt., F. A., Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky., August 31-December 3, 1918. Discharged December 3, 1918.

---

<sup>1</sup>Died of illness contracted in service, July 12, 1922.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### EDWARD S. FLASH

Pvt., Corp. and Sgt., Troop C, Squadron A, August 5-October 13; 1st Sgt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Overseas, May 8, 1918; attended Machine Gun School, Châtillon-sur-Seine, France. Commissioned 2nd Lt., promoted 1st Lt. and Capt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., A. E. F. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony; Selle River, St. Souplet; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; St. Maurice River, Catillon; Dickebush Sector; East Poperinghe Line. Citation: "S. O. No. 26, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., France. 1st Lt. Edward S. Flash, Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., for courage and qualities of leadership in making personal reconnaissance under heavy fire on the night of September 26, 1918, in preparation for the attack on the Hindenburg Line the following morning, and throughout the battle in spite of heavy losses effectively holding his position and helping shatter enemy counter attacks. By Command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan." Discharged April 2, 1919.

### HENRY T. FLEITMANN

Commissioned 1st Lt., Aviation Section Signal Corps, September, 1917. Promoted Capt., Air Service (A), August 1, 1918. C. O., 93rd Aero Squadron at Camp Kelly, Tex., Air Service Concentration Barracks, Garden City, L. I., and on transport to England, September-November, 1917. In charge of Air Service Mechanics at British Training Depot, Stamford, England, and later transferred as Personnel Officer, Office of the Aviation Officer, London, England, till January, 1919. Discharged February, 1919.

### ALPHONSE THOMAS FLEMING

Enlisted in Troop B, Squadron A, July 2; Pvt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Corp., Co. A, January 11-April 24; Sgt., Co. A, April 25, 1918, to date of discharge. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### NICOLL FLOYD, 2ND

With Squadron A till September 9; called into active service as 1st Lt., Ord. Officers Reserve Corps, October 31, 1917. Went through Schools of Motor Section, Ord. Dept., at Kenosha, Wis., Rock Island Arsenal and Clintonville, Wis. Assigned to duty as Ord. Officer, 66th Art., C. A. C., February 12; sailed for France, July 18, 1918. Seven months overseas service. Discharged March 20, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HENRY FORSTER

Enlisted as 2nd Class Pvt. in French Army, in Foreign Legion for Aviation Duty, June 19, 1917. Stationed at Aviation School, Avord, Pau, and Plessis-Belleville. Brevetted October 31, 1917, and promoted Corp. the same day. Promoted Sgt. May 5, 1918. Transferred to U. S. Naval Reserve Forces as Ensign (Class 5, for General Service), July 19, 1918. Ordered to British Bombing School at Boscombe Down and Air Station, U. S. N. R. F. at Calais. Promoted Lt. (j. g.) January 1; placed on Inactive List, March 1, 1919. Engagements: With French Army in Ypres and Oise Sectors, Montdidier to Château-Thierry Front; with U. S. Army, U. S. Naval Air Service, at Dunkirk, North Sea Patrol. Discharged March 1, 1920.

### ALLEN EVARTS FOSTER

First Lt., Cav., May 10, 1917, R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, May 13-August 15; 1st Lt., Inf., November, 1917. With 305th, M. G. Bn., September 2, 1917-July 29, 1918. Promoted Capt., Inf., August 10, 1918. Assigned Co. A, 43rd M. G. Bn., September 18-December 18, 1918. Engagements: With New Zealand Division of British Army near Hebutern, France, May 16-21; Baccarat Defensive Sector, June-July 29, 1918. Discharged December 18, 1918.

### ALBRO C. FOWLER

Pvt., Troop D, Squadron A, July 2; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Corp., Sgt., and 1st Sgt., Co. B., 105th M. G. Bn. 1st Lt., M. G. Co., 358th Inf. Regt., 90th Div. Engagements: With 105th M. G. Bn. until July 1, 1918; with 90th Div., M. G. Co., in Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Slight wound in the left arm from H.E. fragment, November 9, 1918. Discharged June 28, 1919.

### HAROLD FOWLER

Entered British Service January, 1915, as Cadet, Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Received commission 2nd Lt., Royal Field Artillery. Promoted Lt. Transferred to Royal Flying Corps. Promoted Capt; promoted Acting Major. In July, 1917, released from British Service on cabled request from U. S. War Dept. in order to receive commission as Major in the U. S. Air Service. Served first on British Front in France and Belgium, then in British and German East Africa, then in Egypt, then in Salonica, then again on the British Front in France. In the U. S. Service, commissioned Major, Air Service, July, 1917, promoted to Lt. Col. and Col. Temporary service at Headquarters Air Service in Paris and in Chaumont. Engagements: On both American and British Front in France and Belgium.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Decorations: Distinguished Service Medal; Companion of St. Michael and St. George; Distinguished Service Order; Military Cross; Italian Medal of Valor; Roumanian Medal of Valor; Commander of St. Stanislas; Cross of St. Anne; Victory Ribbon with seven stars and one citation; British General Service Medal. Wounded: In feet in 1915; in back in 1916; in side, 1916; hand and arm, 1917. Discharged July, 1919.

### OSWALD FOWLER

American Ambulance with the French Army, January-August, 1917. Served at Verdun, Argonne and the Champagne. Attended 2nd R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, August 27-November 27, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., U. S. A. Graduated School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., and assigned to Bat. A, 26th F. A. Discharged December 20, 1918.

### ROBERT HENRY FOWLER

1st Lt., M. C., Base Hospital, Camp Mills, July-August; 1st Aviation Field, Garden City, August; promoted Capt., M. C., November; transferred to Base Hospital, Camp Shelby, Miss., December, 1917. Promoted Major, M. C., August 19, 1918, Base Hospital 61, Baume, Côte d'Or, France. In charge of Ear and Throat Dept. at Base Hospital 61, Baume, August, 1918-February, 1919. Discharged February 11, 1919.

### ALANSON GIBBS FOX

Commissioned 1st Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Reserve Corps, August 30, 1917. Promoted Capt., August 21, 1918. All through my service was stationed at the Aviation General Supply Depot, Richmond, Va., and served in various capacities—Assistant Supply Officer, Traffic Officer, and C. O. of the 114th Aero Squadron, the name of which was afterwards changed to 635th Aero Squadron. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### NOEL BLEECKER FOX

Attended R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, N. Y., May 14; commissioned Capt., F. A. N. A., August 15, 1917. Promoted Major, 57th F. A., with rank from July 30, 1918. Overseas service, April 26-September 8, 1918. Engagements: Campaign of 77th Division in the Vosges, July; campaign of the 77th in the Vesle, August, 1918. Discharged February 15, 1919.

### ROBERT FREEDMAN

Enlisted Squadron A, Troop A, July 27; honorably discharged on S. C. D., 2nd Headquarters, Eastern Dept., October 2, 1917. Re-enlisted September 3, 1918, 1st Sgt., Co. A, 153rd D. B. R. D., Camp Dix, N. J. Discharged April 7, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### EDGAR W. FREEMAN

Entered R. O. T. C., Ft. Myer, Va., May 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August 15, 1917. Attended Saumur Artillery School, three months student, five months Instructor. In Brigade Training Area, Camp Coëtquidan, January 1-February 1, 1918. Promoted 1st Lt., F. A., March 26, 1919. Assigned at different times to 102nd F.A., 26th Div.; 123rd and 124th, F. A., 58th Brig. H. Q., 33rd Div.; 8th Observation Squadron (French). Army of Occupation, Luxemburg, January 1-February 1, 1919. Engagements: Chemin des Dames Defensive, February 1-March 16; Toul Sector Defensive, March 26-April 30; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 8-November 11, 1918. Citation: By General Officer for work as Brigade Operations Officer during Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged July 12, 1919.

### HOWARD BROOKS FREEMAN

Enrolled as 2nd Lt., U. S. Marine Reserve Corps, July 13, 1917. Reported for active duty, July 28, at Quantico, Va., disenrolled from Reserve and accepted commission as 2nd Lt. in Marine Corps; service at Quantico, Va., M. O. T. Camp to October 15; 107th Co., 8th Regt., to November 15; 107th Co., 8th Regt., Galveston, to December 10; promoted 1st Lt. with rank from August 29, December 10, 1917. Promoted Capt., service with 107th Co., 8th Regt., to November 1, 1918. Appointed Assistant Paymaster and assigned as Regt. Pmr., 10th Regt. at Quantico, Va., January 12-November 30, 1919. Assigned to M. O. T. C. as student and Asst. Instructor, January-February, 1920. Engagements: Skirmish with Pen and Ink Battalion at Washington, D. C., November 10, 1918-January 10, 1919. Suffered only slight pecuniary losses. Discharged February 18, 1920.

### L. VICTOR FROMENT

Capt., Q. M. C., commanding Field Remount Squadron No. 339, A. E. F., December 22, 1918. Discharged July 15, 1919.

### JOHN GIBSON FRUIN

Pvt., Troop D, Squadron A, May 31; Pvt. 1st Class, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Promoted Corp. and Sgt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. Engagements: Hindenburg Line; Selle River; Jonc de Mer Ridge; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; St. Maurice River; East Poperinghe Line; Dickebush Sector. Citation: "S. O. No. 86, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., dated New York City, N. Y., March 27, 1919. Corp. John G. Fruin (1,209,357) Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. For qualities of leadership and courage while acting as squad leader during all operations in which the battalion was engaged in Belgium and France." Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### DUNCAN MACTAVISH FULLER

Pvt., Medical Enlisted Reserve Corps, U. S. A. Base Hospital, Camp Meade, Md., October, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt. M. C., U. S. A., Evacuation Hospital No. 50, Camp Crane, Allentown, Pa., June, 1918. Discharged December 18, 1918.

### GOELET GALLATIN

Attended O. T. C., Presidio, San Francisco, Cal., August 27; commissioned Capt., F. A. and assigned to 348th F. A., 91st Div., Camp Lewis, November 27, 1917. A. E. F., July 12; American Information School, American 1st Army and VII French Army, Vosges Sector, August 25-September 19; Brocourt, Verdun Sector, November 7-27, 1918. With Army of Occupation, Hetzerath, Germany. November 27, 1918-February 11, 1919. Sailed for U. S., March 30. Discharged April 20, 1919.

### ARTHUR AMORY GAMMELL

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned Capt., F. A. August 15, and assigned 305th F. A., Camp Upton, September 1, 1917. With Regiment at Camp de Souge, France, May-July; front, July-November, 1918. In Chaumont Area, November 11, 1918-February, 1919; Le Mans Area, February-April, 1919. Promoted Major, 305th F. A., February 22, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 10-August 18; Vesle Sector, August 16-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Slightly gassed at Fismes, September 7, 1918. Discharged May 12, 1919.

### LOUIS GEORGE GARRIGAN

Enlisted as 1st Class Private, Signal Corps, January 19, 1918. Student at Army School of Aeronautics, Mass. Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass. Commissioned 2nd Lt. Air Service, July 25, 1918 and served at Gerstner Field, Lake Charles, La. Discharged December 31, 1918.

### ELISHA E. GARRISON

[Colonel, Ordnance, U. S. R.]

### ALPHEUS MONTAGUE GEER

Pvt., Squadron A, Depot Troop, June-September; enlisted 301st Inf. U. S. A., Camp Devens, October 9, 1917. Transferred, Pvt. 1st Class,



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Btry. A, 302nd F. A. (Mobile Artillery Corps) U. S. A. Served at the front and in England, U. S. Army Detachment to British Universities, Oxford, March 1, 1919. Engagements: Defensive Sector, Meuse River Heights; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged June 25, 1919.

### GEORGE B. GIBBONS

Capt., F. A., 104th U. S. F. A., Plattsburg, N. Y., with 1st N. Y. F. A. July 1, 1916-November, 1917. Spartanburg, S. C., November, 1917-May, 1918; Newport News, Va., May-June, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September 12-16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-October 5, 1918—4 battles and 2 minor operations, according to discharge. Citation: "S. O. No. 86 (1919), Extract. The following named officer is commended for the meritorious services hereinafter mentioned: Capt. George B. Gibbons, 104th F. A., for exceptional meritorious and efficient services as a battery commander during active operations of his regiment in France, and for the high standard of discipline and professional skill attained by the field battery constituted of student officers under his instruction and command during the period of the Third O. T. C. at Camp Wadsworth, S. C. Command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan, W. H. Raymond, Col., G. S., Chief of Staff." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### GEORGE DE KAY GILDER

[Enrolled seaman, 2nd class, U. S. N. R. F., Oct. 5, '17. Assigned to Naval Aviation Detachment, M. I. T.; transferred to Naval Air Station, Hampton Roads, Va., January 6; qualified as Naval Aviator, March 2; appointed ensign March 18 and assigned to Naval Air Station, Bay Shore, N. Y.; served as flying instructor; transferred to Babylon, N. Y., to take Gosport Flying Course with R. A. F.; to Naval Air Station, Brunswick, Ga., December '18; to Naval Air Station, Key West, Fla., January 1, '19; to Naval Air Station, Miami, Fla., March 4; released from active duty May '19. Navy Dept. Commendation, May 10, '18, signed by Josephus Daniels, Sec. of the Navy:

"1. The Department is in receipt of the official report of the accident to seaplane 426 at Hampton Roads, Va., about two miles east of Fort Wool, on March 13, 1918.

"2. It appears from the report that seaplane 426, when at an approximate height of 300 feet, fell and crashed into the water. Of the two occupants, Ensign M. Stevenson was able to extricate himself, but Ensign L. M. MacNaughton, in the rear seat, was helpless to free himself, because of the buckling of the upper wing section over the cowl of the rear seat. You, with the other members of the party, landed near the wrecked plane, entered the icy water, swam to the wrecked seaplane and rendered all possible assistance toward extricating Ensign MacNaughton.

"3. The Department feels very strongly that action of this kind is worthy of commendation, more so, because of the difficulties under which you were compelled to work. Immersion, even for such a short period in

## ROLL OF SERVICE

icy water while wrapped in heavy water-soaked clothing, is in itself an exhausting experience, but to have willingly braved these conditions in attempting to rescue a fellow officer makes your action very meritorious, and you are highly commended by the Department . . . ."

### RODMAN GILDER

Commissioned Capt., Signal Reserve Corps, July 15, 1917. Commissioned Major, Aviation Section, Signal Corps, May 15, 1918. Liaison Officer with Royal Flying Corps, Toronto, Canada; C. O., School of Military Aeronautics, Princeton, N. J.; Instructor, School of Military Aeronautics, Cambridge, Mass.; C. O., 607th Aero Service Squadron, Fort Wayne, Detroit, Mich.; Chief Instructor and temporary C. O., Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex.; C. O. Air Service School for Radio Officers, Columbia Uni., N. Y. Discharged April 5, 1919.

### H. H. GILE

[Air Service during the war. Trained in England October, 1917-May, 1918.]

### WILLIAM EMILE GLOGAU

Pvt., Troop B, Squadron A, July; Corp. Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Pvt. 1st Class, Princeton School of Aeronautics, February-April; Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex., April-June; Selfridge Field, Mt. Clemons, Mich., June-July; commissioned 2nd Lt. A. S. A. and assigned to 51st Aero Squadron, 1st Prov. Wing, Hazelhurst Field, Garden City, N. Y., July, 1918. Ordered overseas and reported Hoboken, October, 1918. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### HENRY W. GODDARD

Candidate at F. A. O. T. C., Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky. Enlisted as private and the course was not quite completed when Armistice was signed. Discharged December 1, 1918.

### FREDERICK MARQUAND GODWIN

Enlisted, rate C. Q. M., in U. S. N. R. F. at Newport, R. I., May 5, 1916; graduated 2nd Naval District Training School, Rank Ensign, December, 1917. Patrol service Atlantic Coast; aide to Commandant, 2nd Naval District; Headquarters, Newport, R. I. Rank: Ensign (j.g.), November, 1918. Discharged January 1, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### FISHER GOODHUE

Candidate, 1st and 2nd O. T. Cs., Plattsburg, N. Y., May-November; commissioned 1st Lt. and assigned 307th F. A., Camp Dix, N. J., November, 1917. Artillery School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okl., February-April; Brig. (153rd F. A.) Training Area. Camp De Mencon, France, June-July; front, August-November; billeted Verdun, November 15-December 18, 1918. Billeted St. Remy, Côte d'Or, December-May, 1919. Promoted Capt., 307th F. A., January 1919. Engagements: Toul Defensive Sector, August 15-September 12; St. Mihiel Drive, September 12; Meuse-Argonne Defensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged June, 1919.

### DAVID FRANKLIN GOODNOW

Enlisted as Pvt., Medical Dept. Regular Army, General Hospital No. 1, Williamsbridge, N. Y., August 15; Sgt., August 24; Sgt. 1st Class, December 12, 1917. Post Sgt. Major, January 1-July 24; Hospital Sgt., May 21; commissioned 2nd Lt., Sanitary Corps, Base Hospital, Camp Dix, N. J., July 24; Embarkation Hospital, Camp Stuart, Va., August 12; General Hospital No. 1, Williamsbridge, N. Y., December 17, 1918-May 5, 1919. Discharged May 5, 1919.

### WILDER GOODWIN

Asst. Instructor R. O. T. C., Madison Barracks, N. Y., May-August, 1917. Acting Adj., 156th Brig., 78th Div., Camp Dix, N. J., September; commissioned Capt., Inf. U. S. R. and assigned to 309th M. G. Bn., November, 1917 and served as Capt. till wounded. Engagements: Arras Sector, July; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-15; Limey-Thiencourt Sector, September 15-October 5; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, October 8-23, 1918. Wounded October 23, 1918 at Grand Pré, H. E. shell in both legs, severe. Evacuated through Field Hospital No. 14, Base Hospitals Nos. 26 and 8, Debarkation Hospital No. 52, General Hospital No. 1. Citation: "G. O. No. 6, Headquarters 78th Div., March 17, 1919. The Division Commander desires to record in the General Orders of the 78th Division some of the deeds of men of this command which were marked by the display of the highest of soldierly qualities—initiative, dauntless courage, self-sacrifice and steadfast devotion to duty which offered a constant inspiration to all who came to have knowledge thereof, and which contributed largely, in the aggregate, to the success of the division's operations against the enemy: . . . Capt. Wilder Goodwin, 309th M. G. Bn., in action near Chevrières, from October 18-23, 1918, commanded his company in a brave and fearless manner, unhesitatingly going through heavy shell and machine gun fire to supervise the work of and to find new positions for his guns until his evacuation on account of wounds received in action. By command of Maj. Gen. McRae: H. N. Cootes, Chief of Staff." Discharged October 7, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### GEORGE ANDERSON GORDON

Commissioned 1st Lt. Cav., May, 1917. Plattsburg, May-August; Overseas in the A. E. F., September 1917. Promoted Capt., F. A., October 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel, 55th F. A., serving with 89th Div. September 26; Montfaucon, 55th F. A., with 37th and 32nd Divs.; Argonne Forest, 55th F. A., with 6th Div., November 1-11, 1918. Citations: 6th Division Citation, September 18, 1919; U. S. Army Citation, August 26, 1920. Discharged October 13, 1919.

### WILLIAM STUART GORDON, JR.

Candidate, Cav. R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 14, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt. Cav. U. S. R., June 19; resigned to enter Aviation; Cadet, Ground School of Aviation, M. I. T., Cambridge, Mass., August 12; Aviation School, Mineola, N. Y., October 13; England, November 6; 3rd A. I. C., Issoudun, France, November 13, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., A. S. M. A., 3rd A. I. C., in Charge of Ground Training, Issoudun, May 26-July 7; Commandant of School A. S. R. C. B. No. 2, St. Mainent, France, July 8-November 22, 1918. Discharged February 14, 1919.

### EDWIN S. GORHAM

[Lt., Co. C, 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Division.]

### RICHARD SIDNEY GOUGH

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., August 15 and ordered to Camp Upton, N. Y., August 29, 1917. Jacksonville, Fla., December 8, 1917; Washington, D. C., February 22; transferred 2nd Lt. Cav., March 18; ordered to Del Rio, Tex., March 22; School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., August 17; promoted 1st Lt. F. A., September 23; ordered to West Point, Ky., October 26, 1918. Discharged February 5, 1919.

### MORGAN H. GRACE

Capt., Aviation Section, Signal Corps, August 1917. Major, Air Service, U. S. A., August 18. Stationed at Mineola, L. I., New York, Washington and Boston. Discharged December 6, 1918.

### JOHN HANCOCK DOUGLAS GRANNIS

Commissioned 1st Lt., Q. M. C., U. S. A., Camp Alexander, Va., August 1, 1918. 1st Lt. Commanding Co. A, 351st Labor Bn. Stationed at Camp Greene, N. C., September-December, 1918. Discharged December 12, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### WALTON A. GREEN

Harvard R. O. T. C., May-August; Plattsburg R. O. T. C., August-November; commissioned Major, Inf. U. S. R., November 27, 1917. Asst. Senior Ins., 3rd O. T. C., Bn. Commander and Group Commander Depot Brig., Camp Dix, December, 1917-September, 1918. Gen. Staff College, Langres, France, October; C. O. 1st Bn., 108th Inf., Corbie, France, November; Asst. Provost Marshal General, A. E. F., December, 1918-February, 1919. Discharged February 19, 1919.

### JOHN ARTHUR GREENE

1st Lt., 165th Inf., U. S. A., July, 1917. Promoted Capt., Headquarters, 42nd Div., October, 1918. My job throughout the war was assistant G 2, 42nd Div. Engagements: Ypres Sector, attached to 49th British Div., December, 1917; Baccarat Sector, March-June; Battle of Champagne, July; Château-Thierry-Ourcq Action, August; St. Mihiel Action, September; Meuse-Argonne, October-November 11, 1918. With Army of Occupation in Germany, December, 1918-April, 1919. Discharged May 1, 1919.

### WILLIAM DOLAN GREENE

Squadron A, May-August; 1st Lt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., Raritan Arsenal, Metuchen, N. J., August, 1918. Discharged January 3, 1919.

### ALFRED GREENOUGH

Commissioned as Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., March 14; called into active service April 25; assigned to U. S. S. *Harvard*, arrived Brest, France, July 4, 1917. Promoted Lt. (j.g.), U. S. N. R. F., September 16, 1918. Served on U. S. S. *Harvard* until June 10, 1918, on escort and patrol duty in Bay of Biscay and English Channel, as Div. Officer. Thereafter assigned to duty at Brest, attached to the staff of Vice-Admiral Henry B. Wilson, Commander U. S. Naval Forces in France. Discharged January 15, 1919.

### LAWRENCE I. GRINNELL

Candidate, 1st R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav. R. C., August 15, 1917. Assigned to duty at Camp Q. M. Office, Camp Wadsworth, S. C. Assigned to Officers' School of the Line, Camp Sherman, O., January; transferred to 312th Cav. N. A.; Fort Sheridan, Ill., March; commission changed to 2nd Lt., F. A., August; assigned to Fort Sill School of Fire, October, 1918. Discharged December 12, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ✠ HERBERT GROESBECK, JR.

[Attended Plattsburg O. T. C.; commissioned 1st Lt., November, 1917. Assigned to 309th M. G. Bn., Camp Dix; sailed for France, May, 1918. Killed in action at Grand Pré, France, November 1, 1918.]

"Ed. Gorham and I saw Herbert Groesbeck the night of October 30-31. He was killed November 1. Randy Russell saw him night of October 31-November 1. Groesbeck was in fine shape and spirits." E. Winslow Williams.

### ARCHIBALD B. GWATHMEY, 2ND.

Called into Federal service with the 12th N. Y. Inf., July; drafted with Nat. Guard, August 5, 1917. Transferred to 105th Inf., 27th Div., as 2nd Lt., Spartanburg, S. C., October, 1917. Sailed for France with 105th Inf., May, 1918; landed May 30; front July-October; promoted 1st Lt., 105th Inf., November 5; Le Mans Embarkation Area December, 1918; sailed for home February 28; Camp Mills and Camp Upton while waiting for 27th Div. Parade, (This service with my Regt., not detached), February-April 1919. Engagements: 3 Battles—Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge; 3 Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll-Guillemont Farm-Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River; 2 Minor Operations—East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. These were all 27th Div. Engagements and extended from July to October, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HAROLD FARQUHAR HADDEN

Ambulance Co. 33, later 4th Div. regular Ambulance, October 1917-February 1918. Headquarters, 4th Div., February-August; Bn. Sgt. Major May; special service A. G. D., General Headquarters, August-November; 3rd Corps Headquarters, A. G. D., November-December, 1918. Nieured, Germany; A. G. D., General Headquarters, Chaumont, January-February; special duty to Luxembourg; 2nd Lt. A. G. D., attached to 170th Inf. Brig. Headquarters 85th Div. for return to U. S., March-April, 1919. Discharged April 5, 1919.

### SHERMAN POST HAIGHT

Capt., Q. M. C., August, 1917. Served in the S. O. S. of the A. E. F., France. Discharged February, 1919.

### EDWARD PARMELEE HAMILTON

Candidate O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May-August; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A. N. A., August 15 and assigned to 306th F. A., 77th Div. September, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 306th F. A., 77th Div., January 2; sailed



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

for France, April 24, 1918. Returned to U. S., April 29, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July-August; Vesle Sector, September; Oise-Aisne Offensive, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September, 1918. Captured by the enemy September 28, near Benaiville, Argonne, with Ist. Lt. Philip Von Saltza (formerly Troop A, Squadron A). Released November 29, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### MINARD HAMILTON

First R. O. T. C., Fort Myer, May-August, commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav.; assigned to 313th M. G. Bn., September; commissioned 1st Lt. Inf., December 31, 1917. In Zone of Operations, July-September; promoted Capt., 313th M. G. Bn., September 26, 1918. Office of G 2, S. O. S., Tours, May; G 2, District of Paris, June; assigned to American Relief Administration and served with them in Baltic Provinces, Russia, June-September, 1919. Engagements: with British on Somme, July-August; St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse, September-November, 1918. Discharged October 15, 1919.

### CORTLANDT WAITE HANDY

Commissioned 1st Lt. Aviation Section, Signal O. R. C., August 8; stationed at U. S. School of Military Aeronautics, Princeton, N. J., September 15, 1917-December 31, 1918. Commissioned Capt., Air Service M. A., U. S. A., August 17, 1918. Adj., Personnel Adj., Intelligence Officer, asst. to Commandant, School of Military Aeronautics, Princeton. Discharged December 31, 1918.

### TRUMAN PARKER HANDY

U. S. Naval Reserve, January 11; commissioned Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., March 11, 1918. Served in Office of Cable Censor, N. Y.; Brooklyn Navy Yard, Communication Office; Office of Naval Operations, Washington, D. C.; Office of District Communication Superintendent, N. Y. Placed on inactive list, March 13, 1919.

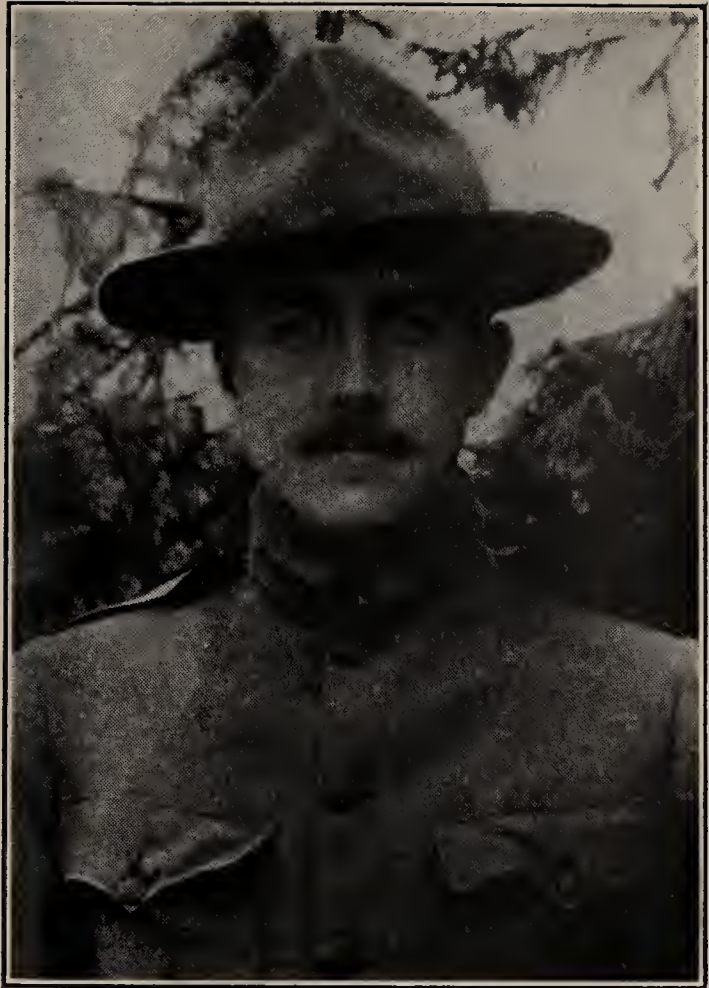
### CURT ERIC HANSEN

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; 2nd Lt. Cav., O. R. C., May 25, 1917. With 2nd Cav. at Fort Ethan Allen for two weeks; with 6th Cav. in Big Bend District, Tex. September 1917-March 3, 1918. Provisional 2nd Lt. Cav., Reg. Army, and Temp. 1st Lt., October 25, 1917. Provisional 1st Lt. February 9, and Capt. of Cav., U. S. A., November 3, 1918. All promotions received while with 6th Cav. Served as Squadron Adj., Acting Regt. Adj. and as Regt. Adj., 6th Cav. In France, April 1918-April 1919: served as Adj. of Rest Camp No. 1, Bordeaux, April-July; Adj. of Camp St. Sulpice, near Bordeaux, July-October 25; in October, 1918 my regiment received orders to concentrate in the neighborhood of St. Aignan,





HERBERT GROESBECK, JR.



THOMAS ADDIS EMMET HARRIS

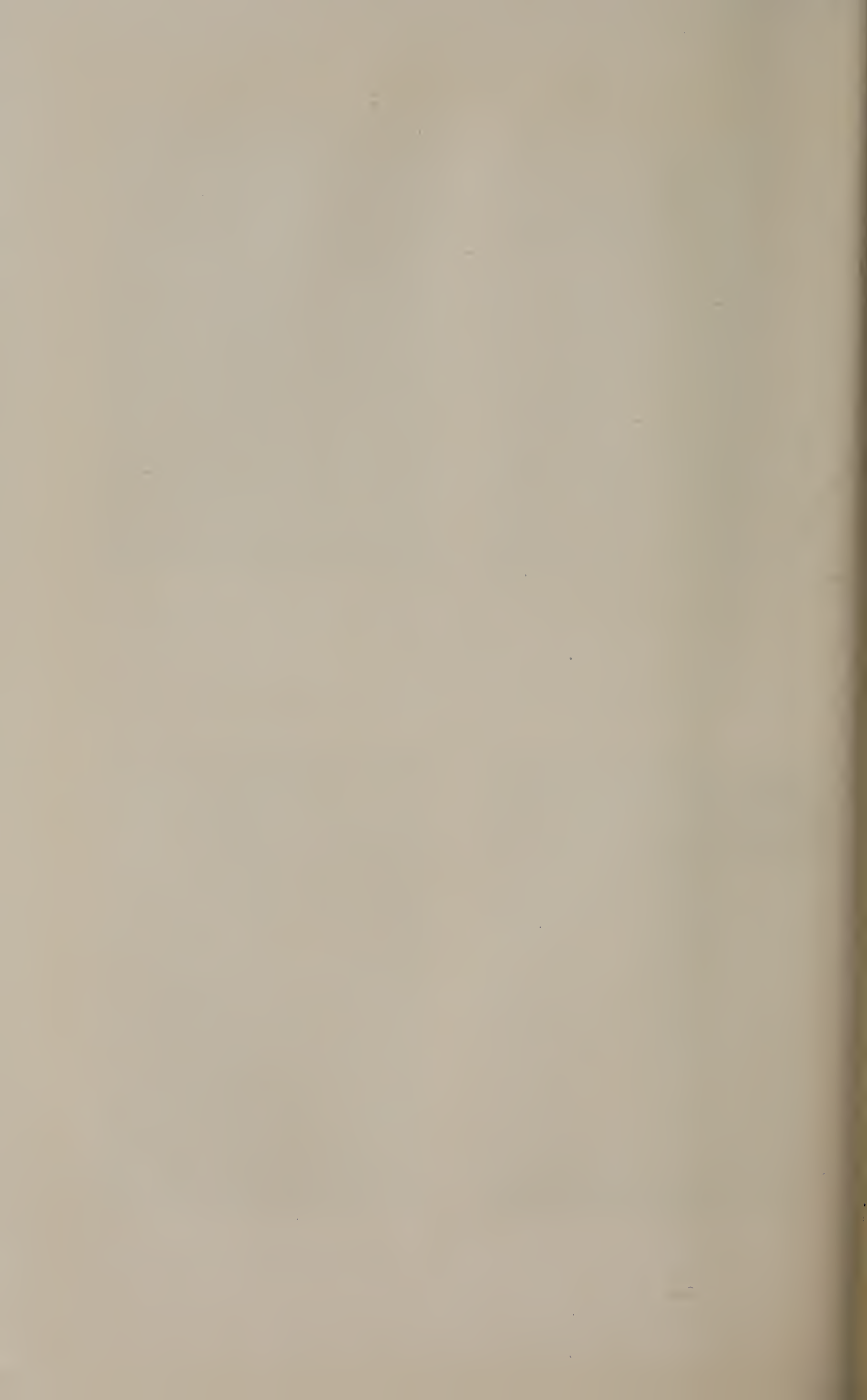


SHELDON E. HOADLEY



EDWARD JULES LAMARCHE





## ROLL OF SERVICE

preparatory to moving to the Front. The Armistice happened before this movement was entirely completed. The 6th Cav. was then at a Remount Station near Gièvres and in February, 1919 occupied the Quartier Rochambeau, a French Cav. barracks in Vendôme, near Tours. Here I left the Regt. for home. Discharged April 26, 1919.

### THOMAS EDDY HARDENBERGH

Member of 3rd Co., 2nd O. T. C., Presidio of San Francisco, August 24-November 27; commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., November 27 and reported for duty, Depot Brig., Camp Lewis, Wash., December 15, 1917. Temporary duty, Signal Corps Cantonments, Vancouver Barracks, Wash., January-February 4; duty with 302nd Cav., N. A., Camp Fremont, Cal., and Douglas, Ariz., February 9-July 15; (appointed Judge Advocate, Special C. M., 303d Cav., March 16;) appointed Asst. J. A. General C. M. at Douglas, Ariz. July 16; attended Small Arms Firing School, Camp Perry, O., July 20-August 17; School of Fire for F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla., August 24-November 1; received Certificate from School of Fire, for War Course, Heavy Artillery (motorized); commissioned Capt., F. A., September 26, 1918; assigned to 64th Regt. F. A., commanding Btry. D, at Camp Kearney, Cal. Discharged December 4, 1918.

### ✠ THOMAS ADDIS EMMET HARRIS

[Entered O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May; commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., August 15; assigned to 304th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., October, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., January; detailed to School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla.; transferred to Co. D, 306th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., March; sailed for France, April, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector; Aisne-Oise Offensive, Fismes. Wounded near Fismes, September 4, 1918. Died of wounds, September 6, 1918.]

### HAROLD HARTSHORNE

Pvt., Co. A, Military Police, 27th Div., August 16, 1917. Pvt., Headquarters Co., 1st Army Headquarters Regt. 2nd Lt. Army Service Corps, M. P. Co. 303. Div. of Criminal Investigation in Base Sections Nos. 2 and 6, France, April 13, 1918-April 26, 1919. Discharged April 26, 1919.

### HUGH HARTSHORNE, JR.

Cadet, Ground O. T. S., Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., September-November 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., Air Service. Adj., 107th Aero Squadron, A. E. F., December 1917-May 1918. Commanding Officer of same Squadron, May-July; commanding Officer, 103rd Aero Squadron, July, 1918-January, 1919. Stationed at Air Service Concentration Depot, Garden City; Air Service Concentration Dep., St. Maixent, France; 3rd Aviation Instruction Center, Issoudun; 2nd A. I. C., Tours. Discharged February 10, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### GEORGE VAIL HARTWELL

Attended R. O. T. C., Fort Myer, Va., May 15-August 15; commissioned Capt. F. A., 314th F. A., 155th F. A. Brig., 80th Div., Camp Lee, Va., August 15, 1917. Promoted Major, F. A., June 30, and assigned as Adj., 15th F. A. Brig., July 31, 1918. Engagements: with 155th F. A. Brig. and 314th F. A. Regt. in A. E. F., May 18-August 20, 1918. Discharged February 22, 1919.

### HORACE McK. HATCH

With 12th N. Y. Inf., July, 1917. Cadet, Aviation Section, Signal Corps, December, 1917-February, 1918. Promoted 2nd Lt., Aviation Section, S. C., February, 1918. Stationed at San Antonio, Tex.; Columbus O.; Fort Worth and Austin, Tex. Discharged December, 1918.

### ARTHUR LEOPOLD HAWLEY

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 10-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A. R. C., Btry A, 106th F. A., 27th Div., August 15, 1917. Wagon Co., 2nd Ammunition Train, 2nd Div., November 11, 1917-June 24, 1919. Commissioned 1st Lt., F. A. N. A., commanding 1st Caisson Co. Am. Train, 2nd Div., April 19; promoted Captain F. A. U. S. A., Commanding 2nd Caisson, F Co., 2nd Am. Train, 2nd Div. October 7, 1918. Zone of Operations, March-November, 1918; Army of Occupation, November 11, 1918-May 1, 1919; 2nd Div. Pistol Team A. E. F. Championships, Le Mans, May 1-18, 1919; G 5, General Headquarters, A. E. F., Golf Team for Interallied Games, June 3-24, 1919. Engagements: Verdun, March 29-May 10; Château-Thierry, June-July 9; Soissons, July 16-26; Pont-à-Mousson, August 7-14; St. Mihiel, September 9-17; Blanc-Mont, Champagne, September 30-October 11; Attigny, Champagne, October 12-27; Meuse-Argonne, October 30-November 10, 1918. Citation and Decoration: Croix de Guerre. "Ordre No. 13, 196 O. En Champagne le 6 Octobre 1918, à la tête de son convoi de caissons, sur des routes constamment arrosées par l'artillerie ennemie, à maintenu ses hommes par son calme, et a ravitaillé les batteries à un moment critique. Petain. 4 Fevrier 1919." G. O. 68 W. D., 1919. Bronze Medal individual A. E. F. Pistol Championship, score 891. Discharged July 25, 1919.

### WELLINGTON BURT HAY

Ambulance Driver with F. Colby's Unit attached to the Belgian Army, November, 1914-April, 1915. Entered Federal Service March 5, 1918. School of Aeronautics, March-May; commissioned 2nd Lt. Air Service, unattached, Kelly Field, Tex. May 10; sailed for France, July 10; attached to 141st Aero Squadron as Operations Officer, August, 1918; St. Aignan, Romorantin, Colombey-les-Belles, Toul Aerodrome, with 141st Aero Squadron. Engagements: 141st Aero Squadron operated from Toul Aerodrome from October 20-November 11, 1918. Discharged April 29, 1919.



## ROLL OF SERVICE

### WILLIAM ISAAC HAY

Pvt., Squadron A, May; Corporal, 105th M. G. Bn., October, 1917. O. T. S., Spartanburg, January-April; F. A. R. D., Camp Jackson, S. C. May; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., F. A. R. D., June 1; School, Aerial Observers, Post Field, Okla., July-October; School, Aerial Gunnery, Selfridge Field, Mich., October-December, 1918. Discharged December 19, 1918.

### RAYMOND BONTECOU HAYNES

In Federal service with Troop D, Squadron A, until September 1, 1917, when I was commissioned 1st Lt. Ord. Corps. On duty with the Ord. detach., Rock Island Arsenal, Rock Island, Ill., October, 1917-March, 1918. On duty at Camp Hancock, Augusta, Ga., March-May; sailed for France with Co. A, 3rd Prov. Ord. Bn., May, 1918. Promoted Capt., Ord. Corps, U. S. A., February 1919. Engagements: Served with Fourth French Army on detached service from A. E. F., in Champagne Sector during the offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. After the Armistice, on duty as an inspector of German Artillery which was surrendered to the Allies under the terms of the Armistice. Discharged July 26, 1919.

### WILLIAM ROBERT HAYWOOD

Enlisted May 5 in M. G. Troop, Squadron A; Corp. and Sgt. at Armory in N. Y. and Van Cortlandt Park. Corp. Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13-November 22, 1917. Transferred to Ord. Dept., Frankford Arsenal, Pa.; promoted Ord. Sgt. Major, May 31; transferred to Central M. G. O. T. S. at Camp Hancock, Ga., September 9, 1918. Discharged November 30, 1918.

### WILLIAM WILSON HEATON

Capt., Q. M. C., U. S. A., September 10, 1917. Post Q. M. and Supply Officer U. S. A. General Hospital No. 2, Fort McHenry, Md. during entire service. Discharged February 28, 1919.

### JOHN R. HEBE

Stable Sgt., Co. G, 102 Am. Train, 27th Div., July 14, 1917-April 3, 1919. Attached during entire period of service to 1st American Army. Engagements: with 33rd Div., September 16-October 22, La Claire. Châteaucourt, Mort Homme, côte 295, Maise, Charney, Cumiers, Bois de Forges, Gérincourt; attached to 79th Div., October 22-November 11, 1918, Bras, Vaucherville, Samongneux, Haumont, Brabant, Consenvoye, Criprien, Etrang, Ormont Farms, Waveille, Réville. Discharged April 3, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ALBERT WEIMER HEMPHILL

Enlisted August 29, 1918. Attended F. A. Central O. T. S., Camp Zachary Taylor. Completed course, and commissioned 1st Lt. F. A. O. R. C., December, 1918. Discharged December 3, 1918.

### CLIFFORD HEMPHILL

Lt. Ord. R. C., July, 1917. In charge of distribution of small arms, personal and horse equipment to all branches of the Army, Supply Division, Ord. Dept., Washington, D. C. Commissioned Capt., Ord., N. A. January, 1918. Discharged December 15, 1918.

### ALEXANDER ISELIN HENDERSON

American Field Service, France, June-September, 1915, January-June, 1917. Transferred to French Artillery, as student at Fontainebleau Artillery School, June-September 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., U. S. A., October 2, and assigned to 7th F. A., 1st Div., October 17, 1917. Served with the Div. in France till February 27, 1919. With Finance Section, Peace Commission, March-July, 1919. Engagements: Lunéville Sector; Toul Sector; Montdidier-Noyon Defensive; Aisne-Marne Offensive; Saize-rai Sector; St. Mihiel Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. 1st Div. Citation, December 13, 1918. Discharged August 7, 1919.

### ISHAM HENDERSON

Capt., F. A., U. S. A., November 27, 1917. Discharged May 22, 1919.

### SIDNEY PARKER HENSHAW

Entered R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y. April 26; commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav. August 15; assigned to 305th M. G. Bn., September 4, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt. Inf, and assigned to Headquarters, 152nd Depot Brig., Camp Upton, N. Y., June 1, 1918. Discharged January 2, 1919.

### GERARDUS POST HERRICK

Capt., Air Service (Aeronautical Div.) U. S. A., March 4, 1918. Stationed Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex.; Officer in Charge of Gunnery; Executive Officer School Dept.; Chief Instructor. Discharged June 1, 1919.

### HAROLD A. HERRICK

Camp Upton, May; commissioned Captain, Inf., August 15, 1917. Promoted Major, Inf. Assigned 77th Div. till December 12, 1918; 347 Inf., 87th Div. till discharge. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Defensive: Marne-Aisne Offensive; Aisne-Oise Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged January 17, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### CHARLES RALPH HICKOX

Plattsburg O. T. C., August-November; commissioned Capt., Aviation Section, Signal Corps, November, 1917. Major Judge Advocate, Kelly Field, Tours and Paris, France, 1918-1919. Decoration: Order of University Palms, Grade of Officier d'Académie, Silver Palms, awarded by French Government. Discharged May 20, 1919.

### CHARLES VIRGIL HICKOX, JR.

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A. U. S. R., August 15, and assigned 306th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., September, 1917. Training, Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, May-July; promoted Capt., F. A. U. S. A., May, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat, July-August; Vesle, Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 14-September 15; Argonne Front, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### CARL H. HILGERS

Enlisted Squadron A, Troop A, May 14, 1917. Injured June 3, while on special detail taking horses from Amory to New York. Double compound fracture of left leg. Discharged July 23, 1917.

### EDWARD KNIGHT HILL

Pvt., Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, S. C.; Corp., November 4; Sgt., November 26, 1917. 1st Sgt., February 1 and Sgt., Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., April 20, 1918, to date of discharge. Stationed at 2nd Army Corps School, Châtillon-sur-Seine, France; Army Candidate School, Langres, France; Camp Upton; damn parade up Fifth Ave., New York City. Engagements: Battle of the Hindenburg Line, September 29-30; Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, France, September 27; Minor Actions: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 21-30, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CLIVE NELSON HILLYER

Joined Troop C, Squadron A, May 21; transferred to M. G. Troop, June 1; Federalized, September 4, 1917. Transferred to 1st Army Headquarters Regt., Co. G, January 10; transferred to Co. I, January 24; promoted Sgt., A. S. Corps, March 18; overseas service, March 22, 1918; on duty in St. Nazaire and at Camp I, just outside St. Nazaire. Discharged September 5, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### FRANCIS WORTHINGTON HINE

Entered Ft. Myer O. T. C. and commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., 15th F. A. Stationed at French Artillery School, Fontainebleau, France; Saumur Artillery School; Valdahon Training Center; San Diego, Cal. Promoted 1st Lt. and Capt., 48th F. A. Engagements: Verdun Sector; Troyon Sector; St. Mihiel. Gassed and wounded, March, 1918. Discharged December 17, 1918.

### HOWARD LAPSLEY HITCHCOCK

Voluntarily inducted into U. S. Army with assignment to O. T. C., Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla.; Pvt., 1st Class, Remount Div., Q. M. C., October 15, 1918. Discharged November 23, 1918.

### ✠ SHELDON E. HOADLEY

[Attended the first Plattsburg Training Camp. August, 1917, commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., and assigned to the 77th Div., at Camp Upton, N. Y. April 25, 1918, sailed for France. At the time of his death was serving as 1st Lt. in Bat. D, 305th F. A. Killed in action in the Argonne Forest, October 13, 1918; buried in the American Cemetery at Romagne-sous-Montfaucon (Meuse). According to another officer, he was "killed by direct hit from gas shell while assisting his orderly, who had been gassed."]

### HENRY BREWSTER HOBSON

Commissioned 1st Lt., Air Service, U. S. A., September, 1917. Ordered to France, October; arrived Brest, October 29, 1917. Promoted Capt., Air Service, U. S. Regular Army, September, 1918. Aerial defense, Paris, France; London, England. Liaison Officer between U. S. Air Service Headquarters in London and British Air Ministry, for four months. Embarked from Liverpool, October 22, arrived N. Y., November 1, 1918; ordered to Washington, D. C. Major (temporary) Air Service, McCook Flying Field, Dayton, Ohio., at date of discharge. Discharged December 18, 1918.

### GEORGE H. HOCKING

M. G. Troop, Squadron A, May 28; transferred to Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13; Horseshoer, Div. Headquarters Troop, 27th Div., December 22, 1917. Served in the U. S., France and Belgium. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, St. Souplet, Mt. Kemmel; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line and Dickebush Sector, Belgium. Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### CHARLES RIKER HOFFMAN

Cadet, Cornell Ground School, October 13-December 8; Cadet Flyer, Park Field, Memphis, Tenn., December 8, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., U. S. A. (Flying), February 21; stationed Ellington Field, Houston, Tex., May 8; Taliaferro Field, Ft. Worth, Tex., October 26, 1918. Discharged January 10, 1919.

### JAMES MILTON HOFFMAN

Plattsburgh, May 15-June 15; Camp American Uni., June 16-August 1; commissioned 1st Lt., Co. C, 6th U. S. Eng. (Regulars), August 1, 1917. Transferred to Co. B, 2nd U. S. Eng., September 1, and sailed for France September 9, 1917. Instructor in Field Engineering, Gondrecourt, November, 1917-August, 1918; Army School of the Line, February-April; promoted Capt., Eng., July 27, 1918. Returned to U. S. September 24; C. O. Co. 5, Engineer Officers' Training Camp, Camp Humphreys, Va., September 18-November 2; Intelligence Div., Office of Chief of Eng., Washington, D. C., November 2, 1918-April 2, 1919. Aide de Camp to Maj. Gen. W. M. Black, Chief of Engineers, April 2-September 26, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel Sector. Discharged September 26, 1919.

### WILFRED HOLLAND

Pvt., 1st Class, Squadron A, August 5; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony, Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm. Citation: "For exceptional courage, determination and devotion to duty in carrying ammunition under heavy enemy shell and machine gun fire preparatory to firing barrage. This in the battle of the breaking of the Hindenburg Line, France, September 26, and until severely wounded on the morning of September 27, 1918, during an enemy counter-attack." Wounded, September 27, 1918, shrapnel wound in left hand taking away the metacarpal bones. Discharged December 24, 1919.

### NATHANIEL HOLMES, 2ND

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav. Sec., O. R. C., August 15, 1917. Assigned to 2nd U. S. Cav., August 29; assigned to 6th U. S. Cav., September 22; commissioned 2nd Lt., Provisional, U. S. Cav., October 24; assigned to 17th U. S. Cav., November 30, detailed as Provost Marshal, Arizona Sub District, Headquarters, Douglas, Arizona, December 1, 1917-February 27, 1918. Assigned to 15th U. S. Cav., February 27; promoted 1st Lt. Provisional, U. S. Cav., March 11; assigned to G 4, G. H. Q., S. O. S., Tours, after being wounded, October 24, 1918. Engagements: Attached to Co. G, 128th Inf., 32nd Div., July 2



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

and served with them in Defensive Sector, Alsace, July 2-25; Marne Salient, July 29-August 5; Advance on Chemin-des-Dames Defence north of Soissons, centered at Juvigny, Marne, August 25-September 4, 1918. Wounded in left hand at Juvigny, Marne, September 1, 1918. Discharged February 17, 1919.

### HENRY EMIL HOLT

Capt., Aviation Sec., S. C. (U. S. Temporary), assigned to office of Director of Military Aeronautics, October 24, 1917. Executive Officer, Camp Morrison, P. of E., Newport News, Va., February 19, 1918. Discharged June 3, 1919.

### HENRY STEWART HOOKER

Commissioned Major, A. G., May, 1917. Served on Gen. Leonard Wood's staff in Charlestown, summer of 1917. Winter of 1917-1918 in War Dept., Washington. Assigned to 33rd Div. as Asst. Adj. and went to France with that division, May, 1918. Became Acting Adj. during operations at the front. Engagements: Battle of Hamel, Americans and Australians, July 4; Gressaire Wood and Chippily Ridge, Americans and English, August 9; Meuse-Argonne, right wing of the 1st American Army, September 26; attacks toward Metz, Marcheville, November 10, Château d'Aulnois, November 11, 1918. Citations: By Divisional Commander, for "gallantry in action"; by General Pershing, for "conspicuous and distinguished service as Acting Adj. of the 33rd Div., A. E. F." Discharged April 24, 1919.

### AMOS LAWRENCE HOPKINS

First Lt., Air Service, assigned to 12th Aero Squadron, May 3, 1918. Worked in the Toul and Baccarat Sectors; transferred to Col. Breneton's Staff, September 15; transferred to Gen. Mitchell's staff, November 15, 1918. Citation by French (C. de G.) for being wounded. Hit in the knee by anti-aircraft while over the lines on the Baccarat Sector, June 24, 1918. Discharged February 18, 1919.

### BAYARD CUSHING HOPPIN

Attended 2nd Plattsburg O. T. C., August-November, 1917. Commissioned Capt., A. S. S. C., Ithaca, N. Y., March; ordered to Columbus, June; commissioned Capt., Inf., Camp Lee, Va., September; Camp Perry, Ohio, S. A. F. S., September; Operations Officer, 380th Inf., 95th Div., Camp Sherman, O., until December, 1918. Discharged December 9, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FREDERICK S. HOPPIN

In American Red Cross Headquarters, Paris, June 3, 1917-February 10, 1918. Commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., attached to G 2, S. O. S., February 25, 1918. Attached to G 2, S. O. S., during entire service, stationed in Paris, Bordeaux, Tours, Havre, Southampton. Promoted Capt., Inf., April, 1919. Discharged May 27, 1919.

### GERARD BEEKMAN HOPPIN

Plattsburg O. T. C., August-December, 1917. Captain, Inf., commanding C Co., 23rd U. S. Inf., 2nd Div., February-September, 1918. Asst. Adj., 2nd Div., September, 1918-March, 1919. G. H. 2, January-February, 1918. Engagements: Ranzières Sector, March; Troyon Sector, April; Triangle Farm, Bouresches, May-June; Mont Blanc, September, 1918. Citation: G. O. 88, Headquarters, 2nd Div. (Regular), A. E. F., Germany, December 31, 1918. Discharged March, 1919.

### GEORGE SANFORD HORNBLLOWER

Capt., U. S. Q. M. R. C., January 29; Capt., U. S. N. A., February 7; Capt., U. S. Army, August, 1918. Served as a counter-espionage officer in Military Intelligence Section (afterwards successively Branch and Div.), Office of Chief of Staff, Washington, D. C. Major, J. A. G. Dept., U. S. Army, September 7, 1918-January 31, 1919 (with rank from August 31, 1918), serving as Assistant to Chief (and at times Acting Chief) of Constitutional and International Law Div., Judge Advocate General's Office, War Dept., Washington, D. C. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### LEONARD SHERMAN HORNER

Major, Air Service. Chief of Staff, Director of Aircraft Production, Washington, D. C., July, 1917-January, 1919. Promoted Lt. Col., February, 1918. Special citation British Government, letter dated October 6, 1919 (extract): "Col. Leonard S. Horner, for his valuable work as Chief of the Executive Staff in the production of aircraft for this country." Discharged January 2, 1919.

### CHARLES WADSWORTH HOWARD

First Lt. and Capt., Air Service. Discharged December 31, 1918.

### HENRY COGGESHALL HOWELLS

Pvt., S. A. T. C., Princeton, N. J. Discharged December 10, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### COLGATE HOYT, JR.

First Lt., Cav., N. G., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, July 15; 1st Lt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 13, 1917. First Lt., Aide de Camp, 53rd Inf. Brigade Headquarters, 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, December 17, 1917. Assigned to 309th Cav., San Antonio, Tex., March 6; 1st Lt., Cav., N. A., June 7; promoted Capt., Cav., U. S. Army, Troop I, 309th Cav., San Antonio, July 18; Capt., Btry. C, 57th F. A., Fort Worth, Tex., and Fort Sill, Okla., August; Inspector General's Dept., Washington, D. C., October 30, 1918. Discharged December 5, 1918.

### CHARLES SHERMAN HOYT

Enrolled, Lt. (j. g.), (Asst. Naval Constructor), U. S. N. R. F., April 19, 1917. Promoted to Lt. (Asst. Naval Constructor), U. S. N. R. F., June 27, 1918; Lt. Commander (Naval Constructor), C. C., U. S. N. R. F., February 24, 1919. Served as Executive Officer to Superintending Constructor, U. S. Navy, N. Y. Relieved from active service, February 24, 1919.

### GEORGE WOLCOTT HUBBELL, JR.

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August, commissioned Capt., Inf., assigned to command of M. G. Co., 307th Inf., 77th Div., U. S. A., August 29, 1917. Left for France April 6; arrived Liverpool, April 19; arrived Calais, France, April 20; trained with B. E. F. for five weeks, back of St. Omer; two weeks in support of B. E. F. near Arras; in the Vosges and Argonne, June-November, 1918. After the Armistice, marched 253 kilometers to Châteauvillain Area; moved to Le Mans Area latter part of April; Moved to Brest and arrived in U. S. April 28, 1919. Engagements: Bacarrat Sector, June 19-August 3; Vesle Sector, August 11-September 2; Oise-Aisne Offensive, September 2-15; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 1st phase, September 26-October 4, 2nd phase, October 4-15, 3rd phase, October 31-November 11, 1918. Citations: Vesle Sector Citation, August 31; Meuse Citation, dated November 14, 1918. Wounded: Hit by large piece of shell on thigh, injury slight, and gassed (not badly) by phosgene twenty minutes later. This was on August 29, 1918, in the Argonne Forest. I did not go to the hospital. Gassed slightly by mustard gas at St. Maurice, Bacarrat Sector, June 24, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### HERMAN C. HUFFER

Capt., Corps of Eng., October 6; Regtl. Adj., 35th Eng., October 18, 1917. Regtl. Adj., 35th Eng., A. E. F., A. P. O. 735. Decoration: Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur, No. 24,122. Discharged July 11, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ALFRED HUGER

Major, Q. M. C., 1st Sec., Gen. Staff, S. O. S., A. E. F. Representative, on the Gen. Staff in France, of the Shipping Control Committee (P. A. S. Franklin, Chairman, H. S. Raymond, Sir C. Guthrie). My duties took me all over France, into Italy, and also to England. Decoration: Legion of Honor. Citation: By General Pershing for conspicuous and meritorious service in France. Discharged early in 1919.

### JOHN CHAMBERS HUGHES

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., U. S. R., May 11; ordered to France, September, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf.; Captain, Inf.; Major, Inf. Returned to U. S., September 7, 1919. Major, Inf., Aide de Camp to General Pershing. Decorations: Distinguished Service Medal; Legion of Honor; Order of Leopold; Order of the Crown of Italy. Discharged October 19, 1919.

### VICTOR WILLIAM HUNGERFORD

Capt., Btry. C, 1st Separate Bn., U. S. N. G., Camp Baldwin, Colo., August 4; Camp Greene, N. C., October 3-24; Capt., Btry. C, 148th Regt. F. A., U. S. A., October 4, 1917. Camp Mills and Camp Merritt, N. J., October 27, 1917-January 22, 1918. With A. E. F. in England, February 6; with A. E. F. in France, February 10; promoted Major, F. A., August 1; in command of 2nd Bn., 148th Regt. F. A., at the front and in the Army of Occupation in Germany, August 11, 1918-March 21, 1919. In Hospital in Coblenz, March 21-July 8, 1919. Engagements: Champagne-Marne Defensive, July 8-18; Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 18-August 11; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Slight shell wound at Nantillois, France, October 30, 1918. Discharged August 26, 1919.

### EDWARD SHERMAN HUNTER

Pvt., Troop B, Squadron A, August 4; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Corp., Co. A, September 26, 1918, until discharge. Engagements: Somme Offensive; Ypres-Lys Offensive; Dickebush, Belgium, Defensive. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EDWARD A. HURD

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., Plattsburg, N. Y., November 27, 1917. Sailed for France January 15; served as P. M., 2nd Corps School, Châtillon-sur-Seine, February-September, 1918; served at the front as 2nd Lt., 348th



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

M. G. Bn., 91st Div. Served with Troop M, 2nd Cav., Army of Occupation, Germany, January 30-April 30, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne, Lys-Scheldt Offensives. Discharged May 26, 1919.

### JOHN LAURENCE HUTTON

Federal Service, August 4, with 9th N. Y. C. D. C.; transferred to Coast Defenses of Sandy Hook and assigned C. D. Art. Eng., September, 1917. Transferred and assigned Headquarters Co., 57th Art., C. D. C., January; promoted to 1st Lt., C. A. C., March 23; training period with 57th Art. near Bordeaux, June-September, 1918. Attended Tractor Artillery School at Libourne; School of Fire at Camp de Souge. Engagements: St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse. Also the Battle of Paris. Discharged January 28, 1919.

### CLEVELAND CONNOR HUYLER

First Sgt., Troop D, Squadron A; 1st Sgt., 105th M. G. Bn., Co. B. Second Lt., 139th Ord. Depot, Camp Humphreys, Va. Discharged January, 1919.

### DONALD ROBERTSON HYDE

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 10-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August 15 and assigned to 306th F. A., 152nd F. A. Brig., 77th Div., Camp Upton, August 31, 1917. In zone of operations, July-November, promoted 1st Lt., 306th F. A., Chery Chartreuse, France, September, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 16-August 4; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 21-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-October 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 31-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 15, 1919.

### JOHN JAMES HINDON HYDE

Squadron A, April 7-September 13, 1917. Joined Royal Flying Corps, November 1, 1917, as Cadet. Commissioned 2nd Lt., April, 1918. Instructed in England for five months; ferried machines to France, two months; service in war zone, three months. Promoted to 1st Lt. Discharged June, 1919.

### JOHN HORTON IJAMS

Squadron A, April 1917-November 1918. Candidate, Field Artillery Officers' Training Camp; ordered to report Camp Zachary Taylor, November 15, 1918. Orders cancelled owing to Armistice.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JOHN AVERY INGERSOLL

Second Lt., F. A., first O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y.; 2nd Training Camp, Leon Springs, Tex. Assigned to 309th Cav., N. A., Fort Sam Houston, Tex. Promoted 1st Lt., appointed Aide de Camp to Gen. J. A. Ryan, Fort Sam Houston. Assigned to Headquarters Brigade, 9th Div., Camp Sheridan, Montgomery, Ala. Discharged December 1, 1918.

### GEORGE WALLACE JARMAN, JR.

Student Officer, R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, June 1; commissioned 2nd Lt., assigned to 306th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 306th F. A., December 31, 1917. Regtl. Telephone Officer with the A. E. F. in France. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 15-August 1; Vesle Sector, August 5-15; Vesle-Aisne Offensive, August 15-September 15; Argonne Forest, Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 24-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### FRANK JEFFERSON

Enlisted Troop B, Squadron A, June 4; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Corp., Co. A, February 7, 1918, until discharge. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 21; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18, 1918. Citation: "Corp. Frank Jefferson (1,209,200), Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., for leadership and courage while acting as Section Sergeant during the attack against the Hindenburg Line, September 27-29, 1918." Gassed October 18, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ARCHIBALD C. JEFFREY

Enlisted Pvt., 13th Co., C. A. C., November 7, 1918. At Fort Totten, N. Y., during period of service. Discharged December 12, 1918.

### ALMET FRANCIS JENKS, JR.

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., U. S. A., September, 1917. Served as 2nd Lt., with 2nd and 6th Cav., U. S. A., and as 1st Lt. with 2nd Cav., U. S. A. With 1st Squadron, 2nd Cav., at the front and at La Courtine, France. Training for aerial observer, St. Maixent and Camp de Mencon. Instructor in 3rd Army School of Equitation, Coblenz, Germany, February-May, 1919. Engagements: Château-Thierry, Marne, etc. August; St. Mihiel Salient, August-September; Meuse-Argonne, October, 1918. Discharged July 12, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HARRY BOGERT JENNINGS

Pvt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, August 4; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. October 13, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., May 4, 1918. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, Vicinity of Bony, September 29-30; Selle River, Vicinity of St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, vicinity of Arbre Guernon, October 18. Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, vicinity of Mt. Kemmel, Belgium, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; St. Maurice River, vicinity of Catillon, August 19-20. Minor Engagements—Dickebush Sector, August 21-30; East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20, 1918. Citation: "S. O. 87, Headquarters 27th Div., A. E. F., March 29, 1919. For exceptional courage and qualities of leadership displayed throughout all the operations of the Div. in Belgium and France, September 27-29, 1918, and in making personal reconnaissance under heavy enemy fire during the Battle of the Selle River, France, October 17-20, 1918." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ALBERT L. JOHNSON

Enlisted in Air Service, October 12, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service. Served as Dual Instructor, March Field, Riverside, Cal.; Pursuit Instructor, San Diego, Cal.; Asst. in charge of Flying, San Diego. Discharged January 6, 1919.

### JAMES FORD JOHNSON, JR.

1st Lt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., August, 1917. Promoted Capt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A. Discharged January 19, 1919.

### FRANK EDDY JOHNSTON

Enlisted Troop D, Squadron A, May 31; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Sailed for France, May 18; Corp., June 9-October 31; Sgt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., October 31, 1918, until discharge. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge (Mt. Kemmel), The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EDWARD POWIS JONES

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 10; commissioned Capt., F. A. O. R. C., August 15 and assigned to 304th Field Artillery, Camp Upton, September 30, 1917. Sailed for France, April 24, 1918. Served as Btry. Commander, Bn. Adj., Personnel Adj. and Regt. Adj. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Vosges, July 12-August 1; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 19-September 14; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FRED W. JONES, JR.

Business Men's Training Camp, Plattsburg, 1917. Fort Myer O. T. C., October, 1918. Capt., Q. M. C., and Instructor, Remount Training Camp, Jacksonville, Fla., May, 1918. Promoted Major, Q. M. C., Remount Div. and served eight months with the A. E. F. in France. Discharged May, 1919.

### CYRUS FIELD JUDSON

Capt., Ord. Dept., June 25; called into active service, September 26, 1917. Promoted Major, Div. Ord. Officer, 15th Div., October 11, 1918. Ordered overseas October, 1918. Discharged July 30, 1919.

### THOMAS JULIAN

Pvt., 1st Class, Squadron A, August 4; in Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Served as Cook, Corp., Sgt. and Stable Sgt. in Co. C. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony, Selle River, St. Souplet, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, Catillon, Dickebush Sector, East Poperinghe Line. Citation: G. O. 87, 27th Div., U. S. A. March 29, 1919. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HARRY F. KAMNA

Wagoner, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917, to date of discharge. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, St. Maurice River. Minor action, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EDWIN V. KANE

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., Plattsburg, November, 1917, and sent to Camp Stanley, Leon Springs, Tex., as instructor. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf., and transferred to Camp Lee, Va., June 1918. Served as instructor, in Inf. Replacement Camp, training men for overseas, until discharged. Discharged December 21, 1918.

### ROBERT WINTHROP KEAN

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A. U. S. R., August, 1917. In Zone of Operations with 15th F. A., 2nd Div., A. E. F., March-September; promoted 1st Lt., 15th F. A., September 12; instructor at Army Intelligence School, Langres, France, November 1918-Janu-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

ary, 1919. With B 2, 3rd Army, Germany, January-March 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel, Château-Thierry, Soissons, etc., March-September, 1918. Decoration: Distinguished Service Cross, awarded for action at Vierzy, France, July 18, 1918. Citation: Headquarters, 2nd Div., for action at Château-Thierry. Discharged April 22, 1919.

### DON MORRISON KELLEY

Commissioned 2nd Lt., May; promoted 1st Lt., August, 1917; promoted Capt., May, 1918. Served with 1st and 77th Div. at the front, and with the 82nd Div. after the Armistice, as Capt., 320th M. G. Bn., 82nd Div. Engagements: Einville Sector, Toul Sector and Montdidier Sector with 1st Div.; Baccarat Sector with 77th Div. U. S. A. Citation. Wounded in action, in both legs and in the head, March 11, 1918. Discharged March, 1919.

### FRANK E. KELLY

Pvt., Squadron A, August 5; 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Transferred, as Sgt. to Div. Headquarters, 27th Div. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, September 29-30; Selle River, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, October 18. Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; St. Maurice River, October 19. Minor Actions—East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Lake Sector, August 21-30, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### JOSEPH HUGH KELLY

1st Class Pvt., Squadron A, August 5; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Sailed for France, May 17, 1918. Returned to U. S. March 6, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### FREDERICK PAUL KEPPEL

Civilian Asst., Secretary of War's Office, April, 1917-April, 1918; Third Asst. Secretary of War, April, 1918-July, 1919. Inspection trip, November, 1918 (Verdun Sector).

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HOWARD S. KERNER

Ensign, U. S. N. R. F. In command of S. P. 144, June 9, 1917-February 18, 1918. Ordered to duty as second officer on Sub. Chaser No. 334, February 18; detached from duty on Sub. Chaser No. 334 and ordered to command Sub. Chaser No. 155, April 6, 1918. Served along the Atlantic Coast. Relieved from active duty, December 23, 1918.

### WHITNEY KERNOCHAN

1st Lt., 369th U. S. Inf. (15th N. Y. Inf.), July, 1917-December 8, 1918. Provost Marshal General's Dept., A. E. F., in France and Italy, December 8, 1918-June 2, 1919. Engagements: Champagne Front, April-September; Vosges Front, September-November 11, 1918. Army of Occupation, Alsace, December 1918. Discharged June 2, 1919.

### E. COE KERR

Enlisted O. T. C., Madison Barracks, May 14; commissioned Capt., F. A., U. S. R., September 15, 1917, and assigned to 309th F. A., 153 Art. Brig., 78th Div. In training at Camp Dix, Fort Sill School of Fire, Valdahon, France, School of Fire and Camp de Meucon Training Area. Engagements: Toul Sector, August 12, taking part in St. Mihiel Drive, 153rd Art. Brig. attached to 90th Div.; Argonne and Argonne-Meuse, September-November 11, 1918, 153rd Art. Brig. attached to 78th and 42nd Divs. Discharged May 15, 1919.

### ROBERT BAGE KERR, JR.

Candidate, R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 14; commissioned 2nd Lt., 2nd Cav., August 14; 2nd Lt., 6th Cav., September 10; promoted 1st Lt., 2nd Cav., October 26, 1917. Stationed with 6th Cav. at Canaleria, Tex., and Ft. Sam Houston, Tex.; with 2nd Cav. at Ft. Ethan Allen, Vt. and Ft. Myer, Va. Served in France with 2nd Cav. at the front and at La Courtine, Creuse and Tonnerre, Yonne. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Defensive; Aisne-Marne Offensive; St. Mihiel Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged September 7, 1919.

### WILLIAM MURRAY KERR

Passed Asst. Surgeon, U. S. Navy; promoted to Surgeon, U. S. Navy (Lt.-Comdr., M. C. U. S. N.) August 31, 1917. Served with the U. S. Atlantic Fleet. Decoration: Cavalier, Order of Saints Maurice and Lazarus of Italy.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HENRY MAYNARD KIDDER

Coxswain, Q. M. 1st C., Ensign, U. S. N. R. F. Served at Newport—Harbor Patrol, and at Key West, Fla., Aide to Admiral W. B. Fletcher. Placed on inactive list.

### JOHN DOUGLAS KILPATRICK

Lt. Col., Q. M. C., July 12, 1917-September 29, 1920. Laid out and built Camp Wadsworth, S. C., July 12, 1917-June 25, 1918. Overseas with Engrs. in Div. of Const. and Forestry, July 5, 1918-April 17, 1919. On duty in Washington, D. C., May 1, 1919-September 29, 1920. Appointed Major, Q. M. C., Regular Army, September 30, 1920.

### JOHN REED KILPATRICK

Commissioned Major, Q. M. U. S. R., June 19; Major, Q. M. N. A., November 29, 1917. Stationed in Washington, D. C., attached to War Industries Board, June 29-December 6; ordered to France, December 6, 1917. Promoted Lt. Col., General Staff, A. E. F., October; promoted Col., General Staff, A. E. F., April 11, 1918. Chief Regulating Officer, A. E. F. Decorations: D. S. M.; Legion of Honor; Croix de Guerre (with Palm). Discharged April 16, 1918.

### CLARENCE KIMBALL

Pvt., M. T. C., Co. 13, Receiving Brigade, Camp Joseph Johnson, Jacksonville, Fla., October 31. Discharged December 11, '18.

### WILLIAM ANTHONY KIMBEL

War College, Int. Section, July-September, 1917. Private, Military Police, 1st Lt., Int. Corps Int. Service, and Capt., Int., Int. Service. Asst. Military Attaché, American Embassy, London, October, 1917-April, 1918. Attached to General Headquarters, Int. Section, Chaumont, France, April-July; Instructor, Army Int. School, Langres, July, 1918-January, 1919. Citation: Meritorious and conspicuous service as Instructor at Intelligence School. Discharged February, 1919.

### HARRY ERNST KIND

Trooper, Troop B, Squadron A, N. Y. G., July 14; Wagoner, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge; Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, St. Maurice River; Minor Actions—East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JOSEPH ANTHONY KING

Mustered into Federal Service, July 20; drafted, August 5, 1917. Transferred to 13th Co., 2nd Regt., A. S. M., January 21; Sgt., June 1, 1918-January 9, 1919. Stationed at Dijon, Gièvres, Coblenz, Paris, Le Mans and Brest. Engagements: Château-Thierry with 1st Group, French Aviation. Citation: from Chief of French Aviation for meritorious services both in and out of the zone of operations. Discharged May 31, 1919.

### RUFUS FREDERICK KING

Attended O. T. C., Spartanburg, S. C., May, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., 105th F. A.; promoted 1st Lt., Btry. A, 105th F. A., 27th Div. Engagements: occupied front line n. and w. of Verdun, in support of 17th French Corps, early September; Hill 304 and Mort Homme Sector, in support of 33rd Div., later in September; St. Mihiel, Forges Woods, Consenvoye, Dannevoix, Meuse River; with 79th Div. in the Meuse-Argonne, Grande Montagne, Belleau Woods, Bois de Dormont, Dun sur Meuse. Discharged April, 1919.

### SLOCUM KINGSBURY

[Capt., 6th Cav.]

### MORRIS EGENTON KINNAN

Enrolled as Boatswain's Mate, 2nd Class, U. S. N. R. F., Pelham, May 8; active duty, June 21, 1918. Transferred to O. T. S., N. A. R., September; on board *S. S. Tunica*; New York, Gibraltar, Genoa, Almeria, etc., to December, 1918. Relieved from active duty, December 24, 1918.

### GARRETT BERGH KIP

Candidate, 1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C. N. A., August 14, 1917. Assigned to Camp Upton, September 1; assigned to U. S. Army Transport Service, Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, N. J., November 1, 1917. Served until discharged as officer in charge of purchase of coal, fuel oil and water for U. S. Army transports. Promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C., May, 1918. Discharged December 5, 1918.

### LAURENCE JAMES KITCHING

Pvt., 1st Class, Squadron A, August 1; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Corp. and Sgt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. Engagements: Hindenburg Line; Selle River; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Mt. Kemmel; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; St. Maurice River; East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Citation: "Sgt. Laurence J. Kitching, 1209324, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., for qualities of leadership and



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

courage in leading a machine gun squad to a position in front of the infantry, under heavy machine gun and artillery fire, during the battle of the Selle River, October 18, 1918." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EHRICK BILLINGS KILNER

Attended O. T. C., Ft. Myer, Va., May; commissioned 1st Lt., Cav. R. C., August; commissioned 1st Lt., Artillery, N. A., November, 1917. 1st Lt., 310th Inf.; in France, May-October, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September, 1918. Discharged December 19, 1918.

### ROBERT MASON KIRKLAND

Corp., Squadron A, July 2; Sgt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, October 13, 1917. Attended 3rd O. T. S. Spartanburg; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., Camp Jackson, S. C.; School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla.; 2nd Lt., Btry. E, 38th Regt., 13th F. A. Brig., 13th Regular Army Div., Camp Lewis. Recommended for 1st Lt. Discharged December 17, 1918.

### SAMUEL KNIGHT

Judge Advocate, 16th Div., Camp Kearney, Cal., August 14-December 31, 1918. Judge Advocate, Port of Embarkation, January 3-June 2; with A. E. F. in France and Germany, June-July, 1919. Major, Judge Advocate General's Dept. Discharged July 7, 1919.

### GEORGE W. KNOBLAUCH

Student Officer, Remount O. T. C., Jacksonville, Fla., September 2, 1918. Recommended for 1st Lt. when signing of Armistice closed training camps. Discharged December 1, 1918.

### FREDERICK WILLIAM KNOX

Yeoman, 3rd Class (District Communications) U. S. N. R. F., May 18, 1917. Located at 44 Whitehall St., N. Y. during entire service period. Discharged March 3, 1918.

### SHEPARD KRECH

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav. R. C., August 15, 1917. Sailed for France, September 13; Liaison Officer, Headquarters, 1st Brig., 1st Div., November 1, 1917-May 1, 1918. Aide de Camp, Maj. Gen. Geo. B. Duncan, 77th Div., May 1-September 1; promoted 1st Lt., Cav., U. S. A., July 15; Capt., Inf., July 31; Capt., 1st Prov. Co., 98th Div., Camp McClellan, Ala., November-December, 1918. Engagements: with 1st Div. in Toul Sector, January 1-March 15 and near Montdidier and Cantigny, April 15-May 1; with 77th Div. in Baccarat Sector, June-July and on Vesle River, August, 1918. Discharged December 15, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### GEORGE FARNHAM KUNHARDT

Pvt., Horseshoer and Supply Sgt., Troop B, Squadron A, June-September; 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., Stevedore and Labor Org., Newport News, Va., September, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C., Stevedore and Labor Org.; 1st Lt., Q. M. C., Salvage Div. Discharged December 20, 1918.

### KINGSLEY KUNHARDT

Attended F. A. Central O. T. S., Louisville, Ky., September-November, 1918.

### JAMES PERCY LAFFERT

Pvt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A; 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Bn. Sgt. Major, October 8, 1918. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge; engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, The Knoll, St. Maurice River; minor actions—East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ✠ EDWARD JULES LAMARCHE

[Attended 1st O. T. C., Plattsburg; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., 1917. Fontainebleau and Saumur Artillery Training Schools, September, 1917-January, 1918. Joined 15th F. A., 2nd Div., Valdahon, France, January; promoted 1st Lt., 15th F. A., September, 1918. Engagements: Troyon Sector, south of Verdun, March 24-May 18; Aisne Defensive, N.W. Château-Thierry, June 2-5; Château-Thierry Sector (Line Vaux to Torcy), June 6-July 9; Aisne-Marne Offensive, South of Soissons, July 18-25; Marbache Sector, North of Nancy, August 9-22; St. Mihiel Offensive (Thiaucourt-Jaulny) September 12-16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive (Champagne, Somme, St. Etienne, Attigny) October 1-28; Meuse-Argonne Offensive (Landres-St. George to Mouzon) November 1-11, 1918. March to the Rhine, November 17-December 13; Army of Occupation, December 13, 1918-July 12, 1919. Decoration: Awarded Croix de Guerre with silver star for remaining with his battery, directing its fire, refusing to leave his post, though wounded, October 8, 1918 near Blanc-Mont. Recommended for Distinguished Service Cross for bravery exhibited during Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Wounded by shell fragment in side on October 8, 1918, while firing barrage in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. In a letter written to Lt. Lamarche's family after his death, the Capt. of his battery makes the following statement: "He was the most tireless and incessant worker, the most self-forgetful and considerate companion, and the most utterly fearless officer I have ever known." Died in Coblenz, July 12, 1919.]



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### MAX LANGE

Cook, Squadron A, August 4; Cook, Headquarters Co., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. October 13, 1917. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge; minor actions—Vierstraat Ridge, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### THOMAS A. LANGFORD

Second Lt., 120 Co., 1st Replacement Bn.; U. S. Marines, July 5, '17. Promoted 1st Lt., 17th Co., 5th Marines, 2nd Div.; Capt., 17th Co., 5th Marines, 2nd Div. First Corps School, Gondrecourt, May; zone of operations, June-July; Army of Inf. Specialists Schools, August; zone of operations, October, 1918. Army of Occupation, January 9-April 12, 1919. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Defensive, Belleau Woods, June; Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 18; Meuse-Argonne, Mont Blanc Ridge, October, 1918. Wounded, October 4, 1918, H. E. right thigh, machine gun bullet, right side. Discharged June 12, 1919.

### ✠ ALBERT LANZER

[Pvt. Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. Died March 5, 1919 on S. S. *Leviathan*.]

### LUDLOW THOMAS LANMAN

Flying Cadet, A. S. S. R. C., at U. S. School of Military Aeronautics, Cornell University, N. Y. November 10, 1917-January 19, 1918, and at Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., January 24-April 2. Commissioned 2nd Lt., R. M. A., A. S. S. R. C., at Kelly Field. Stationed at Concentration Camp, Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex., April 5-May 4; School for Flying Instructors, Brooks Field, San Antonio, May 5; Instructor, June 10-July 15; 2nd Lt., A. S. A. (flying), Flight C. O., July 15, 1918-January 2, 1919. Discharged January 2, 1919.

### JOHN H. LAPHAM

Student Officer, 2nd O. T. C., Camp Stanley, August; commissioned Capt., Inf., November; Instructor, 3rd O. T. C., December, 1917. Capt., 314th Cav., Ft. Bliss, Tex., April-August; Captain, F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla., August-October; promoted Major, F. A., 26th F. A., Camp McClellan, Ala., October, 1918. Discharged February 1, 1919.

### JAMES S. LARKIN

Camp Upton, May 1, 1918. 1st Lt., 306th F. A., 77th Div., A. E. F. Served at Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, and at the front. Promoted Capt., 30th F. A., 10th Div., U. S. A. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Offensive; Toul Defensive Sector. Discharged January 14, 1919.



ALBERT H. LANZER



JOHN A. OSTERBERG



JAMES JELLIS PAGE



MARSHALL G. PEABODY





## ROLL OF SERVICE

### CHARLES COLTON LAWRENCE

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., August, 1917. Brig. Adj., 1st Brig. Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F., in zone of operations, November, 1917. At the front, November, 1917-November, 1918; transferred 4th Div., September; promoted 1st Lt., October; transferred 3rd Army Corps, October, 1918. March to the Rhine, November-December; Army of Occupation, December, 1918-April, 1919. Engagements: Lunéville Sector, November, 1917; Toul Sector, January-March; Montdidier Sector, Cantigny, April-July; 2nd Battle of the Marne, Soissons, July; Saizerais Sector, August; St. Mihiel, September; Meuse-Argonne, September-November, 1918. 1st Div. Citation. Decoration: Croix de Guerre (with Palm). Discharged May 15, 1919.

### CARL LAWSON, JR.

Enlisted Squadron A, June 17, 1917. Pvt., Corp. and Sgt. Sgt. in charge of Aviation Motors, 318th Aero Squadron, Doncaster, England, August 6, 1918. Discharged December 14, 1918.

### ANTONIO LAZO

Commissioned Capt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., September 4, 1917. Served at Washington, D. C., in Ord. Dept., September, 1917-May, 1918; attached to General Staff, May-October; Ord. Dept., October, 1918-January, 1919. Discharged January 22, 1919.

### MARIO LAZO

Commissioned Capt., Inf., N. A., November 26, 1917 and assigned to 304th Am. Train, 79th Div., Camp Meade, Md. Capt., Inf., Asst. Chief of Staff, Headquarters Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, N. J., May-August; special duty attached to General Staff as an overseas courier, travelling between Washington, D. C., and Chaumont, France, August; C. O. 16th Div., Headquarters Troop, Camp Kearny, Cal., September-December, 1918. Discharged December 31, 1918.

### ROBERT HIGHET LEAKE

1st Lt., Troop C, Squadron A, July; Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., and Bn. Adj., October, 1917. Attended St. Firmin M. G. School; Merckham Int. School; Clamecy M. G. School. Promoted Capt., February 19, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, Dickebusch Lake, Selle River. Div. Citation. Discharged April 2, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### MARTIN LE BOUTILLIER

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 10; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., U. S. A., August 15, 1917. Assigned to Btry. C, 151st F. A., 42nd Div. Attended F. A. School, Fontainebleau, September-November; F. A. School, Saumur, December, 1917. Engagements: Lunéville-Baccarat Sector, February-June; Champagne-Marne, Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel, Argonne-Meuse, June-November, 1918. Gassed October 27, 1918, Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged April 3, 1919.

### THOMAS LE BOUTILLIER

Enlisted as Pvt., November, 1917. Commissioned Capt., Inf., unassigned, about March 30, 1918. Detailed as Instructor, Small Arms Firing School, Camp Perry, O. Capt., 57th Inf., (Regular) 15th Div., October; ordered to Inf. School of Arms, Columbus, Ga., November, 1918. Discharged December, 1918.

### ALISON MICHAEL LEDERER

F. A. Central O. T. C., October, 1918-January, 1919. Commissioned Capt. F. A. R. C., January, 1919.

### RONALD CURRIE LEE

Commissioned Capt., Chemical Warfare Service, October 16; orders for foreign service, November 1, 1918. Discharged November 13, 1918.

### BARENT LEFFERTS

Capt., Military Int. Div., Washington, D. C. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### BENJAMIN WATKINS LEIGH

Commissioned Capt., Q. M. C., U. S. A., Camp Dix, N. J., July 20; ordered into active service, August 30, 1917. Discharged December 9, 1918.

### EUGENE LENTILHON, JR.

Enlisted Troop A, Squadron A, June, 1917. Discharged on S. C. D., September, 1917.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JOHN LEOSER

Pvt., Squadron A, M. G. Troop, May; transferred as Pvt 1st Class to Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. In zone of operations to October 1, 1918. Transferred to 3rd Army Corps Headquarters, as M. G. Instructor in 3rd Army Corps School, Clamecy, France, October 2, 1918-March, 1919. Transferred to Army Replacement Camp, St. Aignan, March 1; transferred as Sgt. to 104th Inf. M. G. Co., 26th Div., March 12, 1919. Engagements: with 105th M. G. Bn., in Belgium and France. Discharged April 27, 1919.

### WILLIAM MONTGOMERY LESHER

Enlisted Squadron A, Troop B, May 14; transferred as Corp. to 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Promoted Sgt. and 1st Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., February-March; transferred to Co. D, 114th M. G. Bn., 30th Div., November 1; commissioned 2nd Lt., November 1, 1918. Transferred to 105th Inf., January, 1919; to Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., 53rd Brig., 27th Div., January, 1919. Engagements: in Belgium and France with 27th and 30th Divs., A. E. F. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### LOYAL LEALE

Commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., N. A., Plattsburg O. T. C., November 27, 1917. Assigned for duty to Co. I, 49th U. S. Inf.; appointed Bn. Adj., January 15, 1918. On duty with Regt. without absence, November, 1917-June, 1918. Recommended for promotion to Capt. on re-organization of Regt. for Overseas Service. Promoted Capt.. Inf., N. A., and appointed Regt. Adj., June 29, 1918. Training Replacements in New Formations, Bayonet Work and Musketry, including One Pounder and Stokes Mortar, at La Bazoge, France, June-November; at Aigne and Brest, December, 1918-January, 1919. On duty with Regt. and troops without absence, June-1918-January, 1919. Engagements: arrived at St. Mihiel in command of 1600 Inf. Replacements, November 10, 1918. Discharged March 10, 1919.

### HENRY STANTON LEVERICH

Commissioned 1st Lt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., February 21, 1918. On duty at Washington, D. C., February 21-March 3; Wayne, Mich., March 3-28; Disbursing Officer, Detroit, Mich., March 28-April 30; Disbursing Officer, September 1, 1918, District Ord. Office, Pittsburg, Pa., to May 21, 1919. Discharged May 21, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### DAVID WILBER LEWIS

With American Ambulance Field Service, Sec. 3, Vosges Sector, June-December, 1915. With Norton-Harjes Ambulance, Sec. 21, St. Quentin Sector, April-June, 1917. Enlisted in Foreign Legion for French Air Service, June 21; breveted Pilot, at Avord, November, 1917. Promoted from Soldat 2me Classe to Caporal, School of Acrobacy, Pau. Assigned to Escadrille Spad 79, then near Soissons. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service, U. S. A., flying status, in Paris, and reassigned to French Army, March 29, 1918. In zone of operations March-September; test Pilot at 1st Air Depot, Colombey-les-Belles, October 1-November 6; Pilot with 25th Aero Squadron, November, 1918-January, 1919. Detached service as manager of 2nd Army Air Service Entertainment Co., January-May; promoted 1st Lt., A. S., May 15, 1919. Engagements: as 2nd Lt., A. S. U. S. A., assigned to French Squadron Escadrille Spad 79, flying on Montidier-Noyon Front throughout defensive and offensive operations, March-September, 1918. Wounded in the knee (slight), near Chauny, September 7, 1918. Decoration: Croix de Guerre (with Palm). Discharged October 31, 1919.

### RAYMOND WILLIAMS LEWIS

Entered U. S. N. R. F., July; active service as Lt., j.g., Medical Corps, U. S. N. R. F., October, 1917. Stationed at Newport, R. I. (with the exception of one month at Providence, R. I.), October, 1917-March, 1918. On troop transport U. S. S. *Maui*, April, 1918-January, 1919. Transferred to troop transport U. S. S. *Cape May*, making two trips to France on her. Detached from U. S. S. *Cape May*, and stationed at Receiving Ship, N. Y. May, 1919. Commissioned Lt., j.g., U. S. N. (Temporary), July, and promoted Lt., M. C., U. S. N. (T) in October, 1918, dating from July 1. Engagements during four trips to France on troop transport U. S. S. *Maui*, between April, 1918 and the signing of the Armistice in November, engaged in a number of submarine attacks. Discharged June, 1919.

### MILTON CLARKSON LIGHTNER

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 14; Camp Upton, August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., November, 1917. Served in Subsistence Div., Depot Q. M. and Zone Supply Office, N. Y., as officer in charge at Hoboken and Bush Terminal and of Overseas Shipments. Promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C., March, and Capt., Q. M. C., September, 1918. Discharged April 18, 1919.

### T. LEONARD LILLIESTROM

Lt., F. A., assigned to Headquarters Co., 109th F. A., A. E. F., January, 1919. Discharged April, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### EDWARD HUBERT LITCHFIELD

Major, Air Service. Plattsburg O. T. C., August 27-November 27, 1917. Air Service Aeronautics, Texas and Washington, D. C., November 27, 1917-January 11, 1919. Recommended for rank of Lt. Col. Discharged January 11, 1919.

### LEIGHTON LOBDELL

Sgt., C Btry., 106th F. A., 27th Div.; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., 106th F. A., 27th Div.; 2nd Lt. Headquarters Co., 19th F. A., 5th Div. Served in U. S., with A. E. F. in zone of operations, and at Camp de Meucon, near Vannes, F. A. School of Instruction. Engagements: with Headquarters Co., 106th F. A., St. Mihiel Operation near Charney. Discharged August 11, 1919.

### WALTER SETH LOGAN

Commissioned 1st Lt., Chemical Warfare Service, July, 1918. Engagements: as Asst. Div. Gas Officer, 36th Div., brigaded with 4th French Army on the Champagne front, October 2-28, 1918. Discharged February 11, 1919.

### WILLIAM JOHN LOGAN

Entered Federal Service April 6; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., November 25, 1917. Served at Camp Dix, N. J., December 15, 1917-April 28, 1918; Camp de Meucon, France, May 15-August 5; Camp Custer, Tex., September 15, 1918-February 2, 1919. Promoted Capt., 41st F. A., July 15, 1918. Discharged February 2, 1919.

### RICHARD LOUNSBERY

1st Lt., Ord., stationed at Raritan Arsenal, Metuchen, N. J. Discharged January, 1919.

### JOHN WINTHROP LOVELAND

Graduate, School of Musketry, Fort Sill, Okla., 1917. Major, Acting Brig. Adj., 54th Art. Brig., 29th Div., U. S. A., Anniston, Ala. Graduate, Art. School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., 1917-1918. Major, 112th H. F. A., 29th Div., Anniston, Ala. Broken collar bone, broken ankle, Douglas, Ariz. in 1917. Nervous breakdown following two Fort Sill school courses, acute at Anniston, Ala., resulting in discharge on S. C. D. Discharged May, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HARRY BORDEN LOVELL

Commissioned Capt., Q. M. C., U. S. A., June 11; on active duty S. O. W. D., July 25, 1917. Stationed at Headquarters Coast defenses of Boston, Fort Warren, Mass., on Staff of Coast Defense Commander, July 25, 1917-October 31, 1919. Discharged October 31, 1919.

### JOHN MORTIMER RICHARDSON LYETH

Enlisted as Coxswain, U. S. N. R. F., April, 1918. Went to Pelham Bay Training Camp. After going through Probation and Training Regt., was appointed an instructor in seamanship for the Camp. Went on training cruise at sea, as cadet officer; attended Officers' Material School at Pelham. Commissioned as Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., November 1, 1918. Awaiting orders for transfer to Admiral Sims' Staff in Admiralty Law Div. in London at the time of the signing of the Armistice. Placed on inactive list, December 13, 1919.

### EDMUND C. LYNCH

Enlisted, Pvt., U. S. Cav., New York, October 24, 1918. Ordered to Camp Stanley, Tex. Discharged November 30, 1918.

### HAMPTON LYNCH

Appointed 1st Lt., F. A., 102 Am. Train, April, 1917. Promoted Capt., F. A., 102nd Am. Train, A. E. F., October, 1918. Served in U. S., at F. A. School, Camp de Souge, France, and at the front. Engagements: St. Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne Defensive Sector. Discharged April, 1919.

### JAMES SIMPSON LYNCH

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May-August, 1917. 2nd Lt., Platoon Leader, Co. A, 306th M. G. Bn., 77th Div. Engagements: with B. E. F., May 15-24; Lorraine Front, Baccarat Sector, approx. June 7-July 20; Vesle River Defensive, August 1-20; Oise-Aisne Offensive, approx. August 20-September 16, 1918. Gassed September 14, 15 and 16, 1918. Discharged April 24, 1919.

### FRANK A. MACAULEY

Pvt., Troop B, Squadron A, July 24; Pvt. 1st Class, Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Corp., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., April 25, 1918 to discharge. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27;

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Wounded: gunshot wounds, right shoulder, right thigh, right hip, both hands, peppered shots in back. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### RANALD H. MACDONALD, JR.

Enlisted as Flying Cadet; commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service, May 20, 1918. 138th Aero Squadron, 5th Pursuit Group. Trained at French Aviation School, Voves; received French Military Flying Brevet; took course French Flying School at Avord; Pursuit course at Issoudun. Discharged February, 1919.

### ALLAN MACDOUGALL

Candidate, O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 1; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., U. S. A., August 21; assigned to 304th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., September 1, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 304th F. A., January 1, 1918. Station in France at Artillery School, Camp de Souge, Bordeaux; in zone of operations; in Ninth Training Area, after the Armistice; Le Mans Area, Embarkation Sector, and one big week in Nice! Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Oise-Aisne Offensive; Argonne Offensive; Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### CONSTANTINE JOSEPH MACGUIRE, JR.

Appointed 1st Lt., M. R. C., May 19, called into active service and ordered to M. O. T. C., Camp Benj. Harrison, June 28, 1917. Promoted Capt., C. O. Ambulance Co. No. 340, August 6-November; transferred to 41st Div. and ordered to France, December 12, 1917. With A. E. F., December, 1917-February, 1919: Director of Ambulance Cos., 141 Div., 1st Army, December 28-May 29, 1918; transferred to B. E. F., May 29; transferred to Mobile Hospital No. 3, 1st Army, September; with 2nd Army in Toul Sector, October-November, 1918. Discharged February 19, 1919.

### JAMES CAMERON MACKENZIE, JR.

First Prov. T. C., Madison Barracks, N. Y.; appointed Capt., F. A., and assigned to 307th F. A., 78th Div., August 15; Cmdg. Btry. F, August 29, 1917. Served with 307th F. A., Camp Dix; School of Fire, Ft. Sill A. T. S.; Camp Valdahon, France; Champ de Tir, Camp de Meucon, France; in zone of operations and, after the Armistice, with 307th F. A., Côte d'Or, France, cmdg. 2nd Bn. until discharged. Promoted Major, F. A., February, 1919. Engagements: Defense of Toul Sector, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne. Discharged May 16, 1920.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### DONALD A. G. MACKINLAY

Enlisted Troop A, Squadron A, May 31; Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Sgt. and 1st Sgt., Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn. With Bn. in zone of operations. Left Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn. at Vaux-sur-Somme, to attend O. C. S. at Langres, November 7, 1918. Engagements: in all actions participated in by Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. Discharged February 13, 1919.

### WILLIAM MACNAUGHTON

Capt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., Watervliet Arsenal, New York, December 12, 1917-May 17, 1919. Detachment Cmdr., Continuous Officer of the Day, Post Adj., Personnel Adj., Int. Officer, Administrative Officer. Discharged May 17, 1919.

### ROBERT V. MAHON

Capt., Btry. D, 304th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y. and with the A. E. F., September, 1917-May, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, Vesle Sector, Oise-Aisne Offensive, Argonne Front, Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### HOWARD MAJOR

Student, U. S. Naval Aviation, Great Lakes Station. Discharged November 12, 1918.

### FRANK B. MAKEPEACE, JR.

Appointed Capt., U. S. S. O. R. C., February 19, 1918. Stationed at Office, Division of Military Aeronautics. Washington, D. C. Capt., Air Service, Military Aeronautics. Discharged March 25, 1919.

### GUY C. MALLET

Sgt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A; Spartanburg, August; commissioned 2nd Lt., S. R. C., Little Silver, N. J., November; joined 304th F. S. Bn., Camp Meade, Md., December, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., August, 1918. Served in France in zone of operations, at Brest, Bar-le-Duc, Souilly, Humberville and Nantes. Engagements: Côte 304, Argonne-Meuse, Grand Montagne, Troyon, September-November, 1918. Discharged May 30, 1919.

### ELLERY ANDERSON MAN

Ensign, U. S. N., Shore Duty, April 10-September 22, 1917: Drill Officer, Adj. Training Regt., Instructor Officers' School, District Communications

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Officer. Sea Duty: Watch Officer, U. S. S. *Helenita*; Executive Officer, U. S. S. *Genesee*; Communications Officer U. S. S. *Melville*; Watch Officer, Depth Charge Officer, Assistant Navigator, U. S. T. B. D. *Wilkes*; promoted (Regular Order) Lt. (j.g.), July, 1918. In Zone of Operations: On U. S. S. *Genesee*, U. S. S. *Melville* and U. S. T. B. D. *Wilkes*. East of the 37th Meridian, West of Greenwich. Inactive duty, January 27, 1919.

### WILLIAM DE FOREST MANICE

Commissioned 2nd Lt., 12th N. Y. Inf., July 27; Federal Service, August 5; transferred to 108th U. S. Inf., Spartanburg, S. C., October 1, 1917. Transferred to Washington, D. C., Construction Division of the U. S. Army, January 7; commissioned Captain, Q. M. C., March 15, 1918. Discharged March 1, 1919.

### WALTER ROY MANNY

1st Lt., Ord. Dept., Springfield Armory, November 11, 1917. Promoted Capt., Ord. Dept., 1918. Discharged December 14, 1918.

### CHAPIN MARCUS

Fort Myer O. T. C., May 15; commissioned Capt., F. A., August 15; ordered to 313th F. A. Regt., Camp Lee, Va., August 27; Acting Bn. Adj., to September 30, 1917. Transferred to 155th F. A. Brig. Headquarters. Sailed for France, May 17; made Brig. Adj., December, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne.. Discharged May 27, 1919.

### LAURENCE MANDEVILLE MARKS

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August; ordered to French Artillery School, Saumur, France, September-December, 1917. Assigned to 5th F. A., 1st Div., A. E. F.; promoted 1st Lt., 5th F. A., November, 1918; Capt., 5th F. A., March, 1919. Engagements: Toul Sector, January-April; Montdidier Sector, April-July; Cantigny Offensive, May; Montdidier-Noyon Defensive, June; Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 18-23; Saizerais Sector, August; St. Mihiel Offensive, September, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-November; Sedan Offensive, November, 1918. With Army of Occupation, Germany, December, 1918-April, 1919. Decoration: Croix de Guerre, November 6, 1918. Citation: French Army Citation, Marshal Pétain, April, 1919; also American Army Brigade and Divisional Citations from 1st F. A. Brig. and 1st Div., A. E. F. Discharged May 9, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### JOHN BIGELOW MARSH

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 8; 2nd Lt., Cav., U. S. R., May 30; promoted Capt., Cav., U. S. R., August 15 and assigned, September 1, 1917, to 306th M. G. Bn., Co. A, 77th Div., N. A., Camp Upton, N. Y. In zone of operations, May-November; assigned command of 304th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., October 29; ordered to M. G. School, Langres, France, November, 1917; attached to Headquarters, 77th Div., Châteauvillain Area, December, 24, 1918, as Assist. to A. C. of S. G-3. Acting A. C. of S. G-3, February-April; promoted Major, Inf., N. A., April 2; attached to U. S. Liquidation Commission, W. D., Paris, April 17-June 14, 1919. Engagements: Attached to New Zealand Div., Hebutern, Pas-de-Calais for four days in May; Baccarat Sector, June 15-July 20; Vesle Sector and Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 6-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged June 14, 1919.

### WILLIAM CLARENCE MARTENS

Joined Squadron A, July 2; Corp., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Dickebush Sector and Poperinghe Reserve Line, etc., Belgium, July 15-September 3; St. Emilie, Ronsay, Hindenburg Line, Busigny, St. Souplet, Selle River, Arbre Guernon, Jonc de Mer Ridge, France, September 25-October 21, 1918. Citation: "S. O. 86, Headquarters, 27th Div. Corp. William C. Martens (209,236), Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn. For courage and determination as platoon runner in carrying messages under heavy fire in the Dickebush Sector, Belgium, and at Jonc de Mer Farm. October 19-20, 1918." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CLYDE MARTIN

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., October 6; assigned to 302nd Stevedore Regt., Camp Hill, Newport News, Va.; promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C., November 13; ordered overseas with 302nd Stevedore Regt., December 4, 1917. Landed at Brest, France, and proceeded to Bordeaux, where I was stationed for nine months performing stevedore service in command of a company. Transferred to Regulating Station, St. Dizier, October 2, 1918, and immediately assigned as railhead officer at Varrens in the Argonne. Served later as railhead officer at Chattel-Chehery and Grandpré. After the Armistice, was Post Executive Officer at St. Dizier for three months, then at Coblenz, Germany, for two months. Promoted Capt., Eng., March 13, 1919. Engagements: Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Citations: (1) Personal letter from General Pershing upon arrival in U. S. (2) Meritorious and conspicuous service citation dated May 15, 1920. Discharged May 2, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### GEORGE W. MARTIN

Candidate, O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., O. R. C., F. A., attached to 106th F. A., Btry. B, Camp Wadsworth, S. C., August 15; 2nd Lt., U. S. N. G., assigned to 104th F. A., Btry. E, 27th Div., December 1, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., U. S. N. A., October 1; in zone of operations; attached to Col. House in Paris, November 3-December 15; attached to Peace Commission, Paris, December 15, 1918-February 20, 1919. Overseas courier, February 20, 1919, to discharge. Engagements: Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Discharged March 3, 1919.

### JAMES J. MARTIN

Enlisted Squadron A, July 11; Pvt. 1st Class, Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Dickebush Sector, Mt. Kemmel, East Poperinghe Line, Hindenburg Line. Was attached to Capt. Stanton Whitney's Co. in this engagement (Co. D) then back to Co. A, 1st Platoon, for St. Souplet, etc. Discharged April, 1919.

### REUNE MARTIN

Mustered in as 1st Lt., Co. A, 165th Inf., July 15, 1917. In zone of operations, March-July; promoted Capt., Inf., July 31; ordered back to U. S., July 17; assigned to duty as Capt., C. O. T. S., Camp Gordon, Ga., August 15, 1918. Engagements; Lunéville and Baccarat Sectors, March-June; Champagne Defensive, July, 1918. Discharged December 16, 1918.

### SHELTON E. MARTIN

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 15; commissioned 1st Lt., Cav. O. R. C., May 16; ordered into active service June 5, 1917. Reported Camp Upton for duty and assigned as 2nd in command of Co. A, 304th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., September 5, 1917-April 15, 1918. Overseas, April; in zone of operations; returned to U. S., October 16 with others to relieve foreign instructor in U. S.; ordered to M. G. Center, Camp Hancock, Va., reporting there, October 26, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector; Vesle Offensive; Oise-Aisne Offensive; Argonne, 1st Phase. Discharged December 13, 1918.

### LOWELL MASON

With Squadron A, April 6-September; commissioned 1st Lt., U. S. A.; Instructor in Aerial Gunnery, U. S. S. M. A., Ithaca, N. Y., December, 1917. Stationed also at Austin, Tex., U. S. S. M. A., and at Ellington Field, Houston, Tex. Discharged December 18, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### STEPHEN WATERMAN MASON

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., N. A., August 15, 1917. In zone of operations, assigned to Co. D, 167th Inf., 42nd Div., A. E. F. Detailed as Instructor at School of Arms, Ft. Sill, Okla., June 1, 1918. Discharged December 12, 1918.

### GEORGE MATTHEWS, JR.

First Sgt., Troop C, Squadron A, July 16; 105th M. G. Bn., October 13; commissioned 2nd Lt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., December 29, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., February 19, 1919. Engagements: British Defensive, East Poperinghe Line, Belgium, August 9-19; Ypres-Lys Offensive, Dickebush Sector, Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium, August 19-September 2; Somme Offensive, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, Hindenburg Line, Bony, France, September 27-30; Selle River, St. Souplet, Jonc de Mer Ridge, St. Maurice River, France, October 17-19, 1918. Citation: "Headquarters, 27th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., March 27, 1919. For marked ability and leadership displayed as 2nd Lt. in all combat operations, particularly in the advancing of his guns in the attack on Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium, August 31, and September 1, 1918, while supporting the infantry, and for the qualities of bravery and skilled leadership while advancing over and beyond the Selle River, October 17 and 19, 1918, particularly in the section about Advantage Farm, where, though wounded, he refused surgical attention until his guns were properly disposed and the wounded men of his command properly cared for. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan." Decoration: D. S. C.: "For extraordinary heroism in action near Arbre Guernon, France, October 18, 1918. After having been wounded in the head and suffering great pain, he coolly and efficiently made dispositions for the security of his guns, and safety of his men and the evacuation of the wounded. Later at a dressing station, though bleeding profusely, he refused surgical attention until other wounded men of his platoon had been cared for." Wounded: Slight wound in back of head, shell fragment, at Arbre Guernon, France, October 18, 1918. Discharged April 2, 1919.

### CHARLES ALFRED MAURICE, JR.

Pvt., Troop A, Squadron A, June 25; Pvt. 1st Class, Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Corp., October 5, 1918-January 1, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Hindenburg Line, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October, 1918; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ROBERT R. MAXWELL

Second Lt., 19th Cav., 77th Div., Ft. Ethan Allen, Vt., October; 1st Lt., Cav. (Temp.), 77th F. A., 4th Div., October 26, 1917. Detailed to Air Service as Aerial Observer with 258th Aero Squadron, A. E. F., February; in France with 248th Aero Squadron and 6th U. S. Cav., July 10, 1918-July 10, 1919. First Lt., 6th U. S. Cav., Fort Oglethorpe, Ga.

### GURDON MOORE MAYNARD

Enlisted Pvt., 1st Class, Remount Service Training Camp, Auxiliary Remount Depot No. 333, Q. M. C., U. S. A., September 2, 1918. Discharged November 30, 1918.

### HENRY ALVIN McALEENAN

With Squadron A until July; transferred to Aviation, July, 1917. Cadet and 2nd Lt., A. S. A.; instructing in flying, Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, L. I.; ordered to Ellington Field, Tex., as Instructor. Promoted 1st Lt., A. S. A. Discharged January 9, 1919.

### KENNETH R. McALPIN

Assistant Surgeon, U. S. N. R. F., July 17, 1917. Passed Assistant Surgeon, U. S. N. R. F., stationed at U. S. Naval Air Station, Killingholme, Eng., March 28, 1918. Inactive duty, January 16, 1919.

### LEONARD GORDON McANENY

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., U. S. N. A., August 17, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf., 304th M. G. Bn., 77th Div.; in command of Co. A, 304th M. G. Bn. at time of discharge. Engagements: Lorraine Defensive Sector; Ourcq to Aisne Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-November; Battle of Bazoches, Vesle Front; my company took part in capture of St. Pierremont, Ardennes, November 3, 1918. Citation: "G. O. No. 41, 77th Div. (306th Inf.), November 23, 1918. The following named officers, Co. A, 304th M. G. Bn., for conspicuous bravery and gallantry in action under the following circumstances: After the advance of 25 kilometers in two days, November 2 and 3, while attached to the 3rd Bn., 306th Inf., with the men carrying the full machine gun equipment, and after being exposed to a terrific shelling, directed at the company's position about 300 yards south of Harricourt, during the entire night of November 2, during which it was necessary on two occasions for these officers to move the entire company in the dark and under heavy fire and under enemy flares to avoid positions being directly shelled, which movements were accomplished in good order without



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

panic or casualties, these officers led their machine gun platoons into action immediately upon arrival at St. Pierremont, and placed their guns in position under heavy machine gun and artillery fire, and by their disregard of personal danger, and gallantry in leading their men, caused an effective fire to be directed on the enemy machine gun nests, and contributed in a great degree to make these positions untenable by the enemy. 1st Lt. Leonard G. McAneny, 1st Lt. Thornton Delehanty, 2nd Lt. Kellog A. Pette." Discharged May 22, 1919.

### ROBERT CHESEBROUGH McCORKLE

Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., April 5, 1917. C. O., Patrol Boat; Inspection Officer, Newport Section, Newport, R. I., August-December; C. O., Harbor Patrol, Newport Section, December, 1917-December, 1918. Made Lt. (j. g.), July; Commander Newport Section, December, 1918-January, 1919. Inactive duty, January 16, 1919.

### WALTER CECIL McCLURE

Ordered into service, Capt., Btry. B, 104th F. A., June 20; inducted into Federal Service, August 1, 1917. Instructor, Training Batteries, Plattsburg, 1917; graduated School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla., April; Art. School, Camp de Souge, France, August, 1918. Engagements: Commanding Btry. B, 104th F. A., St. Mihiel, September 12; on west bank of the Meuse, between Forges Creek, Sivry, Vilosnes and Bieulles, September 26-October 15; east bank of the Meuse, n.w. of Consenvoye, in the Bois de Chaume and Bois du Plat Chêne, October 8-21; Brone de Cornouiller and Harraumont Ridge, November 3-7; operations resulting in the capture of Ecurey, Reville, Etraye, and Crepion, November 8; capture of Hills 378 and 379, and operations against Côte de Romagne, Côte de Morimont and Côte Château, November 9-11, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### PAUL LEAVENWORTH McCULLOCH

Lt. (j. g.), U. S. N. R. F., Bureau Ord. Navy Dept. (Nitric Acid Manufacture), Indian Head, Md., June 21, 1918. Inactive list, November 21, 1918.

### SAMUEL McCULLAGH

Commissioned Capt., M. R. C., July 7; called into active service with U. S. Army Ambulance Service, August 30, 1917. Promoted Major, M. R. C., December 21, 1917; C. O., Provisional Casual Co. No. 2, U. S. A. A. S.; C. O., Camp Hospital No. 30, A. E. F.; Asst. Chief Surgeon, Advance Section, S. O. S.; assigned 4th Section, G. S., 1st Army, in charge of evacuation branch. Promoted Lt. Col., M. C., November 11, 1918. Engagements: 2nd Battle of the Marne; St. Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne. Citation: "For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as Evacuation Officer, G-4, First Army, A. E. F." Discharged January 30, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JOHN RONALD McDONALD

Pvt., Troop D, Squadron A, April 16; Pvt., 1st Class, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Citations: (1) Divisional. "For successfully carrying a message over fire swept ground from his Co. Headquarters to Yak Post where others had tried and failed. This during the Battle of the Hindenburg Line, September 27, 1918." (2) "For fearlessness and determination in delivering messages across ground swept by shell and machine gun fire, during the Battle of the Selle River, October 16, 1918." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### DEWITT EDMONSTON McKINSTRY

Seaman, 2nd Class, U. S. N., June 28; promoted 3rd Class Q. M., October, 1918. Served at Pelham Bay, N. Y. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### ARTHUR McLEAN

Corp., Headquarters Co., 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., August 2, 1917. Discharged November 20, 1917.

### COMERFORD McLOUGHLIN

Commissioned 2nd Lt., N. G. N. Y., August 4; assigned to 15th N. Y. Inf., Camp Dix, August, 1917. Guard duty at Camp Dix until completion of camp. Spartanburg, S. C., November; sailed for France twice, finally reaching Brest, with 15th N. Y. Inf., December 31, 1917. Railroad construction at yards in St. Nazaire; guard duty at Coetquidon, guarding artillery camp; ordered to zone of operations. Promoted 1st Lt., 369th Inf., March 7; Capt., 369th Inf., November 3, 1918. Engagements: Argonne Sector, Ville-sur-Tourbe, n. of Ste. Menehould on edge of Champagne, with 16th Div., 4th French Army, February-June; Champagne Sector, Main de Massiges, June-September 26; Allied attack going to Sechaut, September 26-October 3; German Offensive, two sectors, Maison en Champagne, Ripont, etc., July 15; Vosges Sector at Hartmansvillerkopf, October 10-November 11. Army of Occupation on the Rhine at Fessenheim, November 11-December 10, 1918. Citation: (Translation from Washington.) "General Headquarters of the Armies of the East. Staff Order No. 14,632D (extract). With the approbation of the Commander in Chief of the A. E. F. in France, Commander in Chief of the French Armies of the East, cites in the order of the Brigade . . . Capt. Comerford McLoughlin, Co. K, 369th Reg., U. S. Inf. 'During the great offensive in Champagne from September 26-October 3, 1918, he bravely led his men' . . . At General Headquarters, March



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

18, 1919. The Marshal, Commander in Chief of the French Armies of the East. PÉTAIN. For original extract: The Col., Chief of Personnel Bureau." Discharged March 1, 1919.

### JOHN A. McPIKE

Sgt., Troop C, Squadron A, July 16; Bn. Sgt. Maj., Headquarters Co., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., April 5; 1st Lt., Q. M. C., November 4, 1918. Stationed at Is-sur-Tille, France. Discharged July 21, 1919.

### JAMES McTIERNAN

Troop C, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, N. Y.; Pvt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. With A. E. F., May 30, 1918-May 14, 1919. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Junc de Mer Ridge, Mt. Kemmel, Dickebush Sector, East Poperinghe Line, Catillon, etc. Discharged July 7, 1919.

### KEITH FRY McVAUGH

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, N. Y.; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., at Plattsburg; promoted 1st Lt., F. A., assigned to Btry. A, 304th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton. With same organization as executive officer of Btry. A during entire year's service in France. Attended Artillery Training Course at Camp de Souge, Bordeaux; in zone of operations; in various billeting areas after the Armistice; for two months previous to sailing for U. S., served on Gen. Glassford's Staff as Brigade Athletic Officer. Engagements: Baccarat, Vesle, Argonne, Meuse-Argonne Offensives. Discharged May 20, 1919.

### PHILIP JOSEPH MEANY

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburgh, N. Y.; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August 15, 1917. Assigned to 54th Art. Brigade, 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C.; attached to 105th F. A., 104th F. A. and 102nd Trench Mortar Btry. Promoted 1st Lt., F. A., and reassigned to 104th F. A., November 1, 1917. Ordered to Ft. Sill, Okla., for aviation training, Jan.; relieved from duty with 104th F. A., and recommissioned 1st Lt., Air Service, March; upon completion of course proceeded to Aviation Concentration Camp, Dallas, Tex., April; rejoined 54th Art. Brig. and sailed overseas in command of a casual Bn., attached to 105th F. A., June, 1918; stationed at Brest; Camp de Souge, for course in artillery ground work; Tours Aerial Observation School; Coetquidon, for training course in flying in co-operation with artillery school;

## ROLL OF SERVICE

at Colombey-les-Belles, for assignment to the front; at the front near Saizerais in sector opposite Pont-à-Mousson. After the Armistice was transferred to Paris for special duty with the Postal Express Service as Publicity Officer, writing booklets, news stories, etc., concerning the work of the Army Mail Service. Sailed for U. S., September, 1919. Engagements: Reported for duty with 354th Aero Squadron at the front, October, 1918. Clasps on service ribbon for participating in action on defensive sector and in Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged October, 1919.

### DAYTON B. MEEKER

Corp. and Sgt., Troop A, Squadron A, Sup. Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Stationed at various times in France and Belgium, at St. Nazaire, St. Firmin, Noyelles, St. Omer, Calais, Steenvoorde, Cassel, Winnezelle, Ypres, etc. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29, 1918. Gassed September 29, 1918, Hindenburg Line. At British Base Hospital, Abbeville, France, October 1-November 25; at British Convalescent Camp, Cayeux-sur-Mer, November 26-December 15, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### VAN SANTVOORD MERLE-SMITH

Mustered into Federal service July 15; drafted into U. S. Army, as Capt., 165th Inf., Camp Mills, August 5; sailed overseas November 4, 1917. Through Canada to England and France; Langres Training Area; at the front till Armistice. After the Armistice, detailed special duty as Aide de Camp to Sec. of State at Peace Conference, and appointed on Peace Conference Secretariat. Promoted Major, 165th Inf., 42nd Div., March; returned to U. S. with regiment, April 23, 1919. Engagements: Lunéville Sector, February 21-March 23; Baccarat Sector, March 31-June 21; Esperance-Louain, July 4-14; Champagne-Marne Defensive, July 15-17; Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 25-August 3; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-16; Essey-Pannes Sector, September 17-30; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 12-31; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, November 5-10, 1918. With Army of Occupation in Germany. Decoration: Distinguished Service Cross, July 28, 1918. "He was in command of a company at the crossing of the River Ourcq, near Villers-sur-Fère, France, on July 28, 1918. Despite the loss of all the other officers in his company and although wounded himself, he continued to direct his men effectively against the enemy. When his Major was killed he succeeded to the command of his battalion and led it forward throughout the day with courage and gallantry." Wounded: Lunéville Sector, wound in the head, March 17; Villers-sur-Fère, bullet through right arm, and gas, July 28, 1918. Discharged May 7, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### CHARLES E. MERRILL, JR.

Second R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., August-November; commissioned Capt., Inf., N. A., November, 1917. Executive Officer, Graduate School for Officers, Camp Dix, N. J., January; C. O., E Co., 303 Amm. Train, March-May; Advance Party, 78th Div., May; General Staff College, Langres, France, June-September; at the front, September-November; promoted Major, Inf., U. S. A., October, 1918. Brig. Adj., 156th Inf. Brig., 78th Div., August, 1918-March, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September-October; Argonne-Meuse, October-November, 1918. Discharged April 6, 1919.

### JESSE METCALF

Boatswain, U. S. N. R. F., May, 1917; Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., June, 1918. Section Patrol, New London-Key West. In zone of operations on U. S. S. *Sierra*, troop transport, New York, Bordeaux and Brest. Discharged March, 1919.

### CLARENCE GAYLER MICHALIS

Capt., 104th F. A., U. S. A. (Formerly 1st N. Y. F. A., N. G.), July 1, 1917. Stationed at N. Y., Plattsburg, Spartanburg, Newport News, Va., July 1, 1917-June 30, 1918. A. E. F. in France, Camp de Souge; zone of operations and Montsurs, June 30, 1918-March 13, 1919. Camp Mills and Camp Upton, N. Y., March 13-April 1, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive, 1 Battle, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 7 Battles, 1 Engagement, 4 Minor Operations. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CHARLES DUNCAN MILLER

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., 305th Inf., 77th Div., N. A., August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 305th Inf., 77th Div., N. A., January 1, 1918. Engagements: Lorraine; Vesle-Aisne. Citation: "G. O. No. 10, Headquarters 305th Inf., Camp Upton, N. Y., May 1, 1919. Miller, 1st Lt. Charles D., 305th Inf. When badly gassed, near the Vesle River, refused to be evacuated until he had returned to his commanding officer with important information." Gassed August 16, 1918, Vesle-Aisne. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### ✠ JAMES ELY MILLER

[Capt., A. S. S. C., 1st Reserve Aero Squadron. Commanded Aviation School at Issoudun, France. Commanded 95th Aero Squadron in France. Killed in action near Laon, France, March 9, 1918.]

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HERBERT LAURENCE MILLS

Pvt., Field Artillery Central Officers' Training School, October 31, 1918. Discharged November 30, 1918.

### WILLIAM ALBERT MINOTT

Capt., Q. M. C., Washington, D. C., August 9, 1918. Discharged December 17, 1918.

### CORNELIUS VON ERDEN MITCHELL

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12-August 15; commissioned Capt., 305th F. A., September 4, 1917. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 10-August 1; Vesle Sector, August 16-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 15; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 12, 1919.

### WILLIAM SPINGLER MITCHELL

[Second O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., August; commissioned Capt., F. A., O. R. C., November, 1917. Captain, Fourth Corps Artillery Park, A. E. F., September, 1918-July, 1919. Engagements: Toul Sector, October 30-November 11, 1918. Discharged August 5, 1919.]

### GEORGE BARCLAY MOFFAT

Trooper, Troop A, Squadron A, April 30; Pvt., 1st Class, Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Transferred to Co. G, 1st N. H. Inf., January 9, 1918; organization became 1st Army Headquarters Regt., Military Police, Bordeaux, France, B. S., A. E. F.; Military Police, Is-sur-Tille, A. S., S. O. S., A. E. F. Transferred Headquarters Co., 2nd Pioneer Inf., February 20-23; Provost Marshall's Office, G. H. Q., A. E. F., February 23-26, 1919. Attached as casual to 104th F. A., until discharged. Discharged April 19, 1919.

### CHARLES GEORGE MOLLER, JR.

Joined Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., August 2, 1917; transferred to Aviation Section, Signal Corps, January 4, 1918. Appointed 2nd Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Reserve Corps, January 4, 1918. Appointed 2nd Lt., Aviation Section, Signal Reserve Corps, November 16, 1919. Discharged December, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ROBERT RICE MOLYNEUX

Drafted into Federal service August 5, 1917. Commissioned Capt., April 27, 1918, S. O. 99, W. D., Date of Rank, April 23. Assigned to 105th M. G. Bn., Co. C; assigned to command of 104th M. G. Bn., October 14, 1918. Commissioned Major, Inf., U. S. A., October 26, 1918, S. O. 299 Par. 8, G. H. Q., Date of Rank, October 26. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, vicinity of Bony, with 105th M. G. Bn., September 29-30; Selle River, vicinity of St. Souplet, France, with 104th M. G. Bn., October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, vicinity of Arbre Guernon, France, with 104th M. G. Bn., October 18. Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, vicinity of Mt. Kemmel, Belgium, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, with 105th M. G. Bn., September 27; St. Maurice River, vicinity of Catillon, France, with 104th M. G. Bn., October 19. Minor Actions—East Poperinghe Line, Belgium, with 105th M. G. Bn., July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, Belgium, with 105th M. G. Bn., August 20-30, 1918. Citations: (1) "S. O. 26, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., A. E. F., France, January 26, 1919. Major Robert R. Molyneux. For exceptional courage and qualities of leadership in the attack on the Hindenburg Line, France, September 27, 1918. While a Capt. commanding Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., on that occasion, this officer advanced his machine guns to the extreme front at a time when heavy casualties were being inflicted on the infantry and successfully aided in shattering the enemy counter attacks. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan." (2) "Major Robert R. Molyneux. For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as commander, 104th M. G. Bn., A. E. F. In testimony thereof and as an expression of appreciation of these services, I award him this citation. John J. Pershing, Commander in Chief. Awarded April 19, 1919." Discharged April 16, 1919.

### RICHARD JOHNSON MONTAGUE

Enlisted in Q. M. C., Port of N. Y., April 2, 1918. Served in Marine Div., Q. M. C., at 104 Broad St., N. Y., April 2-August 1; transferred to Shipping Control Committee, 45 Broadway, N. Y., August 1; promoted Sgt., Q. M. C., December 24, 1918. Discharged April 2, 1919.

### GEORGE PEABODY MONTGOMERY

First Regt., R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., 305th F. A., Camp Upton, August 15, 1917. Stationed at Camp de Souge, May-July; in zone of operations, July-November; Chaumont Area, December, 1918-February 6, 1919; Le Mans Area, February 10-April 22, 1919. Engagements: Minor Operations—Baccarat Sector, July 11-August 1; Vesle Sector, August 13-18. Major Operations—Oise-Aisne, August 18-September 13; Meuse-Argonne, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HARDMAN PHILLIPS ALAN MONTGOMERY

First Lt., Q. M. C., Requirements Division, Washington, D. C., November 2, 1918. Discharged December 19, 1918.

### JOHN RENWICK MONTGOMERY

Pvt., 1st Class, Squadron A, July 15; Lance Corp., September 6; Corp., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Sgt., May 12; 1st Sgt., October 22, 1918. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony; Selle River, St. Souplet; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; St. Maurice River, Catillon; Dickebush Sector; East Poperinghe Line. Citation: "S. O. No. 87. For exceptional courage, determination and qualities of leadership demonstrated when, as sgt. of the third platoon of his company, he led his platoon with boldness and excellent judgment. This in the Battle of the Hindenburg Line, France, September 27-29, 1918." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EDWARD JOSEPH MORIARTY

Enlisted Squadron A, May 28; Pvt., 1st Class, Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 13, 1917. Discharged January 21, 1919.

### F. WHITNEY MORRILL

Enlisted as Student Officer, Army Aviation, Kelly Field, Tex., November 10, 1917. Discharged to join other branch of service, January 14, 1918. Enlisted Naval Aviation, August 3, 1918. Ensign, Naval Aviation, U. S. N. R. F. Stationed at Hampton Roads, Great Lakes Training Station, Air Station, Pensacola, Fla. Operations against enemy submarines, Norfolk Harbor, etc. Inactive duty, December 27, 1918.

### MARTIN A. MORRISON

Inducted into U. S. Army, July 1, 1918. Sent to Buffalo Technical School. Discharged on S. C. D., by reason of loss of stability caused by fracture of skull. Discharged August, 1918.

### PUTNAM MITCHELL MORRISON

Enlisted as B. M., 2nd Class, U. S. Regular Navy, May, 1917. Called into active service, July; served as Armed Guard, N. Y. Harbor, July-September; commissioned Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., October; attended class at Annapolis, October, 1917-February, 1918. Commissioned Ensign, U. S. Navy, February 1; attended Submarine School, New London, February-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

July 1; assigned to U. S. S. *Submarine H3*, 2nd in command, July 1; in command U. S. S. *Submarine H3* (stationed at Submarine Base, San Pedro, Cal.), October-December, 1918. Promoted Lt. (j. g.), U. S. N., September 15, 1918. Resignation accepted July 10, 1919.

### HENRY ALLISTER MORRISS

Mustered into service as 1st Lt., A. D. C., July 16; transferred to 53rd Inf. Brig., 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 1, 1917. Sailed from Newport News, May 17; special duty as Asst. to Asst. Chief of Staff, G-1, 27th Div., July 2-September 20; ordered to attend Motor Transport School, Decieze, September 20-October 25; Asst. Deputy Provost Marshal General, A. E. F., Chaumont, France, November 15, 1918-February 20, 1919. 1st Lt., Inf., Aide de Camp to Maj. Gen. John F. O'Ryan, commanding 27th Div., March, 1919. Engagements: Major Offensive—Ypres-Lys. Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, vicinity of Mt. Kemmel, Belgium, August 31-September 2. Defensive Sector—Dickebush Lake and Sherpenberg Sectors, July 9-August 30, consisting of the holding of the East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20, and the Dickebush Sector, August 21-30, 1918. Citation: "S. O. No. 86, Headquarters, 27th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y., March 27, 1919. Extract. The following named officer is commended for the meritorious service hereinafter mentioned: 1st Lt. H. A. Morriss, 102nd Amm. Train. As Asst. to Chief of Administration (G-1) Section, General Staff, and charged with many important duties in connection with transportation and supply, he displayed judgment, tact and decision, performing valuable and efficient service, frequently under difficult conditions during operations of the 27th Div., in the Ypres-Lys Offensive in Belgium. By Command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan, W. H. Raymond, Col. G. S., Chief of Staff." Discharged March 31, 1919.

### WILLIAM WALLACE MUNRO

Enlisted June 11; Pvt. 1st Class, Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. All engagements in which Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn. took part until wounded. Wounded in the head, September 29, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### WILLIAM THOMAS MURPHY

Troop M, 1st N. Y. Cav., July 15-October 17; Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn., October 17, 1917-March 7, 1918; Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., March 7; Mechanic, Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., May 6, 1918. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, September 29-30; Selle River, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, October 18; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; St. Maurice River, October 19-20. Minor Actions: East Poperinghe Line, July 9, Dickebush Sector, August 27-30, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FRANCIS W. MURRAY, JR.

Ensign, N. N. V., August 26, 1917. Lt. (j. g.), U. S. N. R. F., January 1; Lt., July 1, 1918. In zone of operations with the U. S. Atlantic Fleet. Relieved from active duty April 15, 1919.

### THORNWELL MULLALLY

Organized and recruited 2nd California F. A. Regt., a volunteer regiment for service in the World War. Regiment admitted into National Guard, State of California, August 3, on which date I was placed in command with the rank of Lt. Col. August 5, 1917, regiment entered into the service of the United States under my command and I began assembling regiment at Camp Tanforan, Cal. Regiment designated in Federal Service as the 144th F. A., U. S. A., popularly known as "The California Grizzlies." I was promoted to Col., F. A., U. S. A., October 13, 1917, and as such commanded the regiment through its entire service. Regiment ordered to Camp Kearny, Cal., October 23, 1917, and made a Heavy Artillery Regt., Six Inch Guns, Motorized. Regiment left Camp Kearny for France, August 1; arrived France, September 1, 1918. In training at Heavy Artillery School, Clermont-Ferrand. Under orders to go to the front when the Armistice was signed. I commanded for a time in France, the 65th F. A. Brigade. Regiment embarked from France, December 22, 1918, and returned to San Francisco for demobilization. Discharged February 6, 1919.

### WILLIAM THOMAS MURRAY

Drafted into Federal Service, August 2, 1917. Served with A. E. F. in France, November 7, 1918-June 29, 1919. Headquarters Troop, 6th U. S. Cav. Discharged July 7, 1919.

### WALTER PERRY MYERS

Student, 1st O. T. C., Fort Myer, Va., May 15; commissioned 1st Lt., Cav. O. R. C., and ordered to foreign service with A. E. F., August 15, 1917. With 1st Div. and 1st Corps, as Adj. of 1st Corps School, Gondrecourt, France, September, 1917-January 27, 1918. Headquarters Adj., G. H. Q., A. E. F., in Zone of the Advance, January, 1918-February, 1919. Promoted Capt., Inf., Headquarters Adj., General Headquarters, A. E. F., February 25, 1918. On special duty with the Army Educational Commission at Baume and Paris, February-April; patient in Gen. Hospital No. 1, N. Y., April-October, 1919. Engagements: with 1st Div. in practice sector, Toul, November, 1917. Discharged October, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### FRANCIS STETSON MYGATT

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y.; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August 1, 1917. Sailed for France, September; graduated F. A. School of Instruction, Saumur, December 31, 1917. Attached to 149th F. A., 42nd Div., January 1; appointed 1st Bn. Adj., February; at the front, February-June; returned to U. S. as Instructor, June; stationed at Ft. Sill, June-September, 1918. Transferred to 16th F. A. Brigade, 16th Div., and assigned to staff of Gen. Dan Hand, Camp Kearny, San Diego, Cal. Engagements: Served in all engagements with the 42nd Div., February-June, 1918. Discharged December 5, 1918.

### GERALD MYGATT

Attended 1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, as 2nd Lt., I. R. C., April-May, 1917. Resigned July 15, 1917. Enlisted as Pvt., 1st Class, in Regular Army, Camp Devens, Mass., and assigned to F. A., 3rd O. T. C., January 5-7; appointed Sgt., F. A. (Acting 1st Sgt.), April 19; ordered to F. A. Replacement Depot, Camp Jackson, S. C., April 25; assigned to 4th Regt., F. A. R. D.; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., C. O., 1st Battalion, 4th Regt., F. A. R. D., September 21; promoted Capt., F. A., C. O., 1st Bn., 4th Regt., October 23; as C. O., Btry. D, 75th F. A., Camp Sheridan, Ala., October 30, 1918. Discharged December, 1918.

### WILLIAM J. NACK

Cook, Troop B, Squadron A, June 16; Cook, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Hindenburg Line; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel; Selle River; St. Maurice River; Jonc de Mer Ridge; East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### JAMES HARLEY NASH

Pvt. and Corp., U. S. Marine Corps, Paris Island, S. C., July, 1918. Placed on inactive list, January 24, 1919.

### CHESTER TRENHOLM NEAL

Capt., Ord., February 20, 1918. Head Instructor at Armorers' School and in command of Ord. Detachment, Wilbur Wright Field, Fairfield, O., April 1-August; sailed overseas August 6; arrived in France, August 20; casual officer undergoing instruction at Ord. Art. School, Is-sur-Tille, September 1-October 25; at the front, November 2-11; in the march into Germany and with the Army of Occupation stationed at Montabaur, Germany, November 11, 1918-January 28, 1919; attached to Chief Ord. Office,

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Coblenz, January 28-March 28; Capt. commanding 44th Ord. Casual Co., Camp Mehun-sur-Yèvre, France, and homeward to Camp Merritt, N. J., April 5-May 28, 1919. Engagements: Served as Capt., commanding 1st Mobile Ord. Repair Shop, 1st Div., in Meuse-Argonne Offensive, November 2-11, 1918. Discharged May 28, 1919.

### LEONARD EDWARD NELSON

Pvt., A. S. A., 1st Provisional Wing, October 1, 1918. Discharged December 17, 1918.

### ROBERT W. NEESER

Asst. to the Naval Attaché, American Embassy, Paris, France, April 15, 1917-February 1, 1918. First Lt., Asst. to the Chief of Operations, G-2, S. O. S., A. E. F., June 10, 1918-May 12, 1919. Decoration: Order of University Palms, Grade of Officer of Academy. Citation from the French Ministry of Marine, Paris, on whose recommendation the above decoration was awarded through the War Dept.: "Lt. Neeser, before receiving his commission in the army, served as volunteer assistant to Captain Sayles, American Naval Attaché in Paris. In this capacity he insured the liaison with the Intelligence Section of the Navy and fulfilled his duties with great delicacy and tact. Later, as a commissioned officer in the American Army, he was attached to the Headquarters Office of G-2, S. O. S., of the A. E. F., where he continued to exercise the duties of liaison officer between that service and the Intelligence Section of the Naval General Staff. Lt. Neeser is hereby proposed for the Cross of the Legion of Honor, Grade of Chevalier." Discharged May 12, 1919.

### WILLIAM EVERETT NEVINS

Enlisted in M. G. Troop, Squadron A, June; Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements with 105th M. G. Bn., in France and Belgium. Gassed October 16, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### DEWITT M. NEWBURY

Enlisted in M. G. Troop, Squadron A, August 4; Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. In Training Areas in France and Belgium: St. Nazaire, Salanelle, St. Firmin, etc. Took part in every action of 105th M. G. Bn., until October 5, 1918, after that in Hospitals at La Rochelle and Savenay; transferred to Co. 4, 153rd Depot Brig. for discharge. Engagements: Belgium—On East Poperinghe Line and on Ypres Front, Dickebush, Scottish Wood, etc.; France—on Cambrai-St. Quentin Front, Action against Hindenburg Line east of Ronsay. Gassed (arsenic and fosgene) during action against Hindenburg Line, September 29, 1918. Discharged February 3, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### EMERSON R. NEWELL

Second O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., August; commissioned Capt., F. A., November 25, 1917. Instructor, Third O. T. C., Leon Springs, Tex., December, 1917-May 1, 1918. Instructor, F. A. Replacement Depot, Camp Jackson, S. C., May 1-July; 3rd Corps Art. Park, July-August; promoted Major, F. A., and transferred to Camp Jackson, August 9; School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla., October 1, 1918. Discharged December 21, 1918.

### FRANK NEY-ILLISCHER

Pvt., Cook, 105th M. G. Bn., July 16, 1917. Discharged October 6, 1917. Crossed to Canada, served there in Royal Canadian Dragoons. Overseas, Sgt. Maj., Cav., 1st Royal Regt. of Imperial Forces.

### RIDGELY NICHOLAS

Called into Federal Service, as Capt., Troop C, Squadron A., July 15; drafted August 5; transferred to 102nd Trains, October 1; assigned to Co. A, 102nd M. P., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., December 5, 1917. Transferred to 308th Cav., Douglas, Ariz., February 14; detailed as Student, School of Fire for F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla., August 17; promoted Major, F. A., and assigned to 65th F. A., September 23; completed War Course for Light F. A. (horsed), School of Fire, October 25; attached to 46th F. A., Camp Kearny, Cal., December 21, 1918. Discharged January 10, 1919.

### COURTLANDT NICOLL

Capt., U. S. A., Intelligence Officer, Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, N. J., May, 1918-March, 1919. Discharged March, 1919.

### AUGUSTE L. NOËL

Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., Naval Aviation. Stationed at Boston Institute of Technology, Great Lakes Station, Chicago, Hampton Roads, Va. Discharged March, 1918.

### JULIUS WENTWORTH NOYES

Enlisted May 17; mustered into Federal Service July 22; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Transferred to O. T. S. by Par. 6, G. O. No. 2, Headquarters, 27th Div., January 2; commissioned 2nd Lt., May 17; assigned 3rd Anti-Aircraft M. G. Bn.; promoted 1st Lt., N. A., July 25, 1918. Acting Town Major, St. Ciergiers, Noidant Le Rocheux, Courcelle-en-Montagne, Vieux Moulins and Perraney, France. S. O. No. 12, M. G. Section, Army Anti-Aircraft School. Discharged March 3, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### RALPH LAWRENCE OAKLEY

Capt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., Small Arms Div., stationed at Washington, D. C., January-December, 1918. Discharged December 14, 1918.

### WILLIAM HENRY OAKLEY, 2ND

Enlisted in the Remount Service Officers' Training Camp, Auxiliary Remount Depot No. 333, Camp Jos. E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., October 16, 1918. Discharged November 23, 1918.

### JOHN OAKMAN

In Section I, American Ambulance, France, November, 1914-April, 1915. Commissioned Capt., Eng. R. C., September 4, 1917. Attended R. O. T. C., Bevoie, Va., October 10-November 11; 1st Provisional Replacement Eng., December 1-December 18, 1917. With 116th Eng., A. E. F., February 6-March 31, Headquarters, S. O. S., March 31-April 16; 116th Eng., April 16-21; Headquarters, Advance Section, S. O. S., April 21-November 6; 107th Eng., November 6, 1918-February 1, 1919; 604th Eng., February 1-25; G-2 D, General Staff, February 15-June 10, 1919. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne. Discharged July 26, 1919.

### THOMAS JOSEPH O'BRIEN

Pvt., 2nd Prov. Bn., 15th Depot Brig., Camp Upton, N. Y., April 5-25; Co. C., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., till discharge. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel, August 31-September 1; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; Dickebush Sector, East Poperinghe Line, July-August, 1918. Wounded: By M. G. bullet entering right breast and coming out through back close to right shoulder blade, September 28, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### BENJAMIN HARRISON O'HARA

First O. T. C., Ft. Riley, Kansas. Capt., Btry. D, 342nd F. A., 89th Div. Served with 89th Div. from formation to disbanding: in U. S., at the front in France and for six months with the Army of Occupation in Germany. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September 12-November 11, 1918. Discharged June 19, 1919.

### JOHN PAUL O'KEEFE

Corp., Troop D, Squadron A, July 14; Sgt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 15, 1917. Engagements: Defensive Sector—Mt. Kemmel, Belgium; Ypres-Lys Offensive; Somme Offensive. Wounded: at Ad-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

vantage Farm, H. E. shell fragment in back; October 18, 1918. Citation: "S. O. No. 86, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., A. E. F., France. New York, March 27, 1919. Sgt. John P. O'Keefe, 1,225,221, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. For qualities of leadership, zeal and courage while acting platoon Sgt. during all operations in which the Battalion was engaged in Belgium and France. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### REGINALD WILLIAM OKIE

Corp., Troop B, Squadron A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, November, 1917. Transferred to U. S. War Prison Barracks Guard, Ft. McPherson, Ga., July 15; Corp., Sgt., Acting Regtl. Sgt. Maj., W. P. B.; attended Central O. T. S., Camp Gordon, Ga., October; commissioned 2nd Lt., C. W. S., 1st Gas Regt., Camp Sherman, O., October 15-November, 1918. U. S. Gas School, Camp Kendrick. Discharged December 9, 1918.

### ALLEN SEYMOUR OLMSTED, 2ND

Enlisted in 14th Eng. (Railway), June 11; called into active service as Bn. Sgt. Maj., 14th Eng., June 25; sailed for Europe, July 27, 1917. Parade in London, August 15; arrived in France, August 18; arrived in Arras Sector, first American regiment assigned to duty under fire, August 21; at the front, August 1917-July, 1918. With 58th Eng., Is-sur-Tille, Côte d'Or, July 1, 1918-March 1, 1919. Sorbonne Detachment, Paris, March 1-July 1; arrived New York, July 19, 1919. Engagements: Boisieux-au-Mont, Arras Sector, August 21; attached to 3rd Army, British E. F. under Gen. Byng, mostly at Pozières, Somme, as light railway troops, August, 1917-May, 1918; Somme Defensive, March-April, 1918. Discharged July 23, 1919.

### EDWARD OLMSTED

Major, Asst. Chief of Staff, 27th Div., U. S. A., called into service July 16; drafted August 5, 1917. Stationed at Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., September 18-December 15; special course of instruction at Army War College, November, 1917. Sailed overseas January 7; completed second course at Army General Staff College, Langres, France, February 15-May 31; promoted Lt. Col., Inf., U. S. A., General Staff, A. E. F., Asst. Chief of Staff, G-1, 27th Div., U. S. A., September 9, 1918. Engagements: Defensive Sector (British)—East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush-Sherpenburg Sector, Ypres-Lys—Engagement Vierstraat Ridge; Somme Offensive—Engagements, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River; Battles—Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge. Citations: (1) "S. O. No. 42, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., France, February 11, 1919. (Extract) The following named officer is commended for the

## ROLL OF SERVICE

meritorious service hereinafter mentioned: Lt. Col. Edward Olmsted, Asst. Chief of Staff, G 1. For zeal, energy and skilled accomplishment, while serving as Asst. Chief of Staff, G1, throughout the entire period of active operations of the division in Belgium and France. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan, W. H. Raymond, Col., G. S., Chief of Staff." (2) "United States Army, G. H. Q., A. E. F. Lt. Col. Edward Olmsted, General Staff. For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as Asst. Chief of Staff, G 1, 27th Division, France, A. E. F. In testimony thereof, and as an expression of appreciation of these services, I award him this citation. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief. Awarded on June 20, 1919." Decoration: Distinguished Service Medal, citation, "G. O. No. 22, War Dept., Washington, April 8, 1920. (Extract) Awards of Distinguished Service Medal. By direction of the President, under the provisions of the Act of Congress, approved July 9, 1918 (Bul. No. 43, W. D., 1918) a Distinguished Service Medal was awarded by the War Dept. to the following named officers: Edward Olmsted, Lt. Col., U. S. A. For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services. As assistant chief of staff, G-1, of the 27th Division, by his high military attainments, zeal and keen perception of his manifold duties, the technical services of the division were so promptly and effectively co-ordinated and supervised that the front-line units were at all times completely supplied with all necessities. He has rendered services of particular worth to the A. E. F. Residence at appointment: 700 North Broad Street, Elizabeth, N. J. By order of the Sec. of War, Peyton C. March, Gen., Chief of Staff. Official, P. C. Harris, The Adjt. Gen." Wound chevron authorized, Par. 2, S. O. 17, Headquarters, 27th Div., 1919. Gassed at St. Souplet, France, October 17, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### CHARLES D. ORTH, JR.

Chief Storekeeper, U. S. N. R. F., Supply Dept., Navy Yard, Boston, Mass., January, 1918. Promoted Ensign, Pay Corps, U. S. N. R. F., April, 1918. Discharged December 23, 1918.

### WARNER D. ORVIS

Appointed in the Inspection Dept., Signal Corps, and had charge of inspection of airplanes and all airplane materials and accessories in the Eastern District, August 13, 1917. Stationed at N. Y. Office of the Bureau of Aircraft Production, August, 1917-May, 1918; and at Standard Aircraft Co., Elizabeth, N. J., May-December, 1918. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Signal Reserve Corps, January 24; promoted 1st Lt., Air Service, A. P., July 10, 1918. Discharged December 28, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ✠ JOHN D. OSTERBERG

[Enlisted Troop D, Squadron A, July 14; Corp., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., October 15, '17; Sgt.-Major, Hdqtrs. Co., April 21. Died from exposure in line of duty October 28, '18.]

### DANIEL J. O'SULLIVAN

Pvt. 1st Cl., S. E. R. C., Ground School, Princeton, N. J.; Camp Dick, Tex.; Hazelhurst Field, L. I.; Souther Field, Ga. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service, Reserve Military Aviator, August, 1918. Served at Souther Field, Wilbur Wright Field, Payne Field and U. S. S. M. A., Princeton, N. J. Discharged December, 1918.

### ROSWELL CHAMBERLAIN OTHEMAN

Sgt., Troop 3, Squadron A, June-August; candidate in 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., August; commissioned Captain, F. A. R. C., November 27, 1917. Promoted Major, F. A., September; attended Army General Staff College, Langres, France, October; at Camp de Meucon, Brittany, with 139th F. A., November-December, 1918. Discharged January 16, 1919.

### HENRY STUART OTTO

Attended O. T. C., Ft. Myer, Va., May 15; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., Aug. 15; arrived in France, September 20, 1917. Assigned to duty with G. H. Q., Chaumont, France; promoted Captain, F. A., June 23; appointed member of General Staff, A. E. F., July 10, 1918; Intelligence Section, General Staff, duty throughout France; acted as Asst. Chief of Staff G-2 (Base Section 2) and later Asst. Chief of Staff, G-2, S. O. S., Tours. Promoted Major, F. A., Sept. 14, 1918. Citation: "For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous service. (signed) John J. Pershing, April, 1919." Decoration: French Legion d'Honneur, April 10, 1919. On American Commission to Negotiate Peace, Mission to Poland, July-October, 1919. Discharged October 31, 1919.

### FRANK ROOSEVELT OUTERBRIDGE

1st Lt., R. T. C., February 13, 1918. Entraining Officer at Brest, France, March-September; attached to Base Headquarters Staff, Bordeaux, September 3, 1918-March, 1919. Discharged March 26, 1919.

### JOHN FRANCIS RANDOLPH PACKARD

1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 1st Lt., Inf, 306th Inf., 77th Div., August; Officers' School, Cambridge, Mass., August-September, 1917. With 306th Inf., 77th Div., in France; at the front, June-September; promoted Capt. (rank dating from July); in hospital with pneumonia,



## ROLL OF SERVICE

September-November; assigned as Capt., Inf., to 13th Div., Camp Lewis, Washington, D. C. (special duty), November-December, 1918. Engagements: with 77th Div. in the Vosges, June-August; Vesle-Aisne, August-September, 1918. Discharged December 13, 1918.

### ✠ JAMES JELLIS PAGE

[Joined Co. K, 107th Inf., March, '18. Campaigns: Somme Offensive, Ypres-Lys, Defensive Sector. Citation: Army of the U. S. of America: Extract S. O. No. 80. Private James J. Page, deceased—"For gallantry and determination in battle. On September 28, 1918, while on a combat patrol in daylight, this soldier rendered valuable assistance in combat in the face of heavy enemy machine gun fire. He was killed going forward." Killed in action near Amiens, September 28, '18.]

### RICHARD MARSHALL PAGE

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Aviation Section, S. R. C., February 20, 1918. Called into active duty and assigned to the Equipment Div. of that organization. Was immediately detailed to work in the Detroit District, serving as Property Officer at the plant of the Cadillac Motor Car Co., until the end of March. Then transferred to Wright-Martin Aircraft Corp., New Brunswick, N. J., as Property Officer at that plant and served in this capacity until my discharge. Promoted 1st Lt., Air Service (Production), U. S. A., rank to date from October 24, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ALEXANDER B. PAINE

Enlisted Troop C., Squadron A, April; Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Taken with pneumonia while in camp at Spartanburg. Discharged January, 1918.

### EDWARD HARRIS PAINE

Troop A, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, N. Y.; Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 13, 1917. Attended O. T. C., Camp Jos. E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., May 1; commissioned 2nd Lt., M. T. C., July 19; assigned as second in command of Motor Truck Co. 476, Motor Supply Train 419, July 20; reported Camp Stuart, Va., for embarkation, August 14; landed Brest August 26; in zone of operations; reported for duty with Co. at Adv. M. T. C. Overhaul Park No. 1, Langres, Hte.-Marne, September 3; assigned as M. T. O. Adv. M. T. C., Centre No. 21, Rimaucourt, Hte.-Marne, September, 1918. Embarked from Marseilles, June 12; at Camp Upton, N. Y., 2nd Lt., M. T. C., C. O. Motor Transport Co. 476 (Previously known as Motor Truck Co. No. 476), July, 1919. Discharged July 3, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### WILLIAM EAGLE PALMER

Commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., November 27; stationed at Camp Stanley, December, 1917. Stationed at Kelly Field, Tex.; transferred to Infantry Replacement and Training Camp, Camp Lee, Va., June; left U. S. in command of 54th Provisional Co., Infantry Replacement Draft, August 22; served with Co. A, 2nd Corps School Detachment, Châtillon-sur-Seine, September, 1918-April, 1919. About the middle of April, succeeded to command of the company when my Captain left for the U. S. and our outfit left for Le Mans where we remained till July, when we entrained for Brest, sailing from there on July 4 and arriving in the U. S., July 13, 1919. Discharged July 21, 1919.

### CHARLES PARSONS

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., August 25-November 27; commissioned 1st Lt., Inf. R. C., November 27; assigned to 153rd Depot Brigade, Camp Dix, N. J., December 15, 1917. Promoted Capt., Inf., September 10, 1918. Discharged January 15, 1919.

### WILLIAM BARCLAY PARSONS, JR.

American Ambulance Field Service, summer of 1916. 1st Lt., M. O. R. C., called into active service April 26, 1917 as examiner of recruits, Ft. Jay, N. Y. and in New York City. Sailed for France, May 14, 1917 with U. S. Base Hospital No. 2, attached to B. E. F. until May, 1918, when attached to Mobile Hospital No. 2. At the front summer of 1918; promoted Capt. M. C., U. S. A., August 1918. With Army of Occupation in Germany. Returned to U. S. A. with Mobile Hospital No. 2, U. S. Base Hospital No 2, February, 1919. Engagements: with B. E. F.—latter part of Passchendaële Offensive, Cambrai Offensive and Defensive, with A. E. F.—Champagne Defensive, July 14-15, 1918, Château-Thierry Offensive, St. Mihiel Offensive, Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Discharged February 13, 1919.

### WILLIAM HENRY PARSONS, JR.

In U. S. N. R. F., April-October; Lt. (j. g.), U. S. N., October, 1917-December, 1918. In zone of operations: U. S. N. Convoy duty on destroyer between N. Y. and Brest and N. Y. and Liverpool. Discharged December 12, 1918.

### RICHARD C. PATTERSON, JR.

Appointed Capt., Ordnance, November 6, 1917. Served at Watervliet, N. Y., Camps Meade, Sherman, Hancock, Mills and Merritt. Sailed for France, June 15; served at Brest, St. Pierre-des-Corps, and H. Q., S. O. S., till November; ordered to the Peace Conference as Asst. Executive Officer to Major Willard Straight, November 18, 1918. Upon the death of Major

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Straight, appointed by the Peace Commissioners as Executive Officer, which position I held until July 3, 1919 when I was sent into the near East on special diplomatic work for the Peace Conference. Promoted Major, Engineers, March 8, 1919. Decorations: Serbian Government "Officer of the Order of the White Eagle with Swords"; Medal of Honor, from the Panama Government; recommended for the D. S. M., refused by War Department, letter dated September 15, 1919; recommended for Legion of Honor, still pending. Discharged September 4, 1919.

### GEORGE RUSSELL PEABODY

Cadet, Remount Officers' Training Camp, Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., September 1, 1918. Discharged November 20, 1918.

### ✠ MARSHALL G. PEABODY

[2nd Lt., 306th M. G. Bn., 77th Div. Decoration: awarded Distinguished Service Cross, posthumously, for extraordinary heroism near Moulin de Charlevaux, in the Argonne Forest, October 4-5, 1918. Lt. Peabody was in command of the machine gun forces attached to the "Lost Battalion" and, although desperately wounded, he left protective shelter and was killed while trying to reach his outlying machine guns in order to direct their fire. Killed October 5, 1918.]

### ✠ VAN HORN PEALE

[Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., Van Cortlandt Park, May-October; Corp., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Sgt. Major, 27th Engineers, Camp Meade, Md., January-July; with 27th Engineers in France, July-August, 1918. Died August 10, 1918.]

### REMBRANDT PEALE, JR.

Member of Squadron A, May; 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., October 15; transferred as Sgt., Auxiliary Remount Depot No. 307, Camp Wadsworth, December 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Aux. Remount Depot No. 307. Discharged April 18, 1919.

### EDWARD STUART PECK

Commissioned Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., on four years enlistment, April, 1917. Operated against German Submarines on Atlantic Seaboard during summer of 1918, attached to Submarine Hunting Squadron. Relieved from active duty December 24, 1918.

### LEE J. PERRIN

Candidate, F. A. C. O. T. S., Louisville, Ky., October 17, 1918. Discharged November 28, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ALVAN WILLISTON PERRY

Appointed Major, Ordnance Dept., U. S. A., April 5, 1918. Ordered to report to Chief of Ordnance, Washington, D. C., for active duty. Ordered to proceed to Chicago, Ill., April 9; appointed Chief, Chicago District Ordnance Office, Finance Division, April 15; in charge of all ordnance payments, Chicago and entire West to Pacific Coast, as Finance Manager; ordered to St. Louis, Mo., August 13, 1918, to organize Finance Division of that newly organized District, where I remained until discharged, in charge of all payments for ordnance material purchased by the Government throughout entire West (except immediate vicinity of Chicago). It may be of interest to note that Ordnance payments under my direct charge amounted to between 20 million and 30 million monthly. Discharged August 5, 1919.

### FREDERIC PETERSON

Enlisted Troop A, Squadron A, June 25; 105th M. G. Bn., October 13; discharged on S. C. D., December 20, 1917. Re-enlisted May 1, 1918 as Coxswain, U. S. N. R. F., New Haven; promoted to Boatswain and sent to line officers' school at Pelham Naval Training Station. Discharged June 13, 1919.

### WALKER FAIRFIELD PETERSON

2nd Lt., Chemical Warfare Service, Camp A. A. Humphrey, October 19; Camp Kendricks, Lakehurst, N. J., November 10, 1918. Discharged December 9, 1918.

### EWING R. PHILBIN

2nd Lt., 165th Inf., 42nd Div., Camp Mills, N. Y., August 5; arrived in France, November 12; at Officers' Training Camp, Gondrecourt, November-December, 1917. At the front, March-July; promoted 1st Lt., 165th Inf., July 25; returned to U. S., July; instructor at Central Officers' Training School, Camp Lee, Va., August 8-November 27, 1918. Engagements: Lunéville Sector, March; Baccarat Sector, April-June; Champagne Sector, July, 1918. Discharged November 27, 1918.

### EUGENE PITOU

1st Lt., Ordnance Dept., U. S. A., Washington and N. Y. City District Ordnance Office. Discharged April 1, 1918.

### PHILIP SKINNER PLATT

Public Health Delegate for the Commission for Relief in Belgium, June, 1916-January, 1917; Special Assistant to the Ambassador, Petrograd, Russia (inspected prison camps), February-May, 1917; "Captain," American Red



VAN HORN PEALE



JAMES JACKSON PORTER



HENRY MONTGOMERY SUCKLEY



WILLIAM BRADFORD TURNER





## ROLL OF SERVICE

Cross in France, Chief of Educational Service, Children's Bureau, A. R. C., September, 1917-October, 1918. Commissioned 1st Lt., Sanitary Corps, U. S. A., A. E. F., October 4, 1918, detailed to Office of Attending Surgeon, Tours; detailed to Teaching Staff, University of Beaune, A. E. F.; detailed to American Relief Administration, Czecho Slovakia. Discharged August 10, 1919.

### SHERMAN PHELPS PLATT

1st Lt., 165th Inf., Garden City, N. Y., August-October; A. E. F., October, 1917. At the front February-June; returned to U. S., June; Director, Grenade Schools, 11th Div., Camp Meade, Md., August-December, 1918. Engagements: Lorraine Sectors, February-June, 1918. Discharged December 9, 1918.

### WILLIAM HENRY POOL

Capt., Remount Service, Q. M. C.; O. T. C., Camp Joseph E. Johnson, Jacksonville, Fla., August 31-December 1, 1918. Discharged December 1, 1918.

### LEWIS CHARLES POPHAM

Enlisted Squadron A, April 16; Pvt., 1st Cl., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector, July 9-August 30; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, August 30, September 2; Vierstraat Ridge, August 30-September 2; Hindenburg Line, September 29, 1918. Gassed October 2, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ✠ JAMES JACKSON PORTER

[Entered O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May; commissioned 2nd Lt., August; assigned to 305th M. G. Bn., Camp Upton, September, 1917. Sailed for France, March; transferred to legal department; General Purchasing Dept., Paris, May; transferred at his own request, to active duty and assigned to 10th M. G. Bn., 4th Div., U. S. A., August, 1918. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Killed instantly while commanding platoon during the combat, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Montfaucon, Bois du Fays, Argonne Forest, France, October 5, 1918.]

### ORLANDO BRONSON POTTER

Student, Field Artillery Central Officers' Training Camp, Louisville, Ky., November 4, 1918. Discharged December 5, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### MAURICE H. PEASE

Attended 1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 15; commissioned Capt., 301st Engineers, September 15, 1917. With A. E. F. in France and at the front; promoted Major, Engineers, November 1, 1918. Headquarters, 3rd Army, March 1-April 21, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive; Toul Defensive Sector. Discharged April 23, 1919.

### CHARLES ROBERT POTTER

1st O. T. C., Plattsburg; commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav., August; with 27th N. Y. Div., unassigned, September 5, 1917-January 4, 1918. Camp Sherman, School of the Line, January 10-April 22; Co. 1, 331st Inf., 83rd Div., April 22-July 1; Headquarters. Troop, 1st Div., A. E. F., July 6, 1918-May 19, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel Operation, September Meuse-Argonne (twice) October, 1918. Discharged June 12, 1919.

### ALEXANDER D. B. PRATT

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; 1st Lt., 307th Inf., Camp Upton, September, 1917-April 6, 1918. With A. E. F. in France, April-September; Brigade Liaison Officer, 154th Inf. Brigade, A. E. F.; A. D. C. to General commanding 77th Div., A. E. F. Camp Dix, N. J., September; Camp Lewis, Wash., October-November; Ft. Lawton, Seattle, December, 1918. Captain, 44th Inf., in command of Fort George Wright, Spokane, Wash., January, 1919. Engagements: in reserve to British, Arras Front, May-June; Baccarat Sector, June-July, 1918. Citation: "G. O. No. 14, Headquarters, 77th Div., A. E. F., August 2, 1918. 1st Lt. Alexander D. B. Pratt, 307 Inf., did, on June 24, 1918, during a heavy bombardment of high explosives and gas shells, show courage and coolness in taking steps to insure the safety of that section of the line after the outposts had been penetrated by the enemy." Gassed, Baccarat Sector, June, 1918. Discharged January 21, 1919.

### GEORGE COLLINS PRATT

Commissioned 1st Lt., Signal Corps, June 4, 1917. At Camp Alfred Vail, N. J., July 20-November 6; assigned to 319th Field Signal Battalion, Camp Sherman, O., November 8, and was first Bn. Commander; later placed in command of Co. A, 319th F. S. Bn., and trained at Camp Sherman until ordered to France; promoted Captain, Signal Corps, 319th F. S. Bn., December 21, 1917. Sailed for France, May 1; at the front, July-September; Radio Officer, 1st Army, October, 1918-January 9, 1919. Promoted to Major, S. C., February, 1919, but notification received after leaving A. E. F. and too late to accept. Engagements: Marne, July 30-August 10; St. Mihiel, September 13; Meuse-Argonne, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged February 15, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### RICHARDSON PRATT

Second Lt., 369th Inf., April 6, 1917. With the S. O. S. of the A. E. F. in France, December, 1917-April, 1918; at the front, April-September; promoted 1st Lt., Inf., September, 1918. Engagements: Holding various sectors, April-November; Champagne Defensive, July 15; Champagne Offensive, September 25, 1918. Decorations: Croix de Guerre (Division). Discharged February 28, 1919.

### STEWART CAMDEN PRATT

Major, U. S. A., assigned for duty with the Purchase, Storage and Traffic Division of the General Staff. In New York City, in charge of forwarding supplies through Port of New York to A. E. F., May, 1918-March, 1919. Discharged March 3, 1919.

### ORD PRESTON

Commissioned 1st Lt., Aviation Section, S. R. C., U. S. A., January 16; commissioned Capt., A. S. A., U. S. A., August 22, 1918. On duty throughout active service as Executive Secretary to Director of Military Aeronautics, Washington, D. C. Received special letter of commendation from Maj. Gen. W. L. Kenly, Director Military Aeronautics. Discharged January 17, 1919.

### STUART D. PRESTON

Apprentice Seaman, U. S. N. R. F., September 16, 1918. Performed police duty at scene of Morgan Munition Works fire, October 5-6; on sub-chaser No. 46 on convoy and listening duty off N. Y. Harbor and Barnegat Bay, October 7-November 11, 1918. Quartermaster, 3rd Class, Naval Auxiliary Reserve, January 1; Ensign, N. A. R., April 26; stationed on board U. S. S. *Orion* at Hampton Roads, Va., May 25-July 15; transferred to U. S. S. *Mars*, July 21; made cruise to Spalato, Dalmatia and other Adriatic and Mediterranean ports, returned December; Ensign (Temporary), U. S. N., December 30, 1919. Discharged March 6, 1920.

### GEORGE WILLIAM LYMAN PRETTYMAN

First Lt., 25th Cav. (83rd F. A.), July; Capt., 25th Cav. (83rd F. A.), November, 1917. Capt., 76th F. A., January 8; overseas in command of Btry. C, 76th F. A., 3rd Div., arriving in France, May 6; at the front, July-November 11; rejoined 3rd Div. for march into Germany, November 17, 1918. Promoted Major, May 6; assigned to Cav. Detch. (Mtd. Detch.), A. F. in G., August; assigned to Interallied Navigation Commission October, 1919. Made American Delegate, January 13; demoted July 1; Capt., Headquarters, A. F. in G. Engagements: Marne Defensive, July 14-17;



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

Marne Offensive, July 17-August 2, with 76th F. A., 3rd Div.; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-17, with 76th F. A. in support of 18th Inf., 1st Div.; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918, commanding 1st Bn., 76th F. A., supporting 3rd and 5th Divs. Citations: (1) 3rd Div. Citation; (2) A. E. F. Citation. Still in service.

### DANIEL BADGER PRIEST

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 14; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A. N. A., August 15; ordered to Camp Upton and assigned to 306th F. A., 77th Div., September 1, 1917. At Camp de Souge, France, May 6-July 14; at the front, July-November; Chaumont Area, December 1, 1918-February 7, 1919. Le Mans Area, February 8-April 15, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 15-August 1; Vesle Campaign, August 15-September 15; Argonne Forest, September 26-November 1; Argonne-Meuse Campaign, November 1-11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### MORRIS McKIM PRYOR

Pvt., 1st Class, Troop D, Squadron A, in New York and at Van Cortlandt Park, June 3-October, 12, 1917; moved to Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., where Troop D became Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. Honorably discharged because of "dislocated left ankle." Discharged December 7, 1917.

### ALBERT WILLIAM PUTNAM

Capt., Troop B, Squadron A, N. Y. City and Van Cortlandt Park, mustered into Federal Service, July 16, drafted August 5, 1917. Attended Inf. School of Arms, Ft. Sill, Okla., September 20-October 20; Capt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917-February 21, 1918; Instructor, Heavy M. G. School, 27th Div.; Major, 309th Cav., Leon Springs, February 25-August 13; Major, 54th F. A., 18th Div., August-September 21; San Antonio, Tex., to September 21; sailed from N. Y., September 30, in command of all troops on transport *George Washington*; landed Brest, October 13; at Army General Staff College, Langres, France, October 19, 1918; Graduate, 4th course A. G. S. C.; in hospital at Langres and Hyères; sailed from Brest, April 15, 1919. Discharged April 28, 1919.

### CHARLES McALPIN PYLE

Cadet in training at Field Artillery Central Officers' Training Camp, Camp Zachary Taylor, Louisville, Ky., January 31, 1918. Discharged November 27, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### EDWIN PYLE

Served with Formation Harjes, October, 1914-February, 1915; in Serbia, June, 1915-January, 1916; in Anglo-American Hospital at Ris-Orangis, June-December, 1916. 1st Lt., U. S. Med. Corps., 305th Sanitary Train, 80th Div., April 9, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel Drive, Argonne. Discharged June 3, 1919.

### JOHN QUACKENBUSH, JR.

Enlisted, Pvt., Troop B, Squadron A, July 2; Pvt., 1st Class, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 17; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### EDWARD M. RADWAY

Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., attached to Aviation in Bureau of Ord., Washington, D. C., August, 1918-January, 1919. Discharged January 1, 1919.

### WALTER KERR RAINSFORD

With S. S. U. III. American Field Ambulance, attached to 129th Div. (French), attack at Hartmanns Weilerkopf, Alsace, December, 1915-January, 1916; Nancy, January-May; Verdun, June; Point-à-Mousson, July-August, 1916. Attended First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 7; commissioned Capt., 307th Inf., 77th Div., U. S. A., August 15, 1917. Arras Area, April-May; at the front, June-October, 1918. Chaumont Area, January-April, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Defensive Sector, June-August; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August-September; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-October, 1918. Wounded: Before Château du Diable, on the Vesle, bullet wound in the face, August 24; at La Palette Pavillion, Argonne Forest, bullet wound in the shoulder, rifle-grenade wound through both legs and in the face, October 4, 1918. Discharged May 13, 1919.

### ✠ GORDON L. RAND

[First Lt., A. S. S. R. C. Died February 6, 1918.]

### FRANCIS FITZ RANDOLPH

Candidate, First O. T. C., Plattsburgh, N. Y., May 12; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., U. S. R., August 15, 1917. Promoted Capt., F. A. N. A., while assigned to and serving with 6th F. A., 1st F. A. Brig., 1st Div., March



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

28; at the front, January-November; march into Germany, November 15-December 14; occupation of bridgehead opposite Coblenz, December 14, 1918-April 29, 1919. Engagements: Toul Sector, January 10-April 5; Montdidier Sector, April 20-July 7; Capture of Cantigny, May 28-30; Noyon-Montdidier Defensive, June 10-17; Aisne-Marne Offensive, counter-attack south of Soissons, July 18-23; Saizerais Sector, August 11-30; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-15; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, including march on Sedan, October 1-November 11, 1918. Citations: Cited twice in G. O. Headquarters, 1st Div., for July 18 at Soissons and Meuse-Argonne. Chief of Paris Bureau for Armenia and Roumania, American Relief Administration, April 29-June 28, 1919. Discharged June 25, 1919.

### INNES RANDOLPH

Second Lt., R. C., 9th U. S. Inf.; Headquarters Troop, 2nd Div., Bourmont, Hte.-Marne; 1st Lt., Regular, 3rd U. S. Cavalry, Rochelle and Montier-sur-Saulx. I was in no engagement myself but my organization, the 3rd Cav., was part of the 1st Army and as such was considered by G. H. Q. as taking part. We did nothing but remount duty. Resignation September 1, 1919.

### GAILLARD F. RAVENEL

Commissioned 1st Lt., Cav., O. R. C., May 1; called into active service, May 14; commissioned Capt., F. A., August 15, and assigned to command of Btry B, 305th F. A., September 5, 1917. Sailed for France, April 26; Instructor at Field Artillery School, Camp de Souge, France, July-3-August 6; at the front, August 14-November 11, 1918. Attached to Peace Commission, January 20-February 15; promoted Major, F. A., February 22; attached Headquarters, 77th Div., G-1 Section General Staff, February 28-April 25; returned to U. S., April 25, 1919. Engagements: Vesle Sector, August 14-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 9, 1919.

### CHARLES REED

Joined American Ambulance, October, 1914. Attached to British Army; served through winter of 1914-1915, 1st Bn. Lincolnshires, on front from Hasbrouck to La Basse Canal, France. First Lt., 1st Reserve Aero Squadron, On active service, May 15, 1917. Promoted Capt., Air Service, Commanding 26th Aero Squadron, A. E. F. Chief Pilot, Issoudun, France, U. S. Air Service Pursuit School; Liaison Officer, U. S. Air Service with British Air Board, London; Asst. to Chief of Training, Washington, D. C. Discharged December 15, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### LATHAM RALSTON REED

Lt. Col. (commanding), 165th Inf., 42nd Div., April 6-September 25, 1917. Sailed overseas, September 25, 1917. General Staff, February-December, 1918.

### CHARLES LOCKARD REID

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., Ft. Sheridan, Ill., November 27, 1917. Sailed for France with 104th Inf., 26th Div., March; at the front, April-July; promoted 1st Lt., 104th Inf., 26th Div., A. E. F., July 30; sailed for U. S., August; at Camp Cody with 97th Div., October-November; with 25th U. S. F. N. F., Nogales, Ariz., November, 1918-September, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel, Apremont Woods, April; Chateau-Thierry, July, 1918. Discharged September 19, 1919.

### JOHN REYNOLDS

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Troop D, Squadron A, April 9; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 13, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf., March 20; in zone of operations with 105th M. G. Bn.; promoted Capt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., February 19, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, St. Maurice River. Citation: "S. O. No. 52, Headquarters, 27th Div., A. E. F., France, February 21, 1919. (Extract) The following named officer is commended for the meritorious services hereinafter mentioned. 1st L. John Reynolds, 105th M. G. Bn., for courageous reconnaissance of enemy lines along the Selle River, October 16, 1918. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan, W. H. Raymond, Col., G. S., Chief of Staff. Official: Tristram Tupper, Adj. Gen., Div. Adj." Discharged April 2, 1919.

### DURANT RICE

Sec. 3, American Ambulance Field Service, January, 1915-June, 1916. 2nd Lt. and 1st Lt., 369th U. S. Inf. (formerly 15th N. Y. Inf.), July, 1917-March, 1919. Engagements: Champagne Sector with 161st Div. (French), March 20-September 25; Champagne-Marne Defensive, July 15; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-October 10; Alsace Sector, October-November 11, 1918. With Army of Occupation, November 11-December 10, 1918. Decoration: French War Cross (2 citations, January and October, 1918). Discharged March 1, 1919.

### AUGUSTE RICHARD

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., 304th F. A., August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 304th F. A., January 1, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 12-31; Vesle Sector, August 5-18; Vesle-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 14; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 26-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### IRA RICHARDS, JR.

Enlisted Field Artillery Central Officers' Training School, Camp Zachary Taylor, August 22; graduated and commissioned Capt., F. A. U. S. R., December 4, 1918. Discharged December 4, 1918.

### LLOYD RICHARDS

Commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., at 2nd Plattsburg O. T. C. Served with 305th F. A., 310th Cav., 59th F. A. Discharged December, 1918.

### GARDNER RICHARDSON

American Ambulance Field Service, January-April, 1915. Commission for Relief in Belgium, April, 1915-April, 1917. Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, August-November, 1917. Commissioned Capt., Inf., sailed for France, January 9; detailed to Intelligence Dept., (G-2) G. H. Q., Chaumont. American Relief Administration, Hungary and Austria, Sept., 1919. Decorations: Order of the Crown, Belgian; Reconnaissance Française, French. Discharged September 15, 1919.

### WILLIAM E. RICHARDSON

Section I, American Field Service, with French Army, Yser and Ypres Sector, Belgium, 1915. First O. T. S., Ft. Myer, Va., May-August; Fourth Training Bn., 80th Div., Camp Lee, Va., August, 1917-April, 1918. First Lt., Inf., 313th M. G. Bn., 80th Div., A. E. F., May, 1918-March, 1919; 7th M. G. Bn., 3rd Div., Army of Occupation in Germany, March-August, 1919. Engagements: Yser and first Champagne Offensive, 1915; Artois-Arras Sector, Gommecourt, Heubertur, and Sierre Ridge; St. Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne, attacks of September 26, October 3, November 1, 1918. Discharged September 15, 1919.

### HERBERT L. RIKER

Major, U. S. R., Training in French Tactics, Harvard, August; Camp Gordon, Ga., September, 1917-August, 1918. Staff College, Langres, to October; Major, 117th Inf., 30th Div., November, 1918. To U. S., April; home May, 1919.

### HENRY ALSOP RILEY

Federalized as M. O. Squadron A, July 15, 1917. Relieved from duty and assigned as Student Officer and Instructor, N. Y. Neuro-surgical School, February 14, 1918. Capt., M. C., assigned as Instructor and Adj., N. Y. Neuro-surgical School. Discharged December 29, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### WELLS LITTLEFIELD RILEY

Candidate 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, 6th Training Btry.; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., 305th F. A., Camp Upton, December, 1917-February, 1918; 1st Lt., Cav., 310th Cav., Ft. Ethan Allen, Vt., February-July; School of Small Arms Firing, Camp Perry, O., July-August; School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla., August-October; Instructor, Rec. Dept., School of Fire, October, 1918-January, 1919. Discharged January 9, 1919.

### LOUIS A. RIPLEY

American Ambulance, September-October, 1916. First Class Pvt., Air Service, U. S. A., Waco, Tex., December, 1918. Discharged December 7, 1918.

### SIDNEY DILLON RIPLEY

Pvt., Troop D, Squadron A; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13; transferred as Sgt., Interpreter Corps, to report to Ft. Jay, N. Y., November 22, 1917. Overseas, January 4, 1918; Liaison Service, A. P. O. 726 for three months; Labor Bureau for nine months; Labor Co., Basseus, two months; Dept. of Criminal Investigation, P. M. Office, three or four months. Discharged August 11, 1919.

### FRANCIS BAYARD RIVES

Reported for duty as Capt., Cav. O. R. C., Ft. Myer, Va., R. O. T. C., May 8, 1917. Resigned commission as Capt., Cav., by reason of physical disqualification, and accepted commission as 2nd Lt., Adj. Gen. Dept., N. A., August 15; reported for duty Headquarters, 29th Div., Anniston, Ala., August 30; promoted 1st Lt., Inf., N. A., and assigned to intelligence duty, October; recommissioned 1st Lt., Sig. Corps, U. S. A., November, 1917. Attached to Military Intelligence Div., Gen. Staff, Washington, D. C., January; promoted Capt., U. S. A. (no corps specified), July 30; ordered to report to Cmdg. Gen., A. E. F., Siberia; reported to Headquarters, A. E. F., Vladivostock, Siberia, September 30, 1918. Assigned to intelligence duties and liaison with Japanese General Headquarters. Ordered to San Francisco, Cal., for discharge. Discharged February 27, 1919.

### REGINALD E. RIVES

[Lt., Co. A, 305th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., A. E. F.]

### CHARLES P. ROBINSON

Training Camp, Madison Barracks, N. Y., May-August, 1917.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### GUY ROBINSON

Candidate, O. T. C., 2nd Prov. Regt., Plattsburg, May 14; commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., 12th N. Y. Inf., Spartanburg, S. C., September 1; transferred 307th Aux. Remount Depot, October 5, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., Cav., 306th U. S. Cav., Ft. Clark, Tex., February 21; transferred to 49th F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla., August 18, 1918. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### THEODORE DOUGLAS ROBINSON

Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky., F. A. R. T., August 29, 1918. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### ALFRED ROELKER

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned Capt., Cav., N. A., changed to Capt., Inf., N. A., August 15; assigned to Co. A, 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., Camp Upton, September 3, 1917. Served only with Co. A, 305th M. G. Bn., in U. S. and France and at the front except while at Army Schools as follows: British Headquarters M. G. School, Camiers, May-28-June 25, 1918; Infantry Weapons School, 2nd Corps, Châtillon-sur-Seine, January 1-February 1, 1919. On detached service with Army Educational Commission, Paris, February 28-June 30; returned to U. S. as casual, on *S. S. Imperator*, sailing from Brest July 7 and arriving N. Y. July 13, 1919. Engagements: Vosges Mountains, Lorraine, July 1-28; Vesle (near Fismes) to Aisne, Soissons, August 8-September 10; Argonne-Meuse (Four de Paris to Mouzon) September 20-November 11, 1918. Discharged July 15, 1919.

### JOHN SHILLITO ROGERS

Served as Y. M. C. A. Sec. with A. E. F. in France, January 15-June 16, 1918; during this time was for three months stationed at Gen. Pershing's Headquarters at Chaumont, then spent six weeks with Rainbow Div. at Lunéville and Baccarat and at the front in Lorraine. Later organized canteens in three divisions. Commissioned Capt., Intelligence Div., U. S. A., October 31, 1918, and served as Asst. Divisional Personnel Officer, Washington, D. C. Discharged December 28, 1918.

### BROWN ROLSTON

Entered Aviation Ground School, Princeton, N. J., November, 1917. Graduated January 18; sent to Student Adj. School, Columbus, O.; graduated and commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service, Aeronautics, March 23; ordered to Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., April; ordered to Gunnery School, Ellington Field, Houston, Tex., May; ordered to Dorr Field, Arcadia, Fla., as gunnery Instructor, May, 1918. Discharged December 16, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### ROSWELL GRAVES ROLSTON

First R. O. T. C., Ft. Myer, Va., May 14; appointed 1st Lt., F. A., August 10; assigned to 315th F. A., 80th Div., Camp Lee, as Adj., 1st Bn., August 27, 1917. Promoted Capt., F. A., December 31, 1917; assigned to command Btry. A, 315th F. A., May 6; sailed from Norfolk on S. S. *Tenedores*, May 26; arrived Bordeaux, France, June 9; arrived Redau, June 15; arrived Camp Meucon, August 12; at the front, August-November; Château Charmois, November 11-December 7, 1918; Ravière, December 7, 1918-April 1, 1919; Vermeille, April 3-May 9; Brest, May 10-17; sailed from Brest on S. S. *Zeppelin*, May 17; arrived Newport News, May 28, 1919. Engagements: Corps Reserve, St. Mihiel Offensive, September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 11 as follows: Dead Man's Hill, September 24-26; Hill 281, September 26-October 4; Montfaucon, October 4-12; Cierges, October 12-24; Romagne, October 12-November 2; Bautherville, November 2-6; Bois de Tailley, November 6-10; Mouzay, November 10-11, 1918. Discharged June 10, 1919.

### ELIHU ROOT, JR.

Ordered to active duty at Plattsburg as Capt., Inf. R. C., May 8; commissioned Major, Inf., and assigned to command the 3rd Bn., 304th Inf., 76th Div., August 15, 1917. Landed in France with Advance School Detch., 76th Div., July 14; served as Inspector of Small Arms Practice and Officer in charge of Ranges and musket inspection for 76th Div., St. Amand Replacement District, July-November 8, 1918; assigned to G 3 Sec., 6th Corps Staff where I served until ordered to the U. S., January 25, 1919. Discharged February 25, 1919.

### DURANT ROSE

Enlisted Squadron A, April 29; inducted into Federal Service, Troop D, Squadron A, August 5; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Corp., April 24; Sgt., November 9, 1918. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, The Knoll, Jonc de Mer Ridge, Vierstraat Ridge (Mt. Kemmel), Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Citation: "S. O. No. 86. For gallantry and determination in voluntarily repairing broken telephone wire under heavy shell fire and maintaining communication during the operations at Dickebush, Belgium, September 1, 1918." Gassed with mustard gas. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ALBERT CYRIL ROTHWELL

First R. O. T. C., May; Ground School, Austin, Tex., June-July, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., Air Service Pilot. Flying training in England, September, 1917-May, 1918; served with 8th Aero Squadron at the front,



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

August, November; commanded 354th Aero Squadron at the front temporarily, but unfortunately after the Armistice. Returned to U. S. February, 1919. Engagements: Only major engagement, St. Mihiel, as Pilot, 8th Aero Squadron, assigned to 1st Div., A. E. F., in that offensive. Discharged March 28, 1919.

### AUSTIN SHERWOOD ROTHWELL

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-July, 1917; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., U. S. R.; promoted 1st Lt., Cav., U. S. R.; transferred to M. G. Bn. as 1st Lt. Inf., N. A.; promoted Capt., M. G. Bn.; served with 304th, 305th, 306th M. G. Bns., 77th Div. Engagements: Vesle, Aisne and Argonne-Meuse Offensives, July-November 11, 1918. Discharged March 15, 1919.

### JOHN TILGHMAN ROWLAND

Lt. (j.g.), U. S. N. R. F., April 9, 1917. Promoted Lt., U. S. N. R. F., September 21, 1918. Engagements: Attached to U. S. S. *Wilkes*, engagement with enemy submarine which sank H. M. S. *Patia*, in Bristol Channel, June 13, 1917; various other engagements with enemy submarines attacking convoys under our escort, October, 1917-August, 1918. Inactive duty, April 24, 1919.

### TRACEY ALLEN RUDD

Engineers Officers' Training School, Camp Humphreys, Va., October 19-November 19; commissioned 1st Lt., Chemical Warfare Service, U. S. Gas School, Camp Kendricks, N. J., November 19, 1918. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### DANIEL RUNKLE

Capt., Troop D, Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., May 5; mustered into Federal Service July 25; transferred to F. A., September 20; assigned to 110th F. A., October 14, 1917. Completed course for F. A. Officers, Ft. Sill, March 22; sailed for France, June 27; transferred to 7th F. A., October 29; at the front with 7th F. A.; Instructor, School for F. A., Saumur, November, 25, 1918-January 27, 1919. Assigned Asst. G 2, 89th Div., Kylburg, Germany, February 5, 1919. Engagements: Argonne-Meuse Offensive, last drive, with 7th F. A. Discharged June 3, 1919.

### EUGENE FRANCIS RUSSELL

Member Squadron A, N. G. N. Y.; Saddler, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Discharged, S. C. D., May 17, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FRANK RICHMOND RUSSELL

Pvt. and Corp., Troop C, Squadron A, New York, July 5-August 12; was honorably discharged due to physical disability, tuberculosis contracted in service. Discharged September 8, 1917.

### RANDOLPH RUSSELL

Capt., U. S. A., August 15, 1917; Co. H, 23rd Inf., 2nd Div., A. E. F., in France and at the front. Engagements: As Fire Major with 23rd U. S. Inf. and 3rd U. S. Cav. Citation: Headquarters, 2nd Div. (Co. H, 23rd Inf.) Wounded July 2, 1918 (Co. H, 23rd Inf.), shrapnel wound in head and knee. Still in service.

### CHARLES DILLER RYAN

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August, 1917. Second Lt., Cav., O. R. C., 2nd U. S. Cav.; 2nd Lt. (provisional) 6th U. S. Cav.; 1st Lt. (provisional) 7th U. S. Cav.; Aide-de-Camp to Brig. Gen. R. L. Howze, Cmdg. 2nd Cav. Brigade, 15th Cav. Div.; Aide-de-Camp to Maj. Gen. R. L. Howze, cmdg. 38th and later 3rd Div., A. E. F. Promoted Capt., Cav., 38th Div. Training Area near Nantes, France, 38th Div., September-November, 1918. March into Germany with 3rd Div., following retreat of German Army. Army of Occupation until August, 1919. Resignation accepted October 12, 1919.

### CHARLES DWIGHT SABIN, JR.

Enlisted M. G. Troop, Squadron A, June 11; Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Corp., April 26 and Sgt., July 11, 1918. Engagements: From East Poperinghe Line up to and including Selle River, St. Souplet. Citation: 27th Divisional Citation in Special Orders. Wounded: G. S. W., left arm, at Selle River, October 17, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HENRY SAMPSON, JR.

Second Lt., A. S. A., U. S. A., November 9, 1918. Discharged December 12, 1918.

### HENRY SUYDAM SATTERLEE

Commissioned Major, M. R. C., April 26; ordered to active duty May 29, 1917. Served with 14th Amb. Co. and 15th F. H. Co.; organized and commanded 16th F. H. Co. and the 329th F. H. Co.; appointed Director F. Hosps., 83rd Div., September and C. O., 308th San. Train, November, 1917. Commissioned Lt. Col., Med. Corps, February 28; in advance training area, Montigny-Le Roi, June 26-July 17; Le Mans and vicinity, July 19, 1918-January 6, 1919. Appointed Divisional Surgeon, 83rd Div., A. E. F., December, 1918. The 83rd Div. was first designated a combat division and later made a replacement division. Discharged January 29, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### LEWIS EDWARD SHAW

Commissioned 1st Lt., 15th N. Y. Inf. (later 369th Inf.), April 6, 1917. Promoted Capt., 369th U. S. Inf., July 15, 1918. With 369th Inf. in camps Peekskill, Whitman, Dix, Mills, Wadsworth and Merritt and in France at St. Nazaire, Pontenezin, Brest, and Le Mans. Engagements: With the 4th French Army, 16th and 161st Div. in the Argonne Forest, April-July; Champagne, German Offensive, July 15-30; Maison Champagne, Main de Massiges, Berzieu, Minacourt, Vilquin, Crochet, Butte de Mesnil, August-September; Allied Offensive, Champagne-Ripont, Fontaine, Bellevue Signal, September 26; Vosges, Alsace, November, 1918. French Army of Occupation, November, 1918-January, 1919. Decorations: (1) Croix de Guerre, Order of the Army Corps, June 12; (2) Croix de Guerre, Order of the Div., June 12; (3) Croix de Guerre, Order of the Div., September 29 and September 30, 1918. Gassed September 30, 1918. Discharged March 1, 1919.

### ANTON H. SCHEFER

Officer-Candidate, F. A. C. O. T. S., Camp Taylor, Ky., August 22; graduated and commissioned Capt., F. A. R. C., December 4, 1918. Discharged December 4, 1918.

### JOHN JAY SCHIEFFELIN

Enlisted in U. S. Naval Reserve as 2nd Class Seaman, detailed to aviation instruction, April 12; commissioned Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., November 2, 1917. Promoted Lt. (j. g.), August and Lt., U. S. N. R. F., December, 1918. Engagements: Anti-submarine patrol from East Coast of England, January-November; successful actions against enemy submarines, July 9 and 19, 1918. Citations: Commended by British Admiralty; recommended for Naval D. S. M. by Admiral Sims, changed by Secretary Daniels to Navy Cross. Discharged January, 1919.

### WILLIAM JAY SCHIEFFELIN, JR.

Second Lt. and 1st Lt., 12th F. A., Regular Army, August 9; graduated Army Service Schools, Ft. Leavenworth, Kan., November, 1917. Overseas with 12th F. A. on S. S. *Olympic*, January 10; Winchester, England for a few days; five weeks' training at Valdahon, France; at the front, March-April; Instructor in F. A. Brigade Firing Center, Camp Jackson, S. C., May-December, 1918. Promoted Capt., July, 1918. Engagements: On Heights of the Meuse in Forest of Amblonville, supporting Marines and firing on Valley of Woëvre. Executive Officer, Btry. A, 12th F. A., 2nd Div. Discharged December, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### WALTER E. SCHMITT

Enlisted Squadron A, June, and served two weeks. Discharged on physical disability June 23, 1917. Drafted April 2, 1918, Co. K, 111th Inf., 78th Div. Arrived Southampton, Eng., June 3; stationed at Folkstone, Calais, Verval, Ternac, Étaples, Hedignal, Friezen. Engagements: Bellincourt to Mazinghen, Hindenburg Offensive; Bièvre Woods-Merricourt on Somme. Discharged March 4, 1919.

### GEORGE MUNRO SCHURMAN

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-July; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August; assigned to 76th F. A., Ft. Ethan Allen, September; transferred to 4th F. A., Hattiesburg, Miss., December, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 4th F. A., March; stationed at Camp Logan, Tex., July; Corpus Christie, Tex., September, 1918. Discharged January 4, 1919.

### WILLIAM F. SCHUSSLER

Second Lt., Q. M. C., May, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt. and Capt., Q. M. C., stationed in New York. Discharged March 15, 1919.

### MARTIN W. SCHWAIKERT

Member Squadron A; 105th M. G. Bn.; Corp. and Sgt., 3rd Anti-Aircraft M. G. Bn. Served 12 months in different parts of France with 3rd Anti-Aircraft M. G. Bn. Discharged May 26, 1919.

### HERBERT FERNANDO SCHWARZ

Candidate, 48th Training Btry., F. A. C. O. T. S., Camp Zachary Taylor, October, 1918. Discharged December 3, 1918.

### ROBERT SEALY

Sgt., Troop C, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park; Second O. T. C., Plattsburg, August, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., assigned to 308th F. A., Camp Dix; transferred 310th Cav., Camp Ethan Allen, February; attended Small Arms Training School, Camp Perry, O., July-August; graduated Ft. Sill School of Fire, November; appointed Instructor, Artillery Training Center, Camp Taylor, Louisville, November, 1918. Discharged December 14, 1918.

### FREDERICK T. SEGGERMAN

First O. T. C., Ft. Myer; assigned Capt., Btry. A, 315th Regt., F. A., 80th Div., Camp Lee; overseas service, May, 1918-June, 1919; Capt., Regtl. Adj., 315th F. A., 80th Div. Engagements: St. Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne, September 25-November 11, 1918. Discharged June 4, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### KENNETH MATHER SEGGERMAN

Second Lt., F. A., U. S. N. A., May 15, 1917. Assigned to 318th F. A.; overseas October, 1918; at University of Grenoble, March-July, 1919. Discharged August, 1919.

### RAYMOND BRANCH SEYMOUR

Candidate, O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 11-August 15; 2nd Lt., Inf. O. R. C., 12th N. Y. Inf., Supply Co., Spartanburg, S. C., September-November, 1917; 2nd Lt., Inf. O. R. C., 47th N. Y. Inf., November, 1917-January, 1918. Attached to 332nd Inf., 83rd Div., Camp Sherman, O., January-May 24; special duty, School of the Line, Camp Sherman, O., January-May 1; promoted 1st Lt., Inf., U. S. A., June; Headquarters Co., M. G. T. C., Camp Hancock, Ga., May-December, 1918. Discharged December 20, 1918.

### FARRINGTON SHELDON

Sgt., Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park; Sgt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Engagements: With 105th M. G. Bn., in all engagements in which the Bn. took part. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HENRY SHELDON

Capt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, June 15, 1917. Major, Q. M. C., N. G. U. S., June 19; Finance Branch Dept. Q. M., Eastern Dept., August 5; Camp Q. M., Camp Wheeler, Ga., October 15, 1917. Camp Q. M., Camp Raritan, N. J., January 15; Major, 313th Cav., Del Rio, Tex., March 25; Major, 70th F. A., West Point, Ky., August 23; School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla. (graduated), September 6-December 6; 70th F. A., Camp Knox, Stillton, Ky., December 6, 1918. Discharged January 30, 1919.

### WILLIAM EDGAR SHEPHERD, JR.

1st Lt., 7th F. A., May 15, 1917. Left U. S. for France, July 29; promoted Capt., 7th F. A., August 5; Artillery Training School, Valdahon, Doubs, August-October; Gondrecourt Training Area, November-December, 1917. At the front, January-November; promoted Major, 1st F. A. Brigade, September 18; Lt. Col., Headquarters, 5th Army Corps, November 9, 1918. Stationed at Nogent-en-Bassigny, November, 1918-February, 1919; Langres, February-June; left France for U. S., June 23, 1919. Engagements: Toul Sector, January-April; Cantigny Sector, April-July; Soissons Offensive, July 18; Saizerais Sector, August; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, October 1-November 11, 1918. Citations: (1) G. O.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

No. 41, Headquarters, 1st Div., August 2, 1918. (2) G. O. No. 26, Headquarters, 5th Army Corps, November 20, 1918. (3) Ordre du Regt. No. 73, 454th Regt. d'Artillerie Lourde, December 6, 1918. Decorations: Croix de Guerre; Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur; Distinguished Service Medal; letter from Adj. Gen., G. H. Q., A. E. F., etc., France, May 31, 1919. (Extract) "Under the provisions of Cablegram No. 2830, received from the War Dept., March 1, 1919, the Commander-in-Chief, in the name of the President, has awarded the Distinguished Service Medal to you for exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services as set forth below: Lt. Col. William E. Shepherd, Jr., U. S. A. For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services. As Asst. Chief of Staff, 3rd Sec., of the 5th Army Corps, and as Chief of Staff of Art. of that corps, by his marked military attainments and devotion to his exacting duties he ably planned the employment of the Corps Artillery in its operations against the enemy, rendering services of great worth to the A. E. F. You will be informed later in regard to the time and place of presentation of the Medal awarded you. By Command of General Pershing: (signed) F. L. Whitley, Adj. Gen." Discharged August 13, 1919.

### ✠ HENRY S. SHERWOOD

[Sgt. 105th M. G. Bn. Died in service October, '18.]

### MATHEW JOSEPH SHEVLIN

Enlisted Troop B, Squadron A, July 2; Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Pvt., 1st Class, to Corp., February 6 and Sgt., September 26, 1918. In Belgium and France, May, 1918-March, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 18; Arbre Guernon, Mazingheim, October 19-21, 1918. One citation. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ANDREW ROMAIN SHILAND

First Lt., Air Service, September, 1917. Served as Air Intelligence Officer, Headquarters, VII Corps, on inactive Alsace Sector in zone of operations. Discharged February 1, 1919.

### HERBERT SHIPMAN

Chaplain, 104th U. S. F. A., July 9-19th, 1917. Senior Chaplain, District of Paris, France, August 27, 1918; Senior Chaplain, 1st Corps, A. E. F., October 1; Senior Chaplain, 1st Army, A. E. F., November 18, 1918. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne, October 1-November 11, 1918. Discharged March 1, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### HAROLD ROBERT SHURTLEFF

In federal service, May 1; Capt., Inf., U. S. A., August 1, 1917. Instructor in 2nd O. T. C.; promoted Major, Inf., U. S. A., August 1, 1918; cmdg. Bn. Inf. Replacement troops until discharge. Stationed at Plattsburg, Camp Upton and Camp Grant, Ill. Discharged January 1, 1919.

### HENRY HASTINGS SIBLEY

Enlisted Squadron A, May 7; discharged to enter air service, August 15; Pvt., 1st Class, Air Service, August 16, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt. (Flying status), A. S., February 1, 1918. Stationed at Ground School, Boston Tech. Park Field, Memphis, Tenn.; Ellington Field, Houston, Tex. Flight Commander, A Flight, 92nd Aero Squadron, Field No. 1, Ford Junction, Sussex, Eng. Discharged December 22, 1918.

### DAVID SIMM

Bugler, M. G. Troop, Squadron A, August 4; Pvt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony; Selle River, St. Souplet; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel, Belgium; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm; St. Maurice River, Catillon; Dickebush Sector, East Poperinghe Line, Belgium. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### THEODORE SIMON

[Lt., Co. D, 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div.]

### HARRIE STURGIS SIMONSON

Enlisted May 28, Troop A, Squadron A, N. Y. N. G.; Pvt., 1st Class, Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, N. C., October 13, 1917. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19, 1918. Citation: "February 18, 1919, France. For courage and devotion to duty on the night of October 16, 1918, in locating under heavy shell fire and gas concentration the units of his battalion for the purpose of delivering important messages in connection with the attack for the following morning." Discharged April 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### DONALD BUNKER SINCLAIR

Commissioned 1st Lt., M. R. C., July 14; called to active duty and assigned to R. A. M. C. (British), August 13, 1917. Attended Army Med. School, Washington D. C., August 13-30; sailed on S. S. *Manchuria*, September 7; on duty, Embarkation Rest Camp, Birmingham, Eng., September 29-November 24; on duty 2/1 Southern General Hospital, Birmingham, Eng., November-December 5, 1917. On duty No. 2, General Hospital, B. E. F., Havre, France, to April 11; relieved from duty with the British and assigned to A. R. C. Military Hospital No. 2, Paris; promoted Capt., Med. Corps, November 14, 1918. At A. R. C. M. H. No. 2, A. E. F., Paris, until it closed, January 31; ordered to Savanay and Brest; landed Hoboken, April 2; on duty U. S. Gen. Hosp. No. 41, Fox Hills, S. I., to April 11, 1919. Decoration: Meritorious Service Certificate. Discharged April 11, 1919.

### ROBERT RYLAND SIZER, JR.

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 1st Lt., Signal Corps, Aviation Sec.; assigned to duty U. S. S. of M. A., Princeton, N. J., October, 1917. Transferred as 1st Lt., Cav., 315th Cav., Ft. D. A. Russell, Wyo., July; automatically transferred as 1st Lt., 72nd F. A. (formerly 315th Cav.), West Point, Ky., September, 1918. Discharged December 22, 1918.

### ARTHUR JARVIS SLADE

Aeronautical Mechanical Engineer, Aircraft Engineering Div., Signal Corps, Washington D. C., June 8-July 18, 1917. Captain, Aviation Section, Signal Corps, U. S. A., and A. E. F.; Capt., Motor Transport Corps, A. E. F.; Major, M. T. C., A. E. F.; Lt. Col., M. T. C., A. E. F.; stationed at Washington, D. C., and other points in U. S. A.; in Paris, at Tours, Spa and Coblenz with A. E. F., July 18, 1917-June 30, 1919. Decorations: Chevalier, Légion d'Honneur (French); Distinguished Service Order (British). Discharged June 30, 1919.

### JAMES NOAH SLEE, III

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., August 15, assigned 105th Inf., September, 1917. Transferred to 304th Cav., January; transferred to 43rd F. A. and School of Fire for F. A., Ft. Sill, August; promoted 1st Lt., 304th Cav., September 23, 1918. Instructor in Reconnaissance, School of Fire for F. A., Ft. Sill. Discharged December 13, 1918.

### GEORGE SLOANE

Machine Gun Troop, Squadron A, Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13; transferred to Ord. Dept., December 19, 1917. Sgt., Ord. Dept., commissioned 2nd Lt., Ord. Dept., Washington, D. C. Discharged December 23, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ALLAN CAMPBELL SMIDT

1st Lt., Cav., Squadron A, Troop A, N. Y. Cav., U. S. N. G., April 16; 1st Lt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div. U. S. N. G., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Appointed Capt., Cav., by A. G. O., Washington, D. C., reduced to 1st Lt., Cav., at own request, in order to be assigned to 309th Cavalry, where no vacancies as Captain existed, February; 1st Lt., Troop G, 309th Cav., U. S. N. A., Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio, Tex., February-August; 1st Lt. (Troop Commander), Troop I, 7th Cav., U. S. A., Fort Bliss, El Paso, Tex., August-December; recommended for promotion to Capt., C. O. 7th Cav., U. S. A., October, 1918. Discharged December 26, 1918.

### EUGENE DUTILH SMITH

2nd Lt., Ordnance, U. S. A., December, 1917; promoted 1st Lt., Ord., U. S. A., Washington, D. C., September, 1918. Discharged December 24, 1918.

### FREEMAN ANDERSON SMITH

1st O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; one month infantry, two months artillery; commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., N. A., August 15, 1917. 2nd Lt. Q. M. C., 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y.; Remount S., 77th Div.; 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., Camp Joseph E Johnston, Fla.; Company Com., Camp Meigs, Washington, D. C.; promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C., May 27; promoted Capt., Q. M. C., on detached service with Adjutant Gen. Dept., Officer in Charge War Dept. Sta. P. O., Washington, D. C., August 28, 1918. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### JOSEPH ASCHER SMITH

Squadron A, Cav., N. G. N. A., N. Y., August 4; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13; Corp., Co. A, November 17, 1917. With A. E. F. in France, May 31, 1918-February 26, 1919; Camp Mills, N. Y. and Camp Upton, March 6-April 1, 1919. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### KARL BECKWITH SMITH

Quartermaster, 2nd Class, U. S. N. R. F., Patrol Duty, 2nd Naval District, on board S. P. 659 and S. P. 56, June 6, 1917-February 7, 1918. Promoted Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., December 17, 1917. On board U. S. S. *Illinois*, U. S. Atlantic Fleet, operation off Atlantic Coast, February 7-December 15, 1918. Inactive duty December 15, 1918.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### LEONARD BACON SMITH

Major, Adjutant 52nd F. A. Brigade, June 15; Adjutant, 2nd Prov. Inf. Brigade, November 6, 1917. Asst. Div. Adj., 34th Div., December 14; Inspector-Instructor of Field Artillery, 34th Div., December 21, 1917. Senior Instructor and Asst. Director, Divisional Artillery School, 34th Div., January 1-June 1; Battalion Commander, 125th F. A., June 1; Bn. Comdr., 127th F. A., September 9, 1918. Stationed in U. S., at N. Y. City; Camp Wadsworth, S. C.; Camp Cody, N. M.; Fort Sill, Okla.; Camp Upton, N. Y.; Newport News, Va.; Camp Dodge, Ia. In France in various stations not in zone of operations and in England at Camp Standon. Discharged January 22, 1919.

### MERRITT HAVILAND SMITH

Ordered into federal service as Colonel and sent to Plattsburg, N. Y., June 30; mustered into U. S. service, Colonel, 104th F. A., August 5, 1917. Engagements on line at Verdun, September 10-October 17, 1918. Discharged February 12, 1919.

### S. R. SMITH

[1st Lt., 2nd Cavalry.]

### HERBERT B. SMITHERS

Capt., Ord. Dept. R. C., September; Officer in Charge, Finance Div., Office of Chief Ordnance Officer, A. E. F., November 1917-October 1918. Promoted Major, Ord. Dept. N. A., January 15, 1918. Detached service for Treasury Dept. on two or three occasions, London, England and Rome, Italy. Office of Chief Purchasing Officer, A. E. F., November-December, 1918. Discharged January, 1919.

### FREDERICK SNARE, JR.

Enlisted Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., May 21; Sgt., 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Third O. T. C., January-April; commissioned 2nd Lt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., U. S. A., May 4; at the front, July-October; 2nd Army Headquarters, November 16, 1918-January 10, 1919. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony; Selle River, St. Souplet; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; St. Maurice River, Catillon, France; Dickebush Sector, East Poperinghe Line, Belgium. Citation: "For courage, skill and devotion to duty as battalion Transport officer in supplying hot rations to the companies of his battalion in the line, and personally directing and supervising the evacuation of killed and wounded from the forward areas. This under heavy enemy shell fire during the battles of the Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge and St. Maurice River, France, October 16, 20, 1918." Discharged April 2, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### GEORGE PALEN SNOW

Four months service in F. A. C. O. T. S.; received rank of Capt. on graduation from F. A. C. O. T. S., Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky. Discharged December 28, 1918.

### WILLARD BURR SOPER

Commissioned Capt., U. S. Med. Corps, May; sailed from N. Y. with U. S. Base Hospital No. 2, May 14, 1917. This organization took over British Base Hospital at Etretat, France and became No. 1 (Presbyterian U. S. A.) General Hospital, B. E. F. Commanding Officer of this Hospital, July, 1918 to discharge. Promoted Major, August, 1918. Discharged February 17, 1919.

### ARTHUR W. SNOWDON

Private, 1st Cl., Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, July 15-October 2; Cadet in training, Cornell University, October 2, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., A. S. A., August 1, 1918. Stationed at various times at Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex.; Call Field, Wichita Fall, Tex.; Post Field, Fort Sill; Taliaferro Field, Fort Worth, Tex. Discharged January 11, 1919.

### FRANK A. SPENCER, JR.

Capt., 2nd N. Y. F. A., N. G., April 18; Federal Service, June 30; Capt., F. A., N. G. U. S., 2nd N. Y. F. A., N. G. U. S., 105th F. A., 27th Div., U. S. A., August 5, 1917. Instructor, School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla. stationed also in U. S. at Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg; Dark Corners, N. C.; Camp Mills and Camp Upton. In France at Camp de Souge, Gironde, and in zone of operations. Promoted Major, F. A. U. S. A., 105th F. A., 27th Div. U. S. A., October 28, 1918. Engagements: (Battles, engagements and skirmishes) Verdun Defensive, September 1; St. Mihiel, September 12; west bank of the Meuse, Forges Creek, Sivry, Vilosnes and Brevilles, September 26-October 15; east bank of the Meuse, n. e. of Consenvoye, in the Bois de Chaume and Bois de Plat Chêne, October 8, 1918; Bourne de Cornevillier and Haraumont Ridge, November 3-7; operations resulting in capture of Ecuraye, Reville, Etraye, Crepion, November 8; capture of Hills 378-379 and operations against Côte de Romagne, Côte de Morimont and Côte Chateau, November 9, 1918. Discharged April 3, 1919.

### JAMES BEAUMONT SPENCER

Capt., Cav. O. R. C.; First R. O. T. C., Fort McPherson, Ga., May 5-August 15; Instructor, Second R. O. T. C., Ft. Oglethorpe, August 15-November 20, 1917. Capt., F. A., 319th F. A., Camp Gordon, November;

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Major, 319th F. A., 82nd Div., December, 1917. With 319th F. A. in U. S., France and in zone of operations; special engineering work, attached to A. T. S. in A. E. F. and assigned to investigate operations and organization and effectiveness of personnel and equipment of A. T. S. at all French ports. Report to Chief of Engineers, U. S. A. on efficiency and value of army methods and French civilian methods of port and terminal operations at French Ports, March-July, 1919. Discharged August 5, 1919.

### LORILLARD SPENCER

Major, Inf., with 15th N. Y. Inf., N. G. U. S., August, 1917. Major, 369th Inf., U. S. A., served in U. S. and France; A. P. M. at Coetquidan. Engagements: assigned with regiment to 4th French Army, March 12; remained at the front with the exception of two weeks until wounded; active sectors held—Bois de Hauze, Berzeux and Minnincourt; Offensive of September 26. Machine gun wounds in both legs near Ripon. Decorations: D. S. C.; Legion of Honor; Croix de Guerre. [Citation by General Pershing: "For extraordinary heroism in action in the Champagne sector, France, September 26, 1918. Commanding a battalion which was in action for the first time, Major Spencer inspired his men by his own coolness and courage under intense machine gun fire. He continually exposed himself without regard for personal safety until he was wounded six times."] Discharged October 28, 1919.

### MELVIN SPENCER

First O. T. C., Ft. Myer; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Cav., 155th Depot Brigade; 1st Lt., F. A. (Replacement) Camp Jackson; Capt., F. A., staff of Major General Snow, Chief of F. A., Washington, D. C. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### VICTOR SPITZER

Pvt., Squadron A, Troop D, July 16; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13; 1917. Received injury to left leg while in active service. Discharged December 17, 1917.

### CARL O. M. SPRAGUE

Capt., Q. M. C., assigned to Military Intelligence Division, Washington, D. C. Discharged December, 1918.

### BARD MACDONALD SQUIERS

With S. S. U. 5, Formation Harjes, A. R. C., January-September, 1916. Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, U. S. Army School of Military Aeronautics, Cornell University; Flying Cadet, Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex.; com-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

missioned 2nd Lt., Air Service, A. M. A.; 3rd A. I. C., Issoudun, France  
Citation: while attached to 26th Div. Inf., of 6th French Army, cited as a  
unit, April 6, 1916 (Cité a l'Ordre de l'Armée). Discharged April 14,  
1919.

### ALFRED HENRY STAMMERS

Enlisted Troop C, Squadron A, May 28; Federalized August 5; transferred under re-organization to Headquarters Co., 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917; transferred later to Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. Engagements: Battles—Hindenburg Line, vicinity of Bony, September 29-30; Selle River, vicinity of St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, vicinity of Abre Guernon, October 18. Engagements—Vierstraat Ridge, vicinity of Mt. Kemmel, Belgium, August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; St. Maurice River, vicinity of Catillon, October 19-20. East Poperinghe Line, Belgium, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, Belgium, August 21-30, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HENRY SCHERMERHORN STEARNS, JR.

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., changed to 2nd Lt., Inf., N. A., July 15, 1917. 2nd Lt., Co. B, 302nd M. P., 77th Div., U. S. A.; 2nd Lt., 1st Corps M. P. Co., September, 1918-January, 1919; G. H. Q., A. E. F., Provost Marshal Gen. Office, January, 1919; stationed in U. S., in France and in zone of operations; Liaison Officer, Provost Marshall General's Office, G. H. Q., and Central Records Office, stationed at Bourges, Cher, France, January 15-June 1, 1920. Promoted 1st Lt., Inf., U. S. A., March 13, 1920. Engagements: Baccarat Defensive Sector; Vesle Defensive Sector; Oise-Aisne Offensive Sector; Meuse-Argonne. Discharged July 12, 1920.

### JOHN NOBLE STEARNS, JR.

Enrolled as Q. M. 2nd Cl., 2nd Naval District, Newport, R. I., May; promoted Ensign, U. S. N. R. F., September; transferred to U. S. S. *Texas*, December 1, 1917. Rank changed to Ensign (T), R. F., August, 1918. In zone of operations: the *Texas* was one of five U. S. ships attached to British Grand Fleet as the 5th Battle Squadron. She arrived in Scapa Flow, February, 1918 and served with British until surrender of German High Seas Fleet, November, 1918. During this service the *Texas* and the 5th B. S. participated in all movements of the Grand Fleet. Discharged February, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### LEVERETT SPENCER STEELE

2nd Lt., Motor Transport Corps, August 1, 1918. Served two months in Washington, D. C. and two months at Camp Jos. E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla. Discharged December 2, 1918.

### FRANK P. STELLING

Pvt., Sanitary Detch., Squadron A, June 11; drafted into Federal service, August 2; Pvt., Sanitary Detch., 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Transferred (by request), S. O. 79, 27th Div., to Q. M. C., N. A., Camp Meigs, Washington, D. C., March 21, 1918. Left Camp Meigs, June 15; left Camp Merritt June 21; left Boston on S. S. *Bohemian*, June 22; arrived London, July 7; arrived Gièvre, A. P. O. 713, July 12; arrived Paris, A. P. O. 702, July 19, 1918. Assigned to office of Chief Purchasing Officer, Q. M. C., at Elysée Palace Hotel. Assigned as Pvt., 1st Cl., to 328th Supply Co., Q. M. C., A. E. F., January; Corp., 328th Supply Co., January 31, 1919, for pay and clothing. Took sick with "flu," January 10; sent to Base Hospital 57, Paris. Developed double pneumonia. Left Paris as casual convalescent, on hospital train, March 17, for Base Hospital 100 at Savenay. Admitted Base Hospital, Brest, April 8; promoted Sgt., 328th Supply Co., Q. M. C., A. E. F. after being evacuated from Base Hospital No. 57, Paris, but never received warrant; left Brest April 12, on U. S. S. *Harrisburg*; arrived N. Y., April 21; admitted to Debarkation Hospital No. 3; evacuated to Camp Upton, L. I., April 28, 1919. Discharged May 3, 1919.

### WEBSTER WAGNER STETSON

Supply Sgt., Troop A, Squadron A, N. G. N. Y., August 4; Supply Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., Q. M. C., October 24; foreign service, H. Q. Base Section No 2, Bordeaux, December 25, 1917-February 14, 1918. Establishing Sursol Warehouse No. 4, Le Havre, February 14, 1918-April 4, 1919. Landing Officer in charge arrival of American Troops. Special duty at Cherbourg in connection with establishing American Base there, July, 1918. Special duty at Boulogne and Calais making provision for receiving American Troop through those ports, October, 1918. Promoted Capt., Trans. Corps, February 4, 1919. Discharged April 22, 1919.

### WM. CARRINGTON STETTINIUS

Entered R. O. T. C., Ft. Myer, May 8; commissioned 2nd Lt., 51st Inf., August 11, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 11th Inf. and Capt., 11th Inf. Engagements: Capelle; St. Mihiel; 1st phase Argonne Drive; 2nd phase Argonne Drive. Gassed September 15, wounded November 4, 1918. Discharged September 14, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### OSCAR EGERTON STEVENS

Commissioned Major, Chemical Warfare Service, June; stationed Gas Laboratory, Long Island City, June-December, 1918. Stationed Headquarters, Gas Defense Division, C. W. S., N. Y. City, December, 1918-January, 1919. Discharged January 8, 1919.

### WASHINGTON LEWIS STEVENS

Entered O. T. C., Ft. Myer, Va., May 14; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., N. A., August 15; assigned Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va., August 27, 1917-May 14, 1918. Commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., December 4, 1917. F. A. R. D., Camp Jackson, May 14-July 8; School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla., July 13-September 20; assigned to 64th F. A., Camp Kearny, Cal., September 30, 1918. Discharged December 4, 1918.

### WILLIAM DEXTER STIGER

Capt., Ordnance Dept., U. S. A., Washington, D. C., June 15, 1918. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### HENRY B. STIMSON

1st Lt., 1st N. Y. F. A., drafted into federal service, August 5, 1917. Organization changed to 104th Field Artillery. School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla., July 23-September 15; Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., October 10, 1917-May 15, 1918. Newport News, May 15-June 29; sailed overseas on S. S. *Huron*, June 29; disembarked at Brest, July 13; Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, July 15-September 1; in zone of operations, September 3-November 11; in barracks at Verdun, November 20; entrained for billeting area at Montsûrs, Mayenne, December 10, 1918. Commissioned Capt., 104th F. A., February 20; sailed for U. S. on S. S. *America*, March 4; disembarked March 15, 1919. Engagements: Credited with two engagements, eight battles and four minor operations, including St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, September 3-November 11, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HENRY LEWIS STIMSON

Major, Judge Advocate, U. S. R., attached to General Staff, War College, Washington, D. C., May 30-August 27, 1917. Lt. Col., F. A., 305th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, August 27, 1917. In France with A. E. F., December 19, 1917-August 20, 1918: Valdahon Artillery School; General Staff College, Langres; Artillery Training Camp, Souge; in zone of operations. Promoted Col., 31st F. A., to date from July 30; assumed command September 3; Camp Meade, Md., September 3-December 9, 1918. En-

## ROLL OF SERVICE

gagements: Defensive Sector near Cambrai, with 51st Highland Division, British E. F., January 15-February 12; Defensive Sector near Toul, Lorraine, with 26th Div., U. S. A., May; Defensive Sector, Lorraine, near Baccarat, in command of 1st Bn., 305th F. A., 77th Div., U. S. A., July 8-August 1, 1918. Discharged December 9, 1918.

### HORACE WINSTON STOKES

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; 1st Lt., 165th Inf., September, 1917. Stationed at Camp Mills with 165th Inf. prior to embarkation. With 306th Inf., August, 1918-May, 1919. Engagements: Lunéville Sector, Lorraine front; Baccarat Sector, Lorraine front; Champagne Sector, Vadenay; Vesle-Aisne Offensive. Captured at Bazoches, August 26, 1918. Escaped from Rastatt, Germany, October 3; recaptured at Freudensstadt, Germany, October 9, 1918. Set free after the Armistice. Rejoined 306th Inf. in December, 1918. Citation only in Officer's Record Book and letters. No division citation. Wounded in both arms, shell, July 15, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### GEORGE VAUGHAN STRONG

Candidate, R. O. T. C., Ft. Oglethorpe, Ga., August; commissioned Capt., F. A., November 27, 1917. Instructor, School of Fire, Ft. Sill, Okla., June-September; Artillery Commander, Lakehurst Proving Grounds for Gas Warfare, September, 1918-June, 1919. Discharged June 16, 1919.

### THERON ROUNDELL STRONG

Enlisted Plattsburg, N. Y., assigned 4th Bat. P. T. R., August 25; commissioned Capt., F. A., November 27, 1917. Appointed Senior Instructor F. A. at Camp Dix, January 5; transferred to organize and command 317th Trench Mortar Battr'y, May 19; sailed for France June 19; attended Trench Mortar School, Langres; trained Battery at La Courtine; in zone of operations, October; promoted Major, C. A. C. and assigned to Staff duties with Commanding Officer, Corps Artillery, 1st Army, November 6, 1918. Engagements: in action at Forêt de Facq with 317 Trench Mortar Battery firing French 95s, October 18, 1918 until relieved from duty with battery and transferred to 1st Army. Discharged February 7, 1918.

### DAVID STUART

Ft. Myer, O. T. C., May 15-August 15; commissioned Capt., Cav., August 15; Co. Com., 9th Bn. Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va., October 8, 1917. Detailed Bn. Com., 9th Bn. Depot Brigade (Inf.); later Bn. Com.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

22nd Bn. (Colored Inf.) Adj. for Lt. Col. Haight who commanded 4000 colored troops, December 15, 1917 Promoted Captain and detailed to command Troop A, 312th Cav., Ft. Myer, March; ordered to Ft. Sheridan, April; later put in command of Machine Gun Troop, 312th Cav., Ft. Sheridan; this troop became 28th Trench Mortar Battery, August; organization sent to Camp Jackson, S. C., October; ordered to Ft. Sill, Okla., and remained there to December, 1918. Discharged December 18, 1918.

### A. H. STUMP

[1st Lt., 2nd Cav.]

### REGINALD H. STURGIS

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 11; commissioned Captain, Inf., August 15; assigned Co. L, 308th Inf. 77th Div., August 30, 1917. Attached to 11th Div., British Army, April-June; in zone of operations, June-August, 1918. Attached to Div. Headquarters, 77th Div., January, 1919. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, June-July; Vesle Sector, August, 1918. Discharged April 9, 1919.

### HERBERT JULIUS STURSBURG

Sergeant, Q. M. C., U. S. A., September 2, 1917. Sgt., 1st Class, Q. M. C., May 16; Quartermaster Sgt., Q. M. C., June 13, 1918. Stationed at Gettysburg, Pa., September 24, 1917; Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., January 6; Raritan Arsenal, Metuchen, N. J., January 12; Camp Dodge, Des Moines, Iowa, August 30, 1918; Camp Upton, January 17, 1919. Discharged January 27, 1919.

### ✠ HENRY MONTGOMERY SUCKLEY

[Sous-Chef, American Field Service, Section 3, with French Army on Malzeville, Verdun and Pont-à-Mousson fronts, January, 1915-September, 1916. Commandant adjoint, Section 10, with French Armée d'Orient, Salonica, Greece, November, 1916-March, 1917. Decorations: Legion of Honor and Croix de Guerre. Wounded by bomb dropped from airplane, March 18, 1917. Died of wounds, at Korytza, Albania, March 19, 1917.]

### LEONARD SULLIVAN

Commissioned Capt., F. A. N. A., Plattsburg, August 15, 1917. Sailed overseas, May 2; graduated School of Fire, Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, France; graduate General Staff College, 3rd Course, Langres; promoted

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Major and assigned as Brig. Adj., 158th Inf. Brig., 79th Div., November 3, 1918. Transferred as Brig. Adj., 152nd Field Artillery Brig., 77th Div., February, 1919. Discharged May 9, 1919.

### FREDERICK TOTTEN SUTTON

Chief Quartermaster (Aviation), U. S. N. R., Flying Corps, Receiving Ship, U. S. N. R. F. C. Mass Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass. Discharged November 17, 1918.

### JOHN FOSTER SYMES

Attended O. T. C., Ft. Riley, Kan., May 15; graduated and commissioned Capt., N. A., August 15, 1917. Assigned 89th Div., 355th Inf., Camp Funston, Kan., September, 1917-May, 1918. Overseas, June 1; training Area, June-July; acting Major, commanding 3rd Bn., 355th Inf., 89th Div., July; promoted Major, Inf., October; in zone of operations, June-November, 1918. With Army of Occupation, November, 1918-March, 1919; assigned 3rd Bn., 365th Inf., 91st Div., March-April, 1919. Engagements: Toul Sector, in trenches, July 20-September 12; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-16; Lucy Sector, in trenches, September 17-October 7; Meuse Argonne Offensive, October 19-November 11, 1918. Discharged April 20, 1919.

### WILLIAM HARRIS SYMINGTON

Attended R. O. T. C., Madison Barracks, N. Y., May 14, 1917. Accepted Prov. 2nd Lt. Cav. Commission, June 28; Prov. 1st Lt. Cav., August 18; 3rd Prov. Officers Bn., Fort Leavenworth, Kan., July 15-September 22; accepted Temp. Capt. Cav. commission, November 12, 1917. Ordered to join 13th Cav., Fort Riley, Kan.; went with 13th Cav., to Brownsville District, Tex., border patrolling on Rio Grande River, January-August, 1918. Resigned August 5, 1918.

### WALBRIDGE S. TAFT

Commissioned Capt., Motor Section, Ord. R. C., November 9; in Ord. Training Schools, December, 1917-July, 1918. On leave of absence from Ordnance Dept. and attending F. A. C. O. T. C., Camp Taylor, as candidate, July-October; accepted commission of 2nd Lt., F. A., October 2, 1918, which automatically cancelled Captaincy, Ordn. R. C.; assigned to staff of F. A. C. O. T. C., Camp Taylor; promoted 1st Lt., F. A., October 14, 1918. Discharged December 18, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT, 2nd

Commissioned 1st Lt., Ord. R. C., July 14; called to active service, September 22, 1917. Served at Watervliet Arsenal, N. Y. and Camp Beauregard, La.; appointed 1st Lt., Field Artillery and detailed as aide to Brig. Gen. Ira A. Haynes, commanding 65th F. A. Brig., February 5; en route for France, August 15-September 3; served in France as aide and brigade intelligence officer, at Camp Coetquidan and Camp Valdahon, August, 1918-April, 1919. Recommended for promotion to Capt., October 25, 1918. It was refused because not received in time to act on before the Armistice. Discharged April 18, 1919.

### HENRY TALMADGE, 2nd

Student Officer, 1st Cl. Pvt., Remount Service Training Camp Auxiliary Depot No. 333, Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Fla., September 2, 1918. Graduated as 1st Lt.; passed examinations for overseas service; scheduled for duty in France. Discharged November 30, 1918.

### ALFRED KINGSLEY TAYLOR

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., M. G. Co., 307th Inf., 77th Div., August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., M. G. Co., 307th Inf., December 31, 1917 and retained that rank as second in command of the Co. for remainder of service. In zone of operations, June-August, 1918. Town Major, Silvarouvres, Haute-Marne, December 10, 1918-February 15, 1919; detailed as Instructor, A. E. F. University, Baune, Côte d'Or, February 28; transferred to University of Grenoble, upon application, March 15, 1919. Company citation. Wounded in right arm below elbow, by Boche machine gun, when on the way to company gun positions in front line on Vesle River, September 2, 1918. Discharged August 29, 1919.

### LEWIS M. THIERY

Lt. Col., Coast Artillery, July 15, 1917. Stationed at Ft. Hancock, N. J., August 10, 1917-February 26, 1919. Ft. Sam Houston, Tex., March 1-April 6; Lt. Col., 25th Inf., Camp Stephen D. Little, Nogales, Ariz., April 8-July 31, 1919. Discharged July 31, 1919.

### LUKE GARRETSON THOMAS

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, April-August; commissioned 2nd Lt., Cav., August 1917, A. D. C. to General Bliss, Paris, 1917; A. D. C. to

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Maj. Gen. McAndrew, Langres and to Brig. Gen. H. A. Smith, Langres, 1917. Promoted Capt., Cav. 29th Div., A. E. F. and Maj., Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F., 1918. In zone of operations; after the armistice, Asst. to Brig. Gen. H. A. Smith in charge of civil affairs, Advanced G. H. Q., Trèves, Germany, December, 1918-February, 1919. Engagements: Argonne Forest, 1918. Discharged March 4, 1919.

### LAURANCE MILLS THOMPSON

Major, Medical Corps, drafted August 5, with 3rd Pa. F. A. which became 109th Field Artillery, 28th Div.; in training, Camp Hancock, Augusta, Ga., September 11, 1917-May 12, 1918. Embarked for Foreign Service, from Camp Mills, May 19; in training, Camp de Meucon, France, June 6-August 8; in zone of operations, August-November, 1918. American Embarkation Center, near and at Le Mans, January 6-April 15; sailed from St. Nazaire, April 28; arrived N. Y., May 9, 1919. Major, M. C., on duty as Surgeon, 109th F. A. throughout three years federal service. Engagements: Fismes-Vesle Sector, August 11-18; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 18-September 9; Meuse-Argonne Sector, September 22-26; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-October 8; Ypres-Lys Offensive, October 29-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 22, 1919.

### JAMES CARLTON THORNTON

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., August; promoted 1st Lt., F. A., 306th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, December, 1917. Promoted Capt., F. A., 306th F. A., February; sailed for France, May 1, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July 16-August 4; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 21-September 16; Meuse-Argonne Offensives, September 26-October 16 and October 31-November 11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### BURTON H. THROCKMORTON

With Squadron A until reorganized; Corp., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Sgt. and 1st Sgt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., Commissioned 2nd Lt., Co. A, 365 Infantry, July, 1918. Engagements: Flanders and Meuse-Argonne. Wounded: high explosive, lower right leg, November 10, 1918. Discharged May 7, 1919.

### ALBERT TILT

Capt., Signal Corps, U. S. A., October 1, 1917-June 10, 1918. Temporary duty in England and France (Order No. 23, Par. 5), January 28; Colombey-les-Belles, France (S. O. No. 69, A. E. F.), March 20; returned to U. S., May 10; transferred to U. S. N. R. F., Lt. (Air Service), June 10, 1918. Relieved from active duty December 9, 1918.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ERNEST ROLLIN TILTON

Major, C. A. C.; Major, Inspector General's Dept., Fort Terry, N. Y. and Charleston, S. C., June 25-August 20, 1917. Lt. Col., Field Artillery, Camp Jackson, S. C., August 21, 1917-June 15, 1918. Colonel, Field Artillery, Fort Crockett, Tex., June 15, 1918-March 16, 1920. Honorably discharged as Col., F. A., June 4, 1920 and reverted to Regular Army rank of Major, C. A. C. Still in service.

### HAROLD TOBEY

Private, Field Artillery Central Officers Training School, Louisville, Ky. Commissioned 1st Lt. F. A. R. C.

### HENRY PENNINGTON TOLER

Gunner with 9th Battery, C. F. A., France, June, 1917, to end of war. Discharged Toronto, May 27, 1919.

### JOHN MALCOLM TORR

Pvt., Q. M. C., 14th Provisional Co., voluntarily inducted into federal service Camp Meigs, Washington, D. C., July 8; commissioned 2nd Lt., Q. M. C.; Asst. Zone Supply Officer, Camp Meade, Md.; Asst. Zone Finance Officer, New York, N. Y.

### JOHN CAMPBELL TOWNSEND

Pvt., 1st Cl., Flying Cadet, July; Cornell Ground School, August-September, ordered to France, November, 1917. 2nd Lt. Air Service, preliminary training at Tours, June-July; advanced training at Issoudun, September-November; St. Aignan, December, 1918. Sailed for U. S. from Brest, January, 1919. Discharged February 6, 1919.

### JOHN WRIGHT TOWNSEND

Sous-Lt., French Army, Service Automobile, Section Sanitaire 61, Div. 42, Corps d'Armée 32. Discharged October 15, 1917.

### CHANNING RUST TOY

1st Lt., F. A.; promoted Captain, F. A., 104th F. A., 27th Div., January 8, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged May 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JOHN TRACEY

Enlisted, Flying Cadet, Aviation, June 17, 1917. Discharged on account of injury received at school.

### WILLIAM L. TREGOE

Enlisted Squadron A, April 23; Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Discharged as a result of injury received in mounted drill. Discharged January 10, 1918.

### RUFUS JAMES TRIMBLE

Student Officer, Naval Aviation Detch., Seattle, Wash., for flight training (heavier than air), August 2, 1918. Chief Q. M., N. A. Discharged January 15, 1919.

### ALLAN TRAIN TRUMBULL

Plattsburg O. T. C., May 12-August 15; M. I. T., Cambridge, Pvt., 1st Cl., August-December, 1917. Gerstner Field, Lake Charles, La.; commissioned 2nd Lt., Carlstrom Field, Arcadia, Fla. Discharged April 3, 1918.

### HENRY NICHOLS TUCKER

Mustered into federal service as 2nd Lt., and assigned to 348th Inf., 87th Div., Camp Pike, Little Rock, Ark., November 27, 1917. Went overseas with 87th Div.; transferred to 164th Inf., 41st Div., December, 1918. Located all over France from August, 1918 to February, 1919. Discharged March 3, 1919.

### RUSSELL EVANS TUCKER, JR.

Enlisted Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., June 25; Corp, Van Cortlandt Park, August; Sgt., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Overseas with 105th M. G. Bn.; 2nd Lt., 7th Inf., 3rd Div., June, 1918; in zone of operations; promoted 1st Lt., 7th Inf., 3rd Div., with Army of Occupation, Andernach, Germany, May, 1919. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Offensive; St. Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne. Gassed in Argonne, October 16, 1918. Discharged July 5, 1919.

### ROGER TUCKERMAN

Enlisted Troop B, Squadron A, May 14; Corp., July 1; Corp., 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Cadet, Air Service, November, 1917-January



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

12, 1918. Flying Cadet Squadron, January 12-March 20; commissioned 2nd Lt., A. S. (A), March 26, 1918. Stationed at various times at Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex.; Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex.; Port of Embarkation, Hoboken; Ellington Field, Houston, Tex.; attached to the Office of the Director of Air Service, Washington, D. C. Discharged January 9, 1919.

### ROBERT J. TURNBULL

Enlisted First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12; commissioned Capt., Cav., August 15; assigned to 305th M. G. Bn., September 5; commissioned Capt., Inf., December, 1917. In U. S. and France with 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div.; in zone of operations; after the Armistice, in 9th Training Area, Le Mans Area. Engagements: Baccarat Sector; Vesle Sector; Oise-Aisne Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### ✠ WILLIAM BRADFORD TURNER

[1st Lt., Co. M, 105th Inf., 27th Div. Killed in action, September 27, 1918 and was posthumously awarded Congressional Medal of Honor. In his "Story of the 27th Div. in the Great War," General O'Ryan writes as follows: "Some remarkable accomplishments by individual officers and men marked the conduct of the troops engaged in smashing the Hindenburg Line and at the same time throw a light upon the fierce character of the fighting on September 27, when the division gained the outposts of the Hindenburg Line. 1st Lt. William B. Turner of Co. M, 105th Inf., led a small group of men forward after they had become separated from the rest of the company in the darkness. He put one enemy machine gun nest out of action single-handed and killed one of the crew of another nest. He continued to lead his detachment over three lines of enemy trenches although wounded three times, and killed several of the enemy in hand to hand encounters. Upon reaching the fourth line of enemy trenches, which was his objective, he captured it with the nine survivors of his group and resisted counter attack until finally surrounded by the enemy and killed."]

### JOHN TYSSOWSKI

Capt., Q. M. C. R. C., called into active service, April 23, 1917 (S. O. 89, par. 38, W. D.). Chief Subsistence Div., N. Y. Depot, Q. M. C., June 4, 1917. Promoted Major, May 7, 1918; Chief Distribution Branch Office Q. M. C., Washington, D. C., June 27; Chief Overseas Branch O. Q. M. C., August 20; promoted Lt. Col. Q. M. C., October 9; Chief Overseas Distribution Division, Office Director of Storage, P. and S., Washington, D. C., November 1, 1918. Discharged March 1, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### JACOB BERRY UNDERHILL, JR.

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May; commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav., August 15; changed to 2nd Lt., Inf., October, 1917. Served with Div. Headquarters, 77th Div., September, 1917-April, 1919. Promoted 1st Lt. Inf., November, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Sector; Vesle Sector; Oise-Aisne Offensive; Argonne Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Discharged May 9, 1919.

### KENNARD UNDERWOOD

Commissioned 2nd Lt. and assigned to Supply Co., 3rd N. Y. Inf., then in federal service, May 8; promoted 1st Lt., Inf., and assigned to Supply Co., 108th Inf. (former 3rd N. Y. Inf.), 27th Div. Engagements: served continually with 108th Inf., Supply Co., during all engagements. Divisional citation, 27th Div., A. E. F. Discharged March 31, 1919.

### JACOB KENDRICK UPTON

1st Lt., Cav. U. S. R., ordered to active service, Plattsburg, May 15; assigned to 304th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., September, 1917. Sick in hospital, Camp Upton and on sick leave, November, 1917-February, 1918. Assigned to inactive list on account of physical condition, February 13, 1918.

### JOHN I. B. VAIL

Called into active service as Lt. (j. g.) M. C., U. S. N. R. F. Brooklyn, N. Y., July, 1918. Stationed at Princeton, N. J. and Fleet Supply Base, Brooklyn, N. Y. Released from active service, May 10, 1919.

### BOYD VAN BENTHUYSEN

2nd Lt., Q. M. C., August 15; Camp Dix, September 1-November 28; Washington, D. C., November 28-December 29; promoted 1st Lt., Inf., Liaison Officer, 155th Inf. Brigade, Camp Dix, December 29, 1917. Fort Sill Liaison School, April 25-May 8; sailed with 2nd Advance Party, 78th Div., May 11; British Area and region of Calais and St. Pol, May-July 28; relieved from duty with 155th Inf. Brigade and ordered to School of the Line, Langres, August 1-September 25; assigned to 2nd Bn., 309th Inf., October 2; in zone of operations, October-November; assigned to E Co., 309th Inf., December 26, 1918. Transferred and assigned to F Co., 321st Inf., February 10, 1919; stationed, after the armistice, at Genay and Menetreux, Côte d'Or, with 78th Div. and at Puits, La Bezoges and St. Nazaire with 81st Div. Engagements: St. Mihiel (Thiaucourt Sector),



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

October 2-4; Argonne, Grandpré Sector, Liaison Officer from 78th Div. to 82nd Div., October 16-November 1; to 77th Div., November 1-6, 1918. Discharged June 26, 1919.

### FREDERICK THEODORE VAN BEUREN, JR.

Capt., M. R. C., U. S. A., April 2, 1917. Recruiting tour for Medical R. C. through N. Y. State, May-June 28; assigned as Ex. Sec., N. Y. State Com. of Nat. Def., Med. Section. July, 1917-March, 1918; Walter Reed Hospital, Asst. to Director of Surg. Service, April-May; promoted Major, M. R. C., May 14; Allentown, Pa., M. O. U. No. 1, June; left U. S. for France, July 5; in zone of operations; Commanding M. O. U. No. 1, Sec. 3, Joinville, Hte. Marne, November 27, 1918-January 10, 1919. Savenay, Loire Inf., January 12-27; left France, January 28; arrived U. S. February 9, 1919. Engagements: Aisne-Marne; Oise-Aisne; St. Mihiel; Meuse-Argonne. Discharged February 26, 1919.

### GEORGE WYCOFF VANDERHOEF, JR.

2nd Lt., Troop C, Squadron A; Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg, S. C., October 13, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., 309th Cav. and Captain, Aide de Camp to Commanding General 11th Div. Stationed at Fort Sam Houston San Antonio, Tex.; Fort Worth, Camp Bowie, El Paso, Tex.; Camp Meade, Md. Discharged January 4, 1919.

### MAX LANGDON VAN NORDEN

2nd Lt., 2nd F. A., N. G. N. Y., May; 1st Lt., December 1, 1917. 1st Lt. Headquarters Co., 52nd F. A. Brigade. Engagements: all north of Verdun, Mort Homme Sector—St. Mihiel, Forges Woods, Gercourt; Samogneux Sector—Brabant, Consenvoye, Mollville Farms. Discharged March 31, 1919.

### HENRY BRINSMADE VAN SINDEREN

Capt., Q. M. C., September, 1918. Discharged December, 1918.

### JAMES TAYLOR VAN STEENBERGH

Enlisted Troop B, Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., May 21; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., Camp Wadsworth, S. C., October 13, 1917. Co. 3, R. O. T. C., Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., January-May; graduated with certificate of eligibility for commission in Infantry; May-July in Co. 2, 2nd Repl. Regt.,

## ROLL OF SERVICE

Camp Gordon, Ga., Sgt. and 2nd Lt., Inf., served also as Naturalization Officer; July-September, 2nd Lt., Co. K, 1st Repl. Reg't, Camp Pike, Ark., Bayonet Instructor; September-December, 1918, promoted 1st Lt., Inf., 14th Repl. Bn., Camp Pike, Ark.; served as Asst. Judge Advocate, General Court Martial, Camp Pike and as Personnel Adjutant, 14th Repl. Bn. Temporarily detached from 14th Repl. Bn. to serve as commanding officer, Co. 101 (Casual), Fort Roots, Ark. Discharged December, 1918.

### EDGAR BEACH VAN WINKLE, JR.

Commissioned 1st Lt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., October 18; served in Adm. Div., Office Chief of Ordnance, October 18-December 21, 1918; detailed to office of the Adj. General and placed in charge of "War Dept. Central Bureau of Information." Stationed at Washington, D. C. during entire service. Discharged August 25, 1919.

### FRANK D. VEILLER

Capt., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., Asst. to head of Locating Section, Ord. Dept., Washington, D. C. Discharged December 5, 1918.

### FREDERICK ALBERT VIETOR

First O. T. C. Plattsburg, May 12; commissioned 2nd Lt., U. S. Cav., August 15; assigned to 6th Cav., September 15, 1917. Marfa and Fort Sam Houston, Tex., September 22, 1917-March 4, 1918. With A. E. F. in France, March 16, 1918-July 1, 1919. Promoted 1st Lt., 6th Cav., September 12, 1918; Captain and Adjutant, 6th Cav., March 12-August 15, 1919. Stationed in France at Le Corneau, Tours, Issoudun, La Verneille, Gièvre, Langres, Vendôme and in Germany at Coblenz and Cologne. Resignation accepted August 15, 1920.

### PHILIP WENCESLAUS VON SALTZA

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 15; commissioned 2nd Lt. and assigned to 306th F. A., 77th Div., N. A., Camp Upton, August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., January, 1918. Engagements: All engagements of 77th Div. until September 28, 1918. Taken prisoner in the Argonne Forest on that date, while on reconnaissance with Lt. Hamilton, also formerly of Squadron A. Served, after the armistice, on detached service with American Peace Commission. Discharged May 15, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### ARTHUR SEYMOUR VOSBURGH

Commissioned Capt., M. R. C., April 5; called to active duty, M. O. T. C., Ft. Benj. Harrison, July 19, 1917. Ordered to Camp Custer, Battle Creek, Mich.; promoted Major, M. C., Asst. to Divisional Surgeon, 85th Div., November 17, 1917. Appointed Director, C. O. Field Hospitals, 310th Sanitary Train, 85th Div., Mar. 1; Surgeon to U. S. Troops on board S. S. *Canopic*, during voyage to France, July; C. O. Advance Party to Army Sanitary School, Langres, France, July 22; C. O. Casual Surgical Team 563 on duty at the Front. Engagements: as C. O. Casual Surgical Team at Evacuation Hospital No. 13, Chatigny, during St. Mihiel Drive; Evacuation Hosp. No. 1, Sebastapol, during holding movement, St. Mihiel, night of September 26-27; Evacuation Hospital No. 11, Brizeaux, Argonne, September-October; Evacuation Hospital No. 15, Verdun, October 26-December 1, 1918. Discharged January 15, 1919.

### DONALD WILLIAM VOUGHT

With Squadron A, Troop A; 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October, 1917. Ground School, Aeronautics, Atlanta, Ga.; Kelly Field, Tex.; Vancouver Barracks (Spruce Production) Washington, D. C. Commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service (Ground).

### REIDAR WAALER

Enlisted Squadron A, June 11; Corp., 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., U. S. A., October 15, 1917. Sgt., Co. A., 105th M. G. Bn., September 14, 1918 to date of discharge. Engagements: East Poperinghe Line, July 9-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge. August 31-September 2; The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27; Hindenburg Line, September 27-29; Selle River, St. Souplet, October 17; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon, October 18; St. Maurice River, Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Decorations: Congressional Medal of Honor (General Orders No. 20, War Dept., Washington, January 30, 1919); Croix de Guerre; French Military Medal; Montenegro Medal. [In his history of the 27th Div., General O'Ryan writes as follows: "Some remarkable accomplishments by individual officers and men marked the conduct of the troops engaged in smashing the Hindenburg Line and at the same time throw light upon the fierce character of the fighting on September 27, when the division gained the outposts of the Hindenburg Line. It was in this battle that Sgt. Reidar Waaler of the 105th M. G. Bn., won the Congressional Medal of Honor for crawling forward under heavy artillery and machine gun fire and successfully rescuing two men from a burning British tank. He was also awarded the Croix de Guerre with

## ROLL OF SERVICE

palm, the British Distinguished Conduct Medal and the Montenegrin Military Medal for his extraordinary valor on this occasion." Discharged April 1, 1919.]

### ✠ RUSSELL TRACY WALKER

[Commissioned 1st Lt. Air Service O. R. C., October 28, 1917. Assigned to active duty Garden City, L. I., October 31; sailed for France, December 4, with 77th Aero Squadron. Transferred to 35th Aero 2nd Aviation Instruction Center, February 6. Assigned to command 34th Aero Squadron, March 6. Attached to 147th Aero Squadron, April 20, and appointed Adj. He was with this squadron in its active operations in and about Château Thierry and during the Saint Mihiel Campaign. It was during the latter drive that he acted as operations officer in charge of the group of pursuit squadrons of which the 147th formed a unit, and in these duties he acquired a detailed and thorough knowledge of aviation warfare, particularly in its offensive aspects. On September 23, 1918, he was relieved from duty with the 147th Aero Squadron and was assigned to the 7th Aviation Instruction Center at Clermont-Ferrand; this was a school for training in day-bombing. Thereafter, he applied for instruction as an aviation officer in night-bombing, the program for which was being extensively worked out at the training school in England with the use of the Handley Page airplanes; and pursuant to this request he was transferred to London, England, October 6, for instruction at Ford Junction, England. On arrival at London he was taken ill with influenza, and died on October 16, 1918, in U. S. Base Hospital No. 29, Tottenham, London, England.]

### LEWIS GUEST WALLACE

Capt., Cav. O. R. C., First Troop. First O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May-August; Instructor, 10th Co., Infantry, 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, August-December, 1917. Major, Inf., Senior Instructor, Officers' Training School, 78th Div., Camp Dix, N. J., December, 1917-February, 1918. Major, Cav., 303rd Cavalry, 2nd Squadron, Leon Springs, Tex., February-September; Student Officer, F. A., Fort Sill, Okla., September-December, 1918., Major, F. A., 1st Bn., 52nd F. A., 18th Div., Camp Travis, Tex., December, 1918-February 1919. Discharged February 11, 1919.

### LAWRENCE WAITE WALLER

Squadron A, Troop B, Van Cortlandt Park, July 15; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, October 13, 1917. Discharged from 105th M. G. Bn. for convenience of the Government, January, 1918 and joined U. S. N. R. F. a week later. Electrician, 3rd Cl. (R), April; Electrician, 2nd Cl. (R), August, 1918. Chief Storekeeper, U. S. N. R. F., January, 1919. Served in U. S. at U. S. Naval Radio Station, Arlington, Va.; Philadelphia Navy Yard; in France at Croix d'Huis. Inactive service, February 12, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### GEORGE WALZ, JR.

Enlisted Squadron A, July 16; Sgt. and Mess Sgt., September 10; Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Sgt., January 1; resigned as Sgt. and appointed Cook, January 1, 1918. Discharged on S. C. D., January 31, 1918.

### LORING WASHBURN

Lt. (j. g.), U. S. N. R. F., April 6, 1917. Discharged December 14, 1918.

### ELISHA HUSON WATERMAN

Corp., Troop B, Squadron A, N. Y. Cav., July 17; Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 15, 1917. First Sgt. Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., A. E. F., September 13, 1918. Engagements: Poperinghe, July 7-August 20; Dickebush Sector, August 20-30; Vierstraat Ridge, August 31-September 2; Somme, September 3-26; Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, September 27-29; Hindenburg Line, Bony, September 29-October 2; Selle River, October 14; Arbres Guernon, October 18; Catillon, October 19-20, 1918. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### HAROLD EWELL WATSON

2nd Lt., Cav., Ft. Myer, Va. and Mineola, L. I., May-October, 1917. 1st Lt., Aviation Section Signal Corps, Reserve Military Aviator, Mineola, L. I. and Houston, Tex., October, 1917-September, 1918; Capt., Air Service, U. S., 46th Aero Squadron (Pilot), Mineola, L. I., September, 1918-January, 1919. Discharged January 11, 1919.

### THEODORE STOUT WATSON

Capt., F. A., U. S. R., August 15; with 317th F. A., Camp Jackson, September 1, 1917-August 1, 1918. Promoted Major, F. A., 317th F. A. Served in U. S. and in training areas in France. Discharged May, 1919.

### JAMES JOSEPH WATTERSON

With Div. Headquarters Troop, 27th Div., A. E. F., July 14, 1917-April 1, 1919. Made Sgt., 27th Div. Headquarters Troop, July 18, 1918. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge; Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, The Knoll, France; Vierstraat Ridge, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector, Belgium. Discharged April 1, 1919.

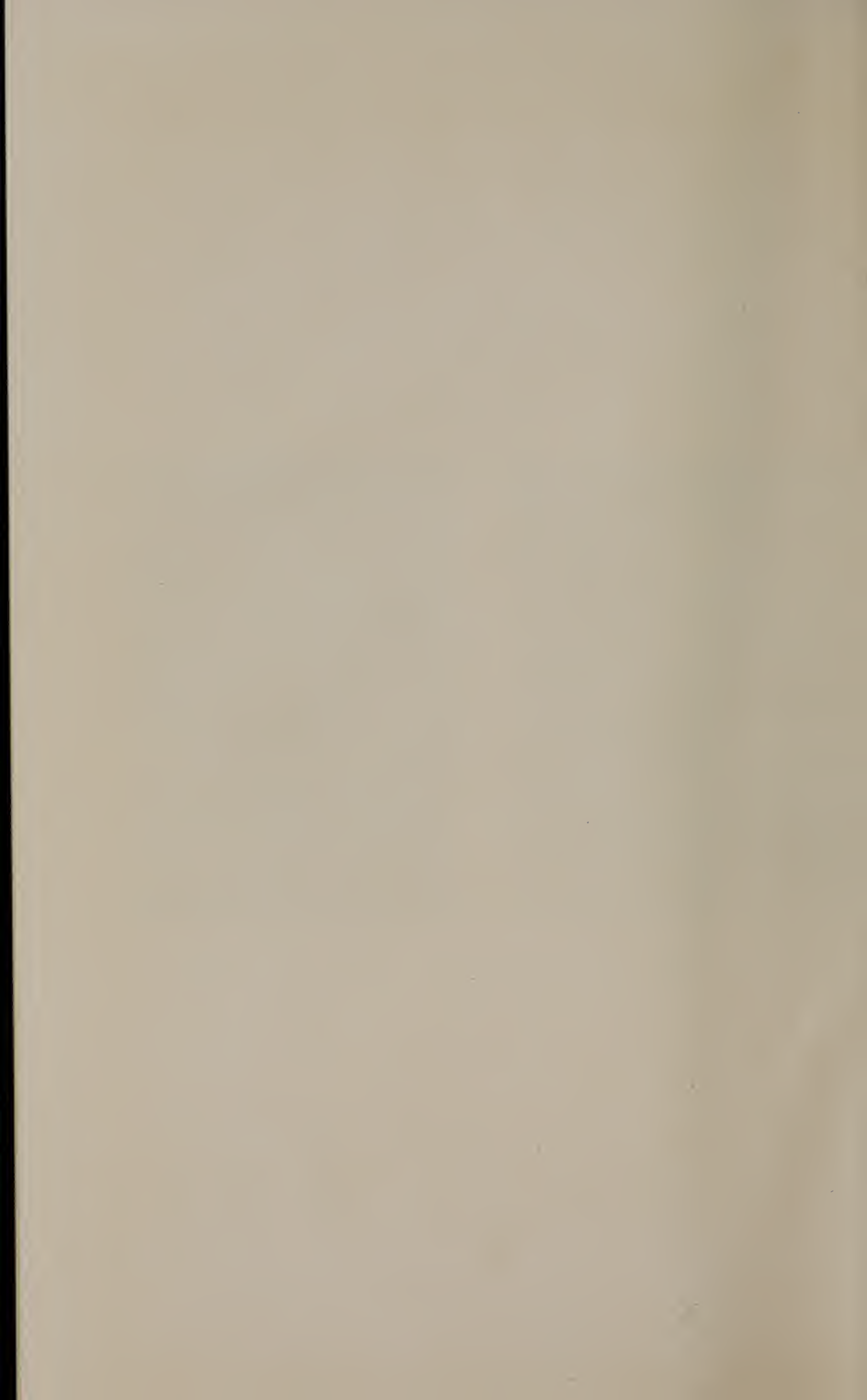


RUSSELL TRACY WALKER



EARL T. WILLIAMS





## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HAROLD HATHAWAY WEEKS

Capt., A. S. Sig. R. C., Washington, D. C., December 11, 1917. Discharged December 11, 1918.

### RICHARD F. WEEKS

Pvt., Road Regiment, Q. M. C., Camp Johnston, Jacksonville, Fla., September 4; White Enlisted Staff, O. T. S., Camp Alexander, Newport News, Va., October; Sgt., Headquarters. Detch., 355th Labor Bn., awaiting sailing orders and on detached service, November-December, 1918. Recommended for promotion to 2nd Lt. just before signing of Armistice. Discharged December 21, 1918.

### SYLVESTER MARIUS WEEKS

Enlisted Squadron A, Troop D, June 25; N. Y. and Van Cortlandt Park, July-October; Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, N. Y., October 13, 1917. Corp., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., December 1, 1918 to date of discharge. With A. E. F. in France and Belgium, May 18, 1918-March 6, 1919. Engagements: Liaison (Runner), with 1st Platoon, Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., Hindenburg Line, Selle River, Jonc de Mer Ridge, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, St. Maurice River, Vierstraat Ridge, East Poperinghe Line, Dickebush Sector. Citation: ["S. O. No. 86, N. Y. March 27, 1919. Corp. Sylvester M. Weeks (1209375) Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn. For gallantry and devotion to duty while acting as a runner in conducting ration parties to advanced positions under heavy fire during operations against the Hindenburg Line, September 27-29, 1918. By command of Maj. Gen. O'Ryan."] Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CHARLES HUNT WELLING

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; commissioned 1st Lt., F. A., August 15; assigned to 304th F. A., 77th Div., Camp Upton, N. Y. September, 1917. Overseas April; in zone of operations, July-November, 1918. Promoted Capt., F. A., March, 1919. Service with 304th F. A. from its organization to its discharge. Engagements: Baccarat Sector, July; Vesles Sector, August; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August-September; Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 26-October 19 and November 1-11, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### RICHARD WELLING

Ensign, Fleet Reserve, Cl. 1 A., N. S. N., commissioned March 27; promoted to Lt. (j. g.), October 18, 1917. Promoted to Lt., February 1, 1918. Attached to Headquarters, 3rd Naval District, March 27-September 12; in command of Section Base 4, Montauk, L. I., September 12, 1917-June, 1919. Section Base 4 covered about 250 square miles from Shinnecock Light to Montauk Light. Duties involved: lookout duty; seizing wireless plants; arresting pro-Germans; flying as observer in planes and dirigibles; covering the district; keeping in close touch with Commandant of 3rd Naval District, Brooklyn and with Division of Operations, Washington; reporting every vessel sighted; assisting stranded vessels; capturing floating mines; drilling and instructing men in seamanship and navigation. Relieved from active duty, August 11, 1919.

### FREDERIC H. WERLEMAN

Corp., Squadron A, Troop C, July 18; Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Sgt., 105th M. G. Bn., April 25, 1918. Engagements: Hindenburg Line, Bony; Selle River, St. Souplet; Jonc de Mer Ridge, Arbre Guernon; Vierstraat Ridge, Mt. Kemmel; Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm; St. Maurice River, Catillon; Dickebush Sector, East Poperinghe Line. Citation: "S. O. 26, Extract No. 2, Headquarters 27th Div., A. E. F. For courage, coolness and determination in holding his command against a determined enemy attack in the vicinity of The Knoll during the battle of the Hindenburg Line, on September 27, 1918 and assisting in shattering the attack." Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CHARLES C. WHALEY

Pvt. and Corp., Troop C, Squadron A, July; Sgt., August 4; given furlough to attend 2nd O. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y.; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., November 27, 1917. Ordered to Camp Dix, N. J. and assigned to 307th F. A.; promoted 1st Lt., F. A., 75mm Firing Instructor, Camp de Meucon, France, August 17, 1918. Engagements: Meuse-Argonne. Discharged May 16, 1919.

### ✠ RAE WYGANT WHIDDEN

[1st Lt., M. O. R. C.; called to active service May 18; assigned to Base Hospital No. 5; sailed for France, May; wounded September 4; invalided to U. S., Dec. 11, '17; promoted Capt., Medical Corps, January 12; detailed to Presidio of San Francisco, Cal., March; later detailed to Camp Pike, Ark.; Camp Dix, N. J., as heart specialist. Died of pneumonia, Boston, Mass., September 25, 1918.]

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### FRANCIS D. WHITE

2nd Lt., C. A., July; Fort Hancock, August 1917; promoted 1st Lt., C. A., 57th Reg't C. A. C., Ft. Hancock, March; promoted Capt., C. A., attached to Headquarters. Middle Atlantic Coast Artillery, August; Fort Totten, September, 1918. Discharged January 10, 1919.

### GUSTAVE JOHN SCHIRMER WHITE

Enrolled as Chief Yeoman, U. S. N. R. F., May 28; served in Office of Naval Intelligence, Washington, D. C., May 28-June 30, 1918. Commissioned Ensign, U. S. N. and transferred to 3rd Naval District for service as Boarding Officer, Port of N. Y.; under Aide for Information on U. S. S. *Amphitrite*; in zone of operations: served as Intelligence Officer, on board U. S. S. *Resolute*, assisted at raising of S. S. *Frederick R. Kellog* sunk by mine or torpedo. Discharged March, 1919.

### RALPH LEE WHITE

Enlisted U. S. N. R. F., July 24; Ensign, December 22, 1917. Promoted Lt. (j. g.), April 29, 1918. In zone of operations: Staff Commander of Mine Squadron One, U. S. S. *San Francisco*, May 20-November 11, 1918. Relieved from active duty, January 17, 1919.

### ROBERT DAVIS WHITE

Capt., Ord. Dept., Ordnance Repair Co., attached to 116th Ammunition Train, 41st Div. Captain, Asst. Base Ordnance Officer, Base Section No. 1, A. E. F., France. Discharged February 10, 1919.

### HENRY DAVIS WHITFIELD

Attended O. T. C., Plattsburg, May 9-August 11; 2nd Lt., Q. M. C., August 14; assigned to Headquarters, 77th Div., as Asst. to Div. Q. M., September 11, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Q. M. C., Headquarters, 77th Div., March; overseas, April 25; attached to B. E. F., May 14-June 6; in zone of operations, June-August; ordered to U. S. for duty with new division, as Instructor, August 23; promoted Capt., Q. M. C., Headquarters, 11th Div., Camp Meade, September 18, 1918. Engagements: Baccarat Defensive Sector, June 20-August 3; Aisne-Marne Offensive, August 8-16; Oise-Aisne Offensive, August 16-23, 1918. Discharged January 9, 1919.



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

### STANTON WHITNEY

[First Lt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, N. Y., July 16; Capt., M. G. Troop, Squadron A, Van Cortlandt Park, July 19; Capt., Co. C, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., Spartanburg S. C., October 13, 1917. M. G. School, Fort Sill, Okla., December-February 1, 1918; graduated with Diploma as Divisional Instructor Heavy Machine Guns; Capt., M. G. Co., 107th Inf., Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S. C., March 7; left Newport News, May 10; on board S. S. *Antigone*, May 10-23; arrived Brest, May 23; Capt., Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn., in Training Area, Northern France, July 6; in zone of operations, August-October; near Corbie, October-November 26; near Le Mans and Brest, November 26, 1918-February 26, 1919. Promoted Major, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., February 19; on board S. S. *Leviathan*, February 26-March 6; Camp Mills and Camp Upton, March 6-April 1, 1919. Engagements: British Defensive, July 9-Aug. 19, East Poperinghe Line, Belgium, near Mt. Kemmel. Ypres-Lys Offensive, August 19-30, Dickebush Sector, Belgium; August 31-September 2, Vierstraat Ridge, Belgium, Somme Offensive, September 24-28, The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm, France, near le Catalet; September 29-30 Hindenburg Line, France, near Bony; October 17, Selle River, France, near St. Souplet; October 18, Jonc de Mer Ridge, France, near Arbre Guernon; October 19, 1918, St. Maurice River, France, near Catillon. Citations: (1) S. O. 39, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., A. E. F., France, February 8, 1919. Captain Stanton Whitney, 105th M. G. Bn. For courage and determination under fire and for qualities of skilled leadership frequently demonstrated in battles and engagements in which his battalion participated in Belgium and France. By command of Major General O'Ryan." (2) "S. O. 87, Headquarters, 27th Div., U. S. A., A. E. F., France, Camp Upton, N. Y., March 29, 1919. Capt. Stanton Whitney, 105th M. G. Bn. For exceptional courage, skill and qualities of leadership displayed in all the battles and engagements in which this Division participated in Belgium and France. Captain Whitney's personal courage and great devotion to duty set an inspiring example to those under his command. By command of Major General O'Ryan." (3) "U. S. A. Citation: Major Stanton Whitney, 105th M. G. Bn. For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services at Ypres-Lys Offensive and Somme Offensive. A. E. F. In testimony thereof and as an expression of appreciation of these services, I award him this citation. John J. Pershing, Commander in Chief. Awarded on 20 June, 1919." Discharged April 1, 1920.]

### CORNELIUS W. WICKERSHAM

Capt., Inf., in command of Co. A, M. P., 27th Div., July 25-December 12, 1917. Proceeded to Spartanburg, S. C., from Armory, N. Y. C., end of August; detailed to special work in connection with the establishment of artillery and rifle range for 27th Div., September; appointed A. C. of S.,

## ROLL OF SERVICE

27th Div., in charge of Operation, December 12, 1917. Detailed to Army G. S. School and sailed for France, from N. Y. on S. S. *Olympic*, February 20; student at A. G. S. College, Langres, France, to May 30; observer A. G. S. C., June 1-8; rejoined 27th Div., St. Riquier, France, as A. C. of S. G-2. June 12-July 13; special duty G-3 Section, 2nd Corps, Fruges, June-July, during which period stationed successively at St. Riquier, Fruges, Boval and Ouddrzeele (Flanders); promoted Major, Infantry, August 13; Asst. G-3 (in charge of Operations Bur.) IV Corps., A. E. F., July 13-September 25; Asst. G-3, II Army, A. E. F., September 25-December 20; in charge of Operations G-3 Section, II Army, September-October; appt. Deputy G-3, II Army, October, 1918. Served at G. H. Q., A. E. F., December 20, 1918-January 26, 1919, when returned to U. S. for discharge. Recommended for promotion to Lt. Col. of Staff by Gen. Pershing, November 14, 1918; again recommended for promotion to Lt. Col. and subsequently to Col. Engagements: Battle of St. Mihiel; operations of II Army. Citations and decorations: Order of Danilo (Montenegro); Legion of Honor (Chevalier), French; cited by Gen. Pershing for exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as A. C. of S., G 3, 4th Corps, France; awarded Distinguished Service Medal (U. S.) with following citation: "For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services as Acting Asst. Chief of Staff, G-3, 4th Army Corps, and as Asst. to the Asst. Chief of Staff, G-3, 4th Army Corps, in the preparation and execution of the 4th Army Corps attack at St. Mihiel. Subsequently he was one of the principal officers to organize the 2nd Army Headquarters." Discharged, February 21, 1919.

### ROLLIN CRAWFORD WILCOX

Pvt., Troop D, Squadron A, July 2; Pvt., 1st Cl., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Intelligence Section, Headquarters. 27th Div., March 14; Corp., Intelligence Section, November 12, 1918. In all engagements in which Headquarters, 27th Div., took part. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### ✠ EARL T. WILLIAMS

[Camp Niagara August to November, '17. Ranked fourth in his battery. Commissioned 1st Lt., F. A. and assigned to 301st F. A., Camp Devens. Struck by falling tree in thunder-storm at Northampton, Mass., causing death by cerebral hemorrhage May 7, '18.]

### E. WINSLOW WILLIAMS

First O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August; commissioned 2nd Lt. Cav. (later changed to Inf.), Co. C, 305th M. G. Bn., 77th Div., Camp Upton,



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

N. Y., August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lt., Co. C, 305th M. G. Bn., February, 1919. Engagements: British Sector, Training Area, April-May; six days as observer with New Zealand Div.; Baccarat Sector, June-July; Vesle-Aisne Sector, August-September; Argonne, September; Argonne, last drive, October 25-November 11, 1918. Wounded, slightly, September 28, 1918. Discharged May 10, 1919.

### HENRY WALDRON WILLIAMS

First R. O. T. C., Plattsburg, May-August, 1917. S. M. A., Atlanta, Ga., March 4-May 6; commissioned 2nd Lt., Air Service, S. O. R. C., May 6; Spruce Production Division, July 15, 1918. Discharged December 30, 1918.

### WILLIAM WILLIAMS

Appointed Lt. Col., Ordnance, U. S. A., February 12, 1918. Served in Procurement Division, Washington, D. C., principally engaged in drawing and executing supply contracts, many of them involving very large amounts. Discharged January 31, 1919.

### FREDERIC ARTHUR WILLIS

Transferred from Squadron A, Cav., N. G. U. S. to 102nd Ammunition Train N. G. U. S., ordered to Spartanburg, August 2, 1917. Assigned to O. T. S., 27th Div., Artillery Section, January 1; graduated April 18; attached to 105th F. A.; commissioned 2nd Lt., F. A., May 5; embarked for France per S. S. *George Washington*, May 8; Artillery School of Fire, Valdahon, Doubs, May 15-June 25; Artillery School of Fire, Camp de Souge, Bordeaux, July 15-August 5; attached to French Army, Alsatian Front opposite Mulhaüse, August 5-September 9; in zone of operations, September 12-November 11; promoted 1st Lt., F. A., November 18, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel, September 12, 1918; west bank of the Meuse between Forges Creek, Sivry, Vilosnes and Breuilles, September 26-October 15; east bank of the Meuse, northeast of Consenvoye in the Bois de Chaume and Bois du Plat Chêne, October 8-21; taking of Consenvoye and crossing of Meuse, October 8; Bois de Corneville and Haramont Ridge, November 3-7; operations resulting in capture of Ecuraye, Reville, Etraye and Crepion and Waverille, November 8; Capture of Hills 378-379, attacks and operations against Côte de Romagne, Côte de Morimont, Côte de Château November 9-11, 1918. Citations (1) Citation and Recommendation for promotion to Captain and D. S. C. from C. O. 315th Inf., November 18, 1918. (2) Citation G. O. No. 6, 105th F. A., November 7, 1918. (3) Endorsements from Division, Brigade and Regimental Commanders. Shot through left ear, November 6, 1918, Bois d'Etraye (G. O. No. 8, 105th F. A., November 9). Discharged April 3, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### REGINALD SATTERLEE WILLIS

Enlisted Pvt., 1st Cl., A. S. S. E. R. C.; commissioned 2nd Lt., A. S. M. A., May 6, 1918. Police Officer, E. M. T. D., Kelly Field, Tex.; Department of Justice. Discharged January 1, 1919.

### FREDERICK WINANT, JR.

First O. R. T. C., Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12-August 15; commissioned 2nd Lt., O. R. C., August 15; assigned as C. O. to Co. E, 30th Inf., Camp Syracuse, August 31, 1917. 2nd Lt. (Provisional) U. S. Army, October 26-December 19, 1917. 1st Lt. (Provisional), U. S. A., C. O. Stokes Mortar Headquarters Co., 30th Inf., December 19, 1917-August 17, 1918: overseas with advance Detch. 3rd Div., February 27; attended 2nd Corps School, Châtillon-sur-Seine, March-April; rejoined Reg. during period of training, end of April; went into "lines" end of May; evacuated on account of wounds, July 18; rejoined regiment, promoted Capt., Inf., U. S. A., August 17; in command of Headquarters Co, 30th Inf., 3rd Div., August 31-October 11; evacuated on account of wounds, October 11, 1918. Patient in hospitals October 11, 1918-December 15, 1919. Engagements: Aisne Defensive Operations; Champagne Marne Defensive Operations; St. Mihiel Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive; Marne Defensive Sector, June 15-July 15, 1918. Decorations: (1) Awarded D. S. C. for action, Mézy, Marne, France, July 15, 1918 by G. O. No. 46, W. D. Washington, April 5, 1919. (2) Croix de Guerre with Palm for action, Mézy, July 15, 1918 by "Ordre No. 12,768 D, Grand Quartier Général des Armées Françaises de l'Est." Citations: (1-2) G. O. No. 22, Headquarters, 3rd Div., A. E. F., July 8, 1919. (Extract, page 90, par. 2): "Winant, Frederick, Jr., 1st Lt., 30th Inf. This officer was in command of the Stokes Mortars of this organization during the battle of July 15, 1918, at Mézy when most of his guns were blown out of their pits by enemy fire. He changed the location of his remaining two guns and continued his fire on the enemy crossing the Marne, when firing with the Stokes Mortars was no longer possible he withdrew his men, about twenty in number, and assisted in holding back the enemy until he was surrounded on three sides, about 4 P. M., 15 July, 1918, at which time he planned a withdrawal which was successfully carried out. Regardless of all personal danger he remained through the entire bombardment and fight, though he was twice wounded. (Extract, page 90, par. 3) This officer was in command of Headquarters Co. 30th Inf. during the attack on trenches north of 'Bois de Cunel' on the night of October 10-11, 1918 his Stokes Mortar Detch. and pioneer platoon were ordered to the support of troop on the front line position under command of Capt. Edmund Glenn, 30th Inf., Lt. Winant requested that he be permitted to accompany his men. Regardless of all personal danger and by his example of bravery he materially assisted under heavy machine gun and shell fire to



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

assemble his detachment, proceed to the trench line, assist in the relief of troops there, occupying the position, and remained there with his detachment until he was evacuated on account of wounds. Robert L. Howze, Maj. Gen. U. S. A. Commanding. Official: Madison Pearson, Lt. Col. Inf., Adj." Wounds: Shell fragment, left hip, night of July 14 at Mézy; pistol bullet, right side, morning of July 15, Mézy; rifle bullet, left arm, morning of October 11, 1918, "Bois de Cunel," North of Montfaucon, Meuse. Discharged as Capt., December 4; retired as 1st Lt., December 9, 1919.

### THOMAS SCUDDER WINSLOW

Commissioned 1st Lt., October 1; Yale Army Laboratory School, October 1, 1918-January 1, 1919. In charge of Laboratory, U. S. Base Hospital No. 13, Dansville, N. Y., January 1-April 1, 1919. Discharged April 1, 1919.

### CHARLES HOLMES WOLFE

Supply Sgt., Troop B, Squadron A, July 25; Supply Sgt., Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lt., 7th U. S. Inf., July 27, 1918. Served in U. S., in France and with Army of Occupation, Andernach, Germany. Engagements: Aisne-Marne Offensive; St. Mihiel Offensive; Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Wounded near Cierges, France, fragment of H. E. through right leg, October 9, 1918. Discharged June 3, 1919.

### ERNEST W. WOODRUFF

Training Camp, May; commissioned 1st Lt. and assigned to 309th M. G. Bn., August 15, 1917. With A. E. F. in France, June, 1918-February, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel; Argonne-Meuse Offensive. Wounded: H. S. wound, right arm and wrist, Argonne, near Grand Pré, France, October 26, 1918. In hospitals till discharged. Discharged July 17, 1919.

### WILLIAM HENDERSON WOOLVERTON

Served as driver for the Croix Rouge Française, Comité de Londres, at Dunkerque, July 1-October 1, 1915; served in Section 1, American Ambulance in Belgium, Aisne Valley and on the Somme, October 1, 1915-May 1, 1916. Transferred from Squadron A to 102nd Ammunition Train, 27th Div., July, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lt., U. S. Army Ambulance Service, C. O. Section, 556 U. S. A. A. S., Allentown, Pa., October 10, 1917. C. O. Section 590, U. S. A. A. S., May 8; in zone of operations, September-November, 1918. Appointed Adj., 3rd Army Sanitary Train, with head-



## ROLL OF SERVICE

quarters at Coblenz, Germany; promoted Captain, March 8, 1919. Engagements: St. Mihiel; Argonne-Meuse Operations, September 26-November 11, 1918. Decoration: Croix de Guerre (121st Div., S. P. 76, French Army, February, 1916, signed Rocher.) Discharged June, 1919.

### HARRISON WRIGHT

Sgt. and 1st Sgt., Troop A, Squadron A; Sgt. 105th M. G. Bn., October 13, 1917. Accepted commission 1st Lt., Q. M. C., U. S. N. A., October 24; ordered to Camp Mills, October 27; Military Officer, Co. B, 303rd Stevedore Regt.; left U. S. A., December 4; arrived in France, December 20; ordered to B. S. 2, December 22, 1917. Relieved from duty with Stevedore Regt. and attached to Headquarters Staff at B. S. 4, February 2; promoted Capt., Transportation Corps, U. S. A., October 16, 1918. Engagements in zone of operations: Air Raids only. A. O. I. C. Sursol Group, B. S. 2, January 1; transferred to D. G. T., February 2; R. T. O., B. S. 4, February 5; Survey Officer, B. S. 4, February 5; O. I. C. Troop Movements, B. S. 4., April 13; A. S. O., A. T. S., B. S. 4, July 7; Adj., A. R. S., B. S. 4, July 7; Sec. Court Martial, December 4; A. B. I., December 20; General Court Martial, December 23, 1918. E. O., B. S. 2, February 7; relieved from duty with A. E. F., March 29, 1919. On duty under C. of E., Washington, D. C., subsequent to service with A. E. F. Decoration: Awarded British Military Cross, April 29, 1919. "In recognition of meritorious service rendered the Allied Cause." Discharged April 18, 1919.

### WILLIAM RUNK WRIGHT

Major, Squadron A, Cav., to October 13; Major, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917-March 23, 1918. Major, Inspector General's Department, March 23, 1918-May 9, 1919. Asst. Post Inspector and Camp Inspector, Camp Upton, N. Y., March 6-September 26, 1918; sailed for France, September 26; Army General Staff College, Langres, France, October 8-December 31, 1918. Asst. to Inspector General, 2nd Army, Toul, France, January 15-February 15; Div. Inspector, 77th Div., Château Villain and Sable, France and Camp Upton, N. Y., February 15-May 9, 1919. Citation: S. O. No. 86, 27th Div., March 27, 1919. Discharged May 9, 1919.

### MAXWELL WYETH

Lt. (j. g.), U. S. N., Fourth Naval District, July 17, 1917; promoted Lt., U. S. N., September 21, 1918. Decoration: Navy Cross. Citation: "For distinguished services in the line of his profession as Commanding Officer of the yacht *Emerald* owned by Lt. Wyeth and placed by him at the disposal of the Government upon declaration of War. Under his com-



## SQUADRON A IN THE GREAT WAR

mand the *Emerald* was one of the most efficient boats of the Fourth Naval District, performing very strenuous work on patrol, convoy and in mine sweeping duty. (Signed) For the President, Joseph M. Daniels, Secretary of the Navy." Discharged May 30, 1919.

### BENJAMIN S. YOUNG

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., and assigned to 304th M. G. Bn., August 15, 1917. Overseas, January 10, 1918; 26th Inf. Rep. Bn., M. G. Co., 1st Army Headquarters; Zone Major, 2nd Div. Area, Neufchâteau; returned to U. S., July 18, 1919. Discharged July 22, 1919.

### GRAHAM YOUNGS

Capt., commanding Troop D, Squadron A, August-October; Company B, 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, S. C., October-December, 1917. Division Intelligence Officer, 27th Div., January-February; commanded Troop A, 308th Cav., Douglas, Arizona, February-August; Artillery School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., August 17-September 13; promoted Major, 65th F. A. and attached to General Staff, Washington, D. C., Operations Branch, September, 1918. Discharged December 20, 1918.

### LOUIS JUSTUS ZIMMERMAN

Enlisted Troop D, Squadron A, May 11; Pvt., Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn., 27th Div., October 13, 1917. In all engagements in Belgium. Discharged May, 1919.

### CHARLES ZIMMERMANN

Enlisted Squadron A, May 28; Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn., Spartanburg, October 13, 1917. Transferred to 102nd Ammunition Train, May 1, 1918. Engagements: with 33rd Div., September 16-October 22, Le Clair, Chattencourt, Mort Homme (295), Mane, Charney, Cumiers, Bois de Forges and Gercourt; October 22-November 11, 1918 with 79th Div. at Bras, Vaucheville, Samogneux, Haumont, Brabant, Consenvoye, Crepion, Etraye, Ormont Farms, Manville, Reville. Gassed once but did not report it at any time. Discharged April 3, 1919.

### LOUIS ZIMMERMANN

Cook, Squadron A and Pvt., 105th M. G. Bn., July 16, 1917-July 17, 1919. Discharged July 17, 1919.

## ROLL OF SERVICE

### HANS ZINSSER

Major, Medical Corps, U. S. A., August, 1917. Attached to Office of Chief Surgeon, Washington, D. C., until January, 1918. Asst. Director of Laboratories, A. E. F., Dijon, France, January; Sanitary Inspector, 1st Army Corps, A. E. F.; promoted Lt. Col., M. C.; promoted Col., M. C., Sanitary Inspector, 2nd Army, A. E. F., 1918. Engagements: with divisions in the Vosges at various times, on special service, until July; with 1st Army Corps, 2nd Battle of Château Thierry, St. Mihiel, Argonne; with 2nd Army, attack in Toul Sector, November 9, 1918. Member Sanitary Commission, American Red Cross, to Serbia, 1918. Decorations: Serbian Decoration, Citation, Gen. Pershing, September, 1918. Discharged April, 1919.

### WILLIAM KENWARD ZUCKER

Squadron A, N. G. N. Y., July 15-August 18; Plattsburg, O. T. C., August 18-November 27; commissioned 1st Lt., Inf., November 27, 1917. With 78th Div., 311 Inf., Camp Dix, November 28, 1917-May 18, 1918. With 78th Div., 311 Inf., A. E. F., May 19, 1918-May 30, 1919. Promoted Capt., Inf., November 7, 1918. Engagements: St. Mihiel Offensive, as 1st Corps Reserve, September 12-14; Limey Sector, September 15-October 4; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, October 15-27, 1918. Gassed, chlorine, October 27, 1918. Discharged May 30, 1919.





## APPENDICES

---

A	Killed in Action and Died of Wounds (alphabetically).....	271
B	Died in Service (alphabetically).....	273
C	Wounded in Action and Accidentally Wounded (alphabetically) .	274
D	Summary of Casualties.....	279
E	Nature of Wounds.....	281
F	Decorations and Citations, Officers.....	282
G	Decorations and Citations, Enlisted Men.....	283
H	Battles and Engagements.....	288
I	Enemy Opposed to Battalion.....	289
J	Reports (by Companies), VIERSTRAAT RIDGE, HINDENBURG LINE, LA SELLE RIVER.....	292
K	Chronology of Battalion.....	338
L	Officers (Records of Assignments).....	353
M	Companies (Record of Officers Assigned).....	364
N	Roster and Disposition of Personnel.....	369
O	Summary of Disposition of Personnel.....	410
P	Home States of Enlisted Men.....	413
Q	Official Commendations.....	415





# ABBREVIATIONS

A.....Aviation  
 AAS.....Army Ambulance Service  
 ACS.....Army Corps School  
 ADC.....Aide de Camp  
 AED.....Army Embarkation  
 AEF.....American Expeditionary Force  
 AGD.....Adjutant General's Dept.  
 AGO.....Adjutant General's Office  
 AGSC.....Army General Staff College  
 AIC.....Aviation Instruction Center  
 AJD.....Judge Advocate's Dept.  
 AOIC.....Aviation Officers Instruction  
           Camp  
 AP.....Airplane Production  
 APM.....Asst. Provost Marshal  
 APO.....American Post Office  
 ARC.....Army Reserve Corps  
 ARD.....Army Remount Depot  
 ARS.....Army Remount Service  
 AS.....Advance Section, or Air Serv-  
           ice or Ambulance Service  
 ASA.....Air Service Aviation  
 ASC.....Army Service Corps  
 ASMA.....Aviation Section Military  
           Aeronautics  
 ASSC.....Aviation Section Signal Corps  
 ASSRC.....Aviation Section Signal Re-  
           serve Corps  
 ASSERC....Aviation Section Signal En-  
           listed Reserve Corps  
 ATS.....Artillery Training School  
 AWOL.....Absence Without Official  
           Leave  
  
 BEF.....British Expeditionary Force  
 BM.....Boatswain's Mate  
 Bn.....Battalion  
 BS.....Base Section  
  
 C of E.....Chief of Engineers  
 C de G.....Croix de Guerre  
 CAC.....Coast Artillery Corps  
 CARC.....Coast Artillery Reserve Corps  
 CDC.....Coast Defense Corps  
 CFA.....Canadian Field Artillery  
 CM.....Court Marshal  
 CMGOTC...Corps Machine Gun Officers  
           Training School  
 CO.....Commanding Officer  
 COTS.....Cavalry Officers Training  
           Corps  
 CQM.....Chief Quartermaster  
 CWS.....Chemical Warfare Service  
  
 DCM.....Distinguished Conduct Medal  
 DH.....Detention Hospital  
 DQM.....Depot Quartermaster  
 DSC.....Distinguished Service Cross  
 DSM.....Distinguished Service Medal

DSO.....Distinguished Service Order  
  
 EO.....Engineer Officer  
 EOTC.....Engineer Officer Training  
           Corps  
  
 FA.....Field Artillery  
 FACOTS....Field Artillery Corps Officers  
           Training School  
 FARC.....Field Artillery Reserve Corps  
 FARD.....Field Artillery Remount  
           Depot  
 FS.....Field Signal  
  
 G1.....Supply and Administration  
           (Div.)  
 G2.....Intelligence (Div.)  
 G3.....Operations (Div.)  
 GCB.....Grand Commander of the  
           Bath  
 GCVO.....Grand Commander Victorian  
           Order  
 GHQ.....General Headquarters  
 GO.....General Order  
 GOC.....General Officer Commanding  
 GS.....General Staff  
  
 HE.....High Explosives  
 HFA.....Heavy Field Artillery  
 HQ.....Headquarters  
  
 IRC.....Infantry Reserve Corps  
  
 JG.....Junior Grade  
  
 KCIE.....Knight Commander Indian  
           Empire  
  
 L et C.....Loire et Cher  
  
 MA.....Military Aeronautics  
 MC.....Marine Corps, or Medical  
           Corps  
 MG.....Machine Gun  
 MORC.....Medical (or Marine) Officers  
           Reserve Corps  
 MOTC.....Medical (or Marine) Officers  
           Training Corps  
 MOU.....Meter Operation Unit  
 MP.....Military Police  
 MPC.....Military Police Corps  
 MRC.....Medical Reserve Corps  
 MST.....Motor Supply Train  
 MTC.....Motor Truck Corps  
 MTO.....Motor Transport Officer  
  
 NA.....National Army  
 NAR.....National Aviation Reserve



## ABBREVIATIONS *Continued*

NG.....National Guard	RTC.....Reserve Training Corps
NGNY.....National Guard, New York	RTO.....Railway Transportation Office
NNV.....National Naval Volunteers	
NYG.....New York Guard	SATC.....Student Army Training Corps
	SCD.....Surgeon's Certificate of Dis-
OCS.....Officers Corps School	ability
OIC.....Officers in Charge	SD.....Salvage Dept.
OMI.....Ordinance Motor Instruction	SERC.....Signal Enlisted Reserve Corps
OQMG.....Office of the Quartermaster	SMA.....School of Military Aeronau-
General	tics
OTC.....Officers Training Corps	SOS.....Service of Supply
OTS.....Officers Training School	SP.....Submarine Patrol
	SRC.....Signal Reserve Corps
P of E.....Port of Embarkation	TC.....Training Co., Tank Corps
PM.....Provost Marshal	
	USAAS.....U. S. Army Ambulance Serv-
QMS.....Quartermaster Corps	ice
QMRC.....Quartermaster Reserve Corps	USN.....United States Navy
	USNRF.....United States Naval Reserve
	Force
R.....Reserve	USNRFC...United States Naval Reserve
RC.....Reserve Corps	Flying Corps
RD.....Replacement Department	USR.....United States Reserve
RMA.....Reserve Military Aviator	USS.....United States Ship
ROTC.....Reserve Officers Training	VC.....Victoria Cross.
Corps	
RR&C.....Renting, Requisition and	WD.....War Department
Claims	WPB.....War Prison Barracks

## APPENDIX "A"

### KILLED IN ACTION AND DIED OF WOUNDS

#### KILLED IN ACTION

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date
A	CARR, GEORGE O. S. . . . .	Private	1209263	Sept. 27, 1918
A	CHESTNUT, HAROLD W. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1209264	Sept. 27, 1918
D	CLEARY, MATTHEW D. . . . .	Sergeant	1200136	Oct. 17, 1918
A	DAY, EDWARD A. . . . .	Private	1209270	Sept. 27, 1918
D	DOYLE, JOHN G. . . . .	Private	2450282	Oct. 16, 1918
D	DUNN, JOHN J. . . . .	Private	1200141	Sept. 2, 1918
D	DURNEY, EDWARD J. . . . .	Mechanic	1200142	Oct. 16, 1918
D	EVANS, GEORGE. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1950944	Oct. 16, 1918
C	GLASSER, FRED A. . . . .	Private	2670352	Oct. 17, 1918
D	GREENE, SHERMAN R. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1950959	Oct. 16, 1918
D	HUBSCH, EMIL. . . . .	Private	1200199	Oct. 16, 1918
D	JOHNSON, THEODORE L. . . . .	Corporal	1200156	Sept. 27, 1918
D	LEVY, ALCAN H. . . . .	Private	1200207	Oct. 17, 1918
A	MOHR, HENRY T. . . . .	Private	2450752	Sept. 27, 1918
D	MORAN, ARTHUR S. . . . .	Sergeant	1200164	Oct. 17, 1918
D	MUNROE, EDWARD H. . . . .	Private	1200220	Oct. 16, 1918
A	MURPHY, EUGENE J. . . . .	Private	2671549	Sept. 27, 1918
C	O'CONNELL, WILLIAM J. . . . .	Private	2670901	Oct. 17, 1918
D	PAULY, WILLIAM F. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1200166	Sept. 27, 1918
C	PILKINGTON, CHARLES. . . . .	Private	2669961	Oct. 17, 1918
B	ROEPER, LOUIS, JR. . . . .	Private	2671865	Aug. 14, 1918
C	SCHUMACHER, CHRISTOPHER J. . . . .	Private	2670634	Oct. 17, 1918
C	SHEILDS, THOMAS J. . . . .	Private	2669445	Sept. 27, 1918
D	SIMENDINGER, ALBERT L. . . . .	Corporal	1200227	Sept. 2, 1918
C	SMITH, LESTER W. . . . .	Private	2450817	Sept. 29, 1918
B	TINTERA, EMIL. . . . .	Private	2671870	Sept. 27, 1918
B	VON DOHLEN, HOWARD A. . . . .	Sergeant	1209372	Oct. 17, 1918
D	WESTLAND, DAVID I. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1951022	Sept. 2, 1918
D	WILSON, EUGENE E. . . . .	Private	1951025	Sept. 2, 1918
C	WISCHER, DAVID. . . . .	Private	2670086	Sept. 29, 1918
D	WOODRUFF, CHARLES S. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1200172	Sept. 28, 1918
C	WYNN, JOSEPH J. . . . .	Private	2452221	Oct. 17, 1918
D	ZINKAND, OSWALD. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1951036	Oct. 17, 1918



# APPENDICES

## DIED OF WOUNDS

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date
A	BALLARD, LAWRENCE T....	(1) Pvt. 1st	1209216	Sept. 30, 1918
B	BODAMER, FREDERICK W...	(2) Private	2671701	Oct. 17, 1918
D	COSGROVE, GEORGE B.....	(3) Corporal	1200185	Oct. 17, 1918
B	LANGE, EDWARD J.....	(4) Private	2672175	Aug. 15, 1918
C	PILGER, HENRY J.....	(5) Private	2670747	Oct. 17, 1918
D	REINHOLD, HARRY.....	(6) Pvt. 1st	1950995	Sept. 29, 1918

---

(1) died Oct. 1.

(2) died

(3) died Oct. 20.

(4) died Aug. 15.

(5) died Oct. 20.

(6) died Sept. 29.

## APPENDIX "B"

### DIED IN SERVICE

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date	
D	BEALIN, JAMES J. JR.....	1st Sgt.	1200102	Dec. 30, 1918	1
D	CLANCY, FRANCIS W.....	Corporal	1200135	Feb. 6, 1919	2
B	CURRIE, FRANK.....	Private	.....	Dec. 00, 1918	1
H	CURRY, FRANK P.....	Wagoner	2671758	Nov. 5, 1918	1
B	DRABBLE, PHILIP M.....	Corporal	1209329	Nov. 00, 1918	1
H	DULHAGEN, HARRY F., JR....	Wagoner	1209564	Mar. 16, 1919	2
B	ELLIS, FRANK H.....	Corporal	1209354	Nov. 8, 1918	1
B	GREENHILL (or GREENLEAF), HOWARD J.....	Private	.....	April 8, 1918	
C	KELLY, RAMON J.....	Private	1200158	..... 1918	2
A	KENNY, THOMAS P.....	Private	2672756	Mar. 13, 1919	2
B	LANZER, ALBERT H.....	Private	1209571	Mar. 5, 1919	2
H	MCGINNESS, HARRY.....	Private	2672263	Mar. 7, 1919	2
B	NORD, EDWARD.....	Private	1209420	Mar. 7, 1919	2
H	OSTERBERG, JOHN A.....	Sgt. Maj.	.....	..... 1918	1
D	ROLFF, ANDREW W.....	Private	1200223	Oct. 27, 1918	2
C	SHERWOOD, HENRY S.....	Sergeant	1209440	..... 1918	1
C	TAYLOR, WILLIAM C.....	Sergeant	1209441	Oct. 28, 1918	1

1 Died of Pneumonia.

2 Died of Influenza.



## APPENDIX "C"

### WOUNDED IN ACTION AND ACCIDENTALLY WOUNDED

#### WOUNDED IN ACTION

(S Shellfire; G Gas; R Small arm fire; SS Shell shock.)

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date	
A	ACKERMAN, ALEXANDER.....	Private	1209255	Oct. 17, 1918	S
D	ALLEN, GALE I.....	Pvt. 1st	2432961	Oct. 16, 1918	S
A	ALLEN, MORTON B.....	Sergeant	1209213	Sept. 29, 1918	G
D	ANDERSON, BERT R.....	2nd Lt.	.....	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	ANDERSON, GEORGE.....	Private	365693	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	ARNOLD, FRANCIS X.....	Corporal	1209214	Sept. 27, 1918	R
A	BECKER, EDMOND W.....	Pvt. 1st	1209258	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	BLANTHORNE, THADDEUS L...	Corporal	1200177	Oct. 16, 1918	S
D	BORN, JOHN J.....	Pvt. 1st	1950926	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	BOSCHEINEN, WILLIAM.....	Private	408312	Oct. 16, 1918	S
C	BROGGLESWIRTH, CHARLES....	Private	409476	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	BROOKS, ARTHUR J.....	Private	1209260	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	BROWN, ROBERT.....	Private	2431861	Oct. 16, 1918	S
S	BUDNEY, CONRAD J.....	Private	2671709	July 31, 1918	S
C	BURKHARDT, LOUIS E.....	Private	2672544	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	BURNS, THOMAS L.....	Private	1209261	Sept. 27, 1918	S
C	BUSCH, ALFRED B.....	Sergeant	1200108	Oct. 17, 1918	S
B	BYRNE, JOHN D.....	Private	1209283	Sept. 26, 1918	S
D	BYRNES, WILLIAM L.....	Private	1200182	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	BYRNES, WILLIAM L.....	Private	1200182	Oct. 17, 1918	R
D	CALLAHAN, MAURICE J.....	Private	1200183	Sept. 2, 1918	SS
D	CARR, PATRICK J.....	Private	2450079	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	CARRAHER, WALLACE J.....	Corporal	1209220	Aug. 31, 1918	R
B	CARROLL, DENNIS E.....	Pvt. 1st	1209386	Oct. 17, 1918	S
C	CASEY, MATTHEW F.....	Sergeant	1209460	Sept. 27, 1918	S
B	CERCHIARA, GAETANO.....	Private	2671026	Sept. 28, 1918	S
D	CLEARY, MATTHEW T.....	Sergeant	1200136	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	CLUTE, TRACY A.....	2nd Lt.	.....	Aug. 27, 1918	G

## APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date	
C	COBB, WILLIAM B.....	Corporal	1200103	Oct. 17, 1918	S
C	COLAHAN, FRANK A.....	Private	1200065	Oct. 17, 1918	G
D	COONEY, FRANK J.....	Corporal	1200137	Sept. 2, 1918	G
D	COONEY, WILLIAM L.....	Corporal	1200148	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	CUTTER, HENRY P.....	Private	1200115	Sept. 28, 1918	S
C	DALTON, JOHN J.....	Private	2671064	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	DALY, EDWARD J.....	Private	1209268	Oct. 18, 1918	S
A	DAVENPORT, WILLIAM W., JR.	Corporal	1209269	Sept. 29, 1918	G
B	DEBEVOISE, WILLIAM E.....	Pvt. 1st	1209328	Sept. 30, 1918	G
C	DESMOND, WILLIAM H.....	Private	1209466	Oct. 17, 1918	S
C	DEVLIN, CHARLES A.....	Private	1209474	Sept. 29, 1918	G
B	DEWAR, PERCY W. S.....	Private	1209357	Oct. 17, 1918	S
C	DOUGHERTY, AUSTIN F.....	Corporal	1209511	Oct. 17, 1918	G
C	DRISCOLL, GEORGE L.....	Private	2669699	Oct. 17, 1918	S
D	DURUZ, LEWIS G.....	Private	1209393	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	DWYER, JOHN J.....	Private	2670059	Sept. 27, 1918	S
C	DWYER, PETER M.....	Private	1209512	Oct. 17, 1918	S
D	FAIRWEATHER, THOMAS.....	Private	1200189	Sept. 2, 1918	G
D	FAULDS, LEO.....	Private	1200145	Sept. 3, 1918	G
B	FITZGERALD, WILLIAM J.....	Private	2672567	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	FRAZER, WALTER J.....	Pvt. 1st	1209273	Sept. 27, 1918	G
C	GALVIN, JOSEPH G.....	2nd Lt.	.....	Oct. 17, 1918	S
C	GARDNER, JOHN A.....	Corporal	1209518	Sept. 27, 1918	S
C	GARDNER, JOHN A.....	Corporal	1209518	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	GARVIN, CHARLES A.....	Private	1209274	Sept. 27, 1918	R
B	GORDON, CHARLES.....	Private	2451006	Sept. 1, 1918	S
O	GORMAN, BENJAMIN E.....	Pvt. 1st	1209594	Oct. 18, 1918	G
A	GUHL, WILLIAM.....	Private	2670366	Sept. 28, 1918	G
B	HALL, WILLIAM M., JR.....	Pvt. 1st	1209358	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	HALPIN, JOHN H.....	Sergeant	1209184	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	HALSTED, ROY L.....	Pvt. 1st	1200149	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	HALSTED, ROY L.....	Pvt. 1st	1200149	Sept. 28, 1918	S
A	HARFORD, DAVID R.....	Corporal	1209224	Sept. 29, 1918	G
C	HATRY, WILLIAM A.....	Private	2670947	Oct. 17, 1918	R
C	HEALY, JOSEPH X.....	Private	2672345	Oct. 17, 1918	S
D	HENDERSON, LESTER J.....	Private	408276	Sept. 3, 1918	G
C	HOLLAND, WILFRED.....	Private	1209479	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	HOLST, PAUL S.....	Pvt. 1st	1200153	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	HUBBARD, BRUCE C.....	Corporal	1209227	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	HUJUS, ROY.....	Private	1209339	Sept. 27, 1918	R
A	INNESS, GEORGE.....	Pvt. 1st	1209229	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	JEFFERSON, FRANK.....	Corporal	1209200	Oct. 18, 1918	G
A	JOHNSON, CHARLES H., JR....	Private	1209280	Sept. 28, 1918	G
A	JOHNSON, FREDERICK T.....	Private	2451002	Sept. 28, 1918	G



# APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date	
A	KANE, JOHN J. . . . .	Private	2672588	Sept. 27, 1918	R
C	KAYSER, FRANK A. . . . .	Private	2672345	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	KEARNS, FRANK A. . . . .	Corporal	1209231	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	KENNY, JOSEPH J. . . . .	Private	2451532	Sept. 29, 1918	G
A	KENNY, THOMAS P. . . . .	Private	2472756	Sept. 27, 1918	G
B	KEULER, HENRY. . . . .	Private	1209406	Sept. 1, 1918	S
B	KIERNAN, VINCENT J. . . . .	Bugler	1209407	Oct. 18, 1918	S
A	KRALINGER, HENRY A. . . . .	Private	2430422	Sept. 30, 1918	G
D	KRUMEICH, HERBERT P. . . . .	Sergeant	1225172	Sept. 1, 1918	S
A	LAHEY, JOHN J. . . . .	Private	2672160	Aug. 31, 1918	G
A	LAY, CHARLES J. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1209285	Sept. 29, 1918	G
D	LEDERER, ROBERT. . . . .	Private	1200204	Sept. 3, 1918	G
C	LEONARD, LAWRENCE C. . . . .	Private	1200116	Sept. 27, 1918	S
C	McCARROLL, THOMAS J. . . . .	Private	1209486	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	McCARTHY, JOHN J. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1209234	Oct. 19, 1918	S
D	McCARTHY, MICHAEL J. . . . .	Private	1200209	Oct. 16, 1918	S
D	McCAULEY, THOMAS. . . . .	Corporal	1200162	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	McCAULEY, THOMAS. . . . .	Sergeant	1200162	Oct. 16, 1918	S
D	McCONNELL, JOHN W. . . . .	Private	1200210	Oct. 16, 1918	S
A	McDONALD, BART R. . . . .	Private	2671839	Sept. 8, 1918	G
A	McDONALD, HARRY F. . . . .	Private	2670860	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	McHUGH, DANIEL H. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	2672863	Sept. 29, 1918	G
C	McLOUGHLIN, HUGH. . . . .	Private	1209572	Sept. 27, 1918	G
D	McNALLY, FRANCIS A. . . . .	Private	2450683	Sept. 2, 1918	G
D	McNAMARA, ALBERT W. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1200213	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	MACAULAY, FRANK A. . . . .	Corporal	1209235	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	MACKLIN, JOHN F. . . . .	Private	1209291	Sept. 27, 1918	R
B	MATTHEWS, GEORGE, JR. . . . .	2nd Lt.	. . . . .	Oct. 18, 1918	S
C	MATTHEWS, IRVING R. . . . .	Sergeant	1209463	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	MEEKER, DAYTON B. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1209237	Sept. 28, 1918	G
C	MENDEL, KENNETH E. . . . .	Private	1209534	Sept. 27, 1918	G
A	MERRITT, DANIEL A. . . . .	Pvt. 1st	1209238	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	MOFFATT, JOHN. . . . .	Private	2670696	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	MONTY, FRANK E. . . . .	Private	1200216	Sept. 2, 1918	G
A	MOONEY, GEORGE J. . . . .	Private	2671529	Sept. 28, 1918	S
B	MOTT, HERBERT E. . . . .	Private	1209415	Oct. 18, 1918	S
D	MUCHNICK, WILLIAM. . . . .	Private	1950984	Oct. 17, 1918	S
C	MUNRO, WILLIAM W. . . . .	Private	1209485	Sept. 28, 1918	S
C	NEVINS, WILLIAM E. . . . .	Private	1209487	Oct. 17, 1918	G
C	O'BRIEN, THOMAS J. . . . .	Private	2671606	Sept. 28, 1918	R
B	O'KEEFE, JOHN P. . . . .	Sergeant	1225221	Oct. 18, 1918	S
B	O'NEILL, JOHN J. . . . .	Private	2670108	Oct. 17, 1918	S
B	PEARCE, HAROLD. . . . .	Corporal	1209365	Oct. 18, 1918	G
C	POLHEMUS, EUGENE D. . . . .	Corporal	1209489	Oct. 17, 1918	G

## APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date	
A	POPHAM, LEWIS C.....	Pvt. 1st	1209242	Sept. 28, 1918	G
D	PORTER, DAVID J.....	Pvt. 1st	1200222	Sept. 2, 1918	SS
D	POWELL, THOMAS C.....	Private	2430462	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	PREUTER, DAVID J.....	Pvt. 1st	1950990	Sept. 2, 1918	G
D	PREUTER, DAVID J.....	Pvt. 1st	1950990	Sept. 28, 1918	S
D	RAMPE, ARTHUR B.....	Private	2670408	Sept. 3, 1918	G
C	RANDALL, HARRY P.....	Corporal	1209492	Oct. 17, 1918	G
A	REAM, FRED H.....	Private	2430466	Sept. 27, 1918	S
A	REDICK, EDWARD J.....	Private	1209304	Oct. 18, 1918	S
A	REINHARDT, CLARENCE R....	Sergeant	1209193	Sept. 30, 1918	S
B	RICHARDS, JOHN T.....	Private	1950901	Oct. 18, 1918	S
D	RICHARDS, VICTOR W.....	Private	2671872	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	RIGEL, ARLIE L.....	Pvt. 1st	1950996	Sept. 2, 1918	G
D	ROE, MARTIN.....	Private	2671551	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	ROLFF, ANDREW W.....	Private	1200223	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	ROSENSTOCK, HARRY.....	Pvt. 1st	1209245	Sept. 29, 1918	G
A	RUPPRECHT, EMIL W.....	Private	1209307	Sept. 28, 1918	G
A	RUSSELL, JAMES G.....	Pvt. 1st	1209246	Sept. 27, 1918	S
C	SABIN, CHARLES D., JR.....	Sergeant	1209493	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	SAMON, JAMES G.....	Cook	1209308	Sept. 30, 1918	G
B	SCHMIDLIN, FRANK.....	Pvt. 1st	1209423	July 26, 1918	S
B	SIEBERT, GEORGE E.....	Corporal	2669478	July 26, 1918	S
B	SIEGMUND, FRANK.....	Private	2672004	Sept. 29, 1918	S
D	SPAULDING, MICHAEL J.....	Private	2670259	Sept. 2, 1918	SS
O	SPRAGUE, BURTON G.....	Private	1209597	Oct. 18, 1918	G
D	SPRING, ARTHUR J.....	Private	1200209	Oct. 16, 1918	S
B	STACK, CHARLES E.....	Corporal	1209333	Sept. 30, 1918	R
D	STANSFIELD, GEORGE E., JR...	Sergeant	1200104	Sept. 3, 1918	G
A	STARCK, WALTER A.....	Sergeant	1209310	Aug. 31, 1918	R
C	STEJSKAL, GEORGE.....	Private	2670669	Oct. 17, 1918	S
B	STEWART, CLARENCE R.....	Pvt. 1st	2450239	Oct. 18, 1918	S
D	STILLMAN, HUGH DE Y.....	2nd Lt.	.....	Sept. 3, 1918	G
B	STOCKER, FREDERICK.....	Private	2670167	Oct. 18, 1918	S
D	STOKELY, DRAYTON A.....	Pvt. 1st	1951010	Sept. 27, 1918	S
D	SULLIVAN, JOSEPH P.....	Private	2670497	Sept. 1, 1918	S
D	SULLIVAN, JOSEPH P.....	Private	2670497	Oct. 17, 1918	S
D	SUTTON, RUSSELL G.....	Private	408766	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	SUTTON, RUSSELL G.....	Private	408766	Oct. 16, 1918	S
D	TURNER, FRANK.....	Private	1951016	Oct. 17, 1918	S
B	TIERNY, JOHN W.....	Pvt. 1st	1209432	Oct. 17, 1918	S
A	VANDERVEER, FRANK G.....	Mess Sgt.	1209179	Sept. 30, 1918	G
D	VELIA, ROY.....	Private	2669990	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	VOORHEES, HAROLD O.....	Corporal	1200232	Sept. 2, 1918	G
A	WHITEHEAD, ALLYN G.....	Pvt. 1st	1209253	Sept. 27, 1918	S



## APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Rank	No.	Date	
D	WILKINSON, WALTER F.....	Private	1200237	Sept. 2, 1918	G
D	WILLIAMS, BAILEY.....	Private	1200238	Sept. 3, 1918	G
D	WILLIAMS, BAILEY.....	Corporal	1200238	Oct. 17, 1918	S
D	WOODRUFF, CHARLES S.....	Pvt. 1st	1200172	Aug. 23, 1918	S
D	YORKE, WILLIAM.....	Private	1200239	Sept. 28, 1918	S

## ACCIDENTALLY WOUNDED

B	BIANCO, VIRGINIO.....	Private	2669764	Oct. 3, 1918	
---	-----------------------	---------	---------	--------------	--

## APPENDIX "D"

### SUMMARY OF CASUALTIES

#### *105th Machine Gun Battalion*

##### KILLED IN ACTION\*

Company.....	A	B	C	D	Hqts.	San.	Ord.	Total
Aug. 14, 1918.....		2	..	..	..	..	..	2
Sept. 2, 1918.....		..	..	5	..	..	..	5
Sept. 27, 1918.....	5	1	2	2	..	..	..	10
Sept. 28, 1918.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Sept. 29, 1918.....	..	..	1	..	..	..	..	1
Sept. 30, 1918.....	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	1
Oct. 16, 1918.....	..	..	..	6	..	..	..	6
Oct. 17, 1918.....	..	2	6	5	..	..	..	13
	6	5	9	19	0	0	0	39

##### WOUNDED IN ACTION\*\*

Company.....	A	B	C	D	Hqts.	San.	Ord.	Total <sup>1</sup>
July 26, 1918.....	..	2	..	..	..	..	..	2
July 31, 1918.....	..	..	..	..	..	1	..	1
Aug. 23, 1918.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Aug. 27, 1918.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Aug. 31, 1918.....	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	3
Sept. 1, 1918.....	..	2	..	2	..	..	..	4
Sept. 2, 1918.....	..	..	..	10	..	..	..	10
Sept. 3, 1918.....	..	..	..	25	..	..	..	25
Sept. 26, 1918.....	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Sept. 27, 1918.....	21	1	7	2	..	..	..	31
Sept. 28, 1918.....	9	1	2	3	..	..	..	15
Sept. 29, 1918.....	7	1	1	..	..	..	..	9
Sept. 30, 1918.....	4	2	..	..	..	..	..	6
Oct. 3, 1918.....	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Oct. 16, 1918.....	..	..	..	9	..	..	..	9
Oct. 17, 1918.....	1	5	21	6	..	..	..	33
Oct. 18, 1918.....	3	8	..	..	..	..	2	13
Oct. 19, 1918.....	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	1
	49	24	31	59	0	1	2	166

\*Including those who died of wounds.

\*\*Including officers: 1 of "B," 1 of "C," 3 of "D."



## APPENDICES

### DIED OF DISEASE

Company.....	A	B	C	D	Hqts.	San.	Ord.	Total
April 8, 1918.....	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Oct. 27, 1918.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Oct. 28, 1918.....	..	..	1	..	..	..	..	1
Nov. 5, 1918.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
Nov. 8, 1918.....	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Dec. 1918.....	..	2	2	..	1	..	..	5
Dec. 30, 1918.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Feb. 6, 1918.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Mar. 5, 1918.....	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Mar. 6, 1918.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
Mar. 7, 1918.....	..	1	..	..	1	..	..	2
Mar. 13, 1918.....	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	1
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	1	6	3	3	4	0	0	17

Total deaths..... 56

Total casualties.....222

*APPENDIX "E"*

NATURE OF WOUNDS

NATURE OF WOUNDS OCCURRING

Company.....	A	B	C	D	Hqts.	San.	Ord.	Total
Shell fire.....	21	20	21	23	0	1	0	86
Gas.....	21	2	8	32	0	0	2	65
Small arms fire.....	7	1	2	1	0	0	0	11
Shell shock.....	0	0	0	3	0	0	0	3
Accident.....	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1
Total.....	49	24	31	59	0	1	2	166



APPENDIX "F"

DECORATIONS AND CITATIONS  
OFFICERS

BELGIAN CROIX DE GUERRE

SECOND LIEUTENANT THEODORE CRANE

DISTINGUISHED SERVICE CROSS

SECOND LIEUTENANT GEORGE MATTHEWS, JR.

CITATION BY GENERAL PERSHING

CAPTAIN NATHANIEL H. EGGLESTON

CAPTAIN STANTON WHITNEY

CITATIONS BY 27TH DIVISION

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

ANDERSON, B. R.....	S. O. 39	JENNINGS, H. B.....	S. O. 87
BALL, A., 3rd.....	S. O. 39	KEYSER, C. D.....	S. O. 87
BALL, A., 3rd.....	S. O. 87	LEAKE, R. H.....	S. O. 49
BARTHMAN, W. C.....	S. O. 87	LYON, R. G.....	S. O. 86
BASS, A. B.....	S. O. 87	McCASKEY, R. D.....	S. O. 86
BIGLOW, L. H.....	S. O. 49	McLEER, R. A.....	S. O. 87
BIGLOW, L. H.....	S. O. 49	MATTHEWS, G., JR.....	S. O. 86
COOK, J. F.....	S. O. 87	MULCAHY, J.....	S. O. 87
DOWNEY, H. L.....	S. O. 87	REYNOLDS, J.....	S. O. 52
DURHAM, K.....	S. O. 49	SNARE, F., JR.....	S. O. 87
DURHAM, K.....	S. O. 49	STILLMAN, H. DEY.....	S. O. 87
EGGLESTON, N. H.....	S. O. 26	WHITNEY, S.....	S. O. 39
EGGLESTON, N. H.....	S. O. 26	WHITNEY, S.....	S. O. 87
FLASH, E. S., JR.....	S. O. 26	WRIGHT, W. R.....	S. O. 87
GRACE, F. H.....	S. O. 39		

S. O. 26.....	Jan. 26, 1919
S. O. 39.....	Feb. 8, 1919
S. O. 49.....	Feb. 18, 1919
S. O. 86.....	Mar. 27, 1919
S. O. 87.....	Mar. 29, 1919
S. O. 52.....	Feb. 21, 1919

## APPENDIX "G"

# DECORATIONS AND CITATIONS ENLISTED MEN

### CONGRESSIONAL MEDAL OF HONOR

SERGEANT REIDAR WAALER (1209189) Company A.

#### *Citation*

"For conspicuous gallantry and intrepidity, above and beyond the call of duty, in action with the enemy near Ronssoy, France, September 27, 1918. Sergeant Waaler, in the face of heavy artillery and machine gun fire, crawled forward to a burning British tank, in which some of the crew were imprisoned, and succeeded in rescuing two men. Although the tank was then burning fiercely, and contained ammunition which was likely to explode at any time, this soldier immediately returned to the tank and entering it, made a search for the other occupants, remaining until he satisfied himself that there were no more living men in the tank."

### BRITISH DISTINGUISHED CONDUCT MEDAL

SERGEANT REIDAR WAALER (1209189) Company A.

#### *Citation*

"For conspicuous gallantry and heroism. On the morning of September 27, 1918, during an attack on the Hindenburg Line, just east of Ronssoy, France, Sergeant Waaler left shelter and crawled forward in the open under the enemy's heavy shell and machine gun fire, to a burning British tank (No. 9130, "A" Co., 4th Battalion Tanks) and in spite of the fact that the tank was blazing fiercely, he entered the same and rescued two of the crew and returned for the third man, but found that this man was already dead. In effecting these rescues, Sergeant Waaler showed magnificent courage and bravery in repeatedly entering the burning tank, which contained a large quantity of high explosive shells and was in close proximity to a number of land mines besides being under heavy shell and machine gun fire."



## APPENDICES

### FRENCH MEDAILLE MILITAIRE

SERGEANT REIDAR WAALER (1209189) Company A.

#### *Citation*

“Après approbation du Général Commandant en Chef les Forces expéditionnaires Américaines en France, le Maréchal de France, Commandant en Chef les Armées Françaises de l’Est cite à l’Ordre de L’Armée:

“\*WAALER, REIDAR, Sergeant, 105<sup>e</sup> Bataillon de Mitrailleuses, Compagnie A. Matricule 1209189:

“Sous-Officier d’un courage et d’un dévouement admirables. Le 27 Septembre 1918, a rampé sous le feu violent de l’ennemi jusqu’à un tank Anglais en flammes sauvant quelques uns des occupants qui y étaient emprisonnés. Malgré l’imminence du danger provenant de la violence de l’incendie et des matières explosives qui y étaient contenues, il retourna dans le tank qu’il ne quitta, que lorsque ses investigations y eurent prouvé qu’il ne contenait plus de soldats vivants.”

Au Grand Quartier General le 13 Avril 1919.

PETAIN.

Ordre No. 16,043 “D” (Extrait).

(Translation)

#### *Citation*

“With the approbation of the Commander in Chief of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, the Marshal of France, Commander in Chief of the French Armies of the East, cites in the Order of the Army:

“\*WAALER, REIDAR, Sergeant, Co. A, 105th Machine Gun Battalion, Serial No. 1209189.

“Non-commissioned officer of admirable courage and devotion. September 27, 1918, under a heavy enemy fire he crept up to a blazing English tank and rescued some of the occupants who were imprisoned within it. In spite of the imminent danger arising from the violence of the blaze and the explosives contained in the tank, he returned to it and did not leave it until his investigations proved that it contained no more living soldiers.”

At General Headquarters, April 13, 1919.

PETAIN.

Order No. 16,043 “D” (Extract).

### FRENCH CROIX DE GUERRE (WITH PALM)

SERGEANT REIDAR WAALER (1209189) Company A.

#### *Citation*

(As for the MEDAILLE MILITAIRE)

\*Appears as WALLER, REIDER.

APPENDICES

MONTENEGRO MEDAL FOR BRAVERY (SILVER)

SERGEANT REIDAR WAALER (1209189) Company A.

Citation

BY THE GRACE OF GOD  
HIS MAJESTY  
NICHOLAS I

KING AND SOVEREIGN OF MONTENEGRO

Is pleased to confer upon \*WAALER, REIDAR, Sergeant, for military services in the war of 1914-18,

SILVER MEDAL FOR BRAVERY  
No. 287

Nouilly on Seine, May 31, 1919.

CITED BY GENERAL PERSHING

ENLISTED MEN

LANPHEAR, VERNON P., 2671248, Pvt. Co. B.

CITATIONS BY 27TH DIVISION

ENLISTED MEN

Co.	Name	S. O.	Co.	Name	S. O.
C	ABRAMS, A.	26	D	BRINKMAN, V.	26
A	ADLER, F. A.	86	D	BRINKMAN, V.	49
S	ALFKE, H. G.	49	H	BROSTROM, C. P.	49
A	ALLEN, M. B.	86	D	BROWN, R. J.	86
B	ANDERSON, R. A.	86	D	BRYAN, G. R.	26
A	ARNOLD, F. X.	86	B	CARVER, R. M.	86
A	BABIN, J. G.	49	C	CASEY, M. F.	86
C	BABINSKI, A.	87	D	CLANCY, F. W.	26
D	BEALIN, J. J., JR.	86	C	COBB, W. B.	26
B	BIRKINS, M. E.	86	B	COPPINGER, W. J.	49

\*Appears as VAALER REIDER.



# APPENDICES

Co.	Name	S. O.	Co.	Name	S. O.
B	COX, C. A.....	26	D	LEVY, A. H.....	49
D	CRISE, W. B.....	49	C	LYSTER, G. E.....	49
C	CROWNE, T. H.....	89	C	MCCARROLL, T. J.....	26
D	DAVIS, J. W.....	47	B	MCDONALD, J. R.....	26
D	DAVIS, J. W.....	49	B	MCDONALD, J. R.....	26
A	DAY, E. A.....	33	C	MAGRUDER, D. D.....	26
B	DEBEVOISE, W. E.....	49	C	MAGRUDER, D. D.....	26
H	DEHAYES, L. A.....	49	A	MAHER, J. P.....	86
H	DEHAYES, L. A.....	49	A	MARTENS, W. C.....	86
C	DEVLIN, C. A.....	49	S	MARTIN, R. D.....	86
D	DILLON, B. E.....	26	C	MATTHEWS, I. R.....	26
B	DRABBLE, P. M.....	86	C	MATTHEWS, I. R.....	26
D	DURNEY, E. J.....	26	A	MENENDEZ, C. M.....	86
B	ELLIS, F. H.....	26	A	MERRITT, D. H.....	26
A	EYPPER, N. K.....	49	A	MERRITT, D. H.....	26
D	FALLON, J. R.....	86	C	MESSINGER, G. I.....	87
B	FISHER, H. M., JR.....	49	H	MILLER, R. A.....	49
D	FITZGERALD, J. H.....	49	C	MONTGOMERY, J. R.....	87
B	FRITSCH, A. W.....	49	D	MONTY, F. E.....	26
B	FRUIN, J. G.....	86	B	NAUGHTON, F. J.....	86
S	GARRITY, H. F.....	49	C	O'BRIEN, J. L., JR.....	26
C	GORDON, M. T.....	26	C	O'BRIEN, J. L., JR.....	87
C	GORDON, R. C.....	87	B	O'KEEFE, J. P.....	86
O	GORMAN, B. H.....	49	A	PAINE, C. E.....	26
D	GRACE, H. G.....	26	C	PEARCE, L. S.....	86
H	GRANGER, W. T.....	49	C	PULFORD, M. R.....	26
H	GRANGER, W. T.....	49	D	RATCHICK, L. E.....	86
A	HALPIN, J. H.....	86	B	RICHARDSON, C. O.....	86
D	HENRIKSEN, A.....	26	D	RIGEL, A. L.....	26
D	HILL, E. K.....	26	B	ROSE, D.....	86
C	HOAG, W. K.....	87	C	ROSS, E. D.....	26
C	HOLLAND, W.....	87	C	SABIN, C. D., JR.....	87
D	HUGHES, S. D.....	86	C	SHEEHAN, M. M.....	26
C	HUNT, LER.....	26	B	SHERIDAN, H. F.....	49
A	HUNTER, L. M.....	86	A	SHEVLIN, M. J.....	86
D	IRWIN, E.....	26	A	SIMONSON, H. S.....	49
A	JEFFERSON, F.....	86	A	SIMPSON, P. T.....	86
C	JULIAN, T.....	86	O	SPRAGUE, B. G.....	49
B	KITCHING, L. J.....	86	B	STEWART, C. R.....	86
D	KUHN, R. C.....	26	H	SULZER, R. M.....	49
B	LANPHEAR, V. P.....	49	H	SULZER, R. M.....	49
B	LEEDER, J. C.....	86	B	TIERNY, J. W.....	26
D	LEONARD, J. M.....	26	B	VAN DOHLEN, H. A.....	26
C	LEONARD, L. C.....	26	B	WEEKS, S. M.....	86

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	S. O.	Co.	Name	S. O.
C	WERLEMAN, F. H.....	26	D	ZAGAT, W.....	49
D	WILLIAMS, B.....	26	D	ZAGAT, W.....	49
D	WOOD, H. M.....	26	D	ZINKAND, J. B.....	86
A	WOOD, S. G.....	86			

S. O. 26.....	Jan. 26, 1919
S. O. 33.....	Feb. 2, 1919
S. O. 49.....	Feb. 18, 1919
S. O. 86.....	Mar. 27, 1919
S. O. 87.....	Mar. 29, 1919



*APPENDIX "H"*  
**BATTLES AND ENGAGEMENTS**

SILVER BANDS  
authorized for the  
COLORS  
of the  
105TH MACHINE GUN BATTALION

**DEFENSIVE SECTOR:**

DICKEBUSCH LAKE AND SCHERPENBERG SECTORS.  
July 9, 1918, to August 30, 1918.

**YPRES-LYS OFFENSIVE:**

August 31, 1918, to September 2, 1918.

**SOMME OFFENSIVE:**

September 24, 1918, to October 20, 1918.

## APPENDIX "I"

### ENEMY OPPOSED TO BATTALION

#### DICKEBUSCH LAKE AND SCHERPENBERG SECTORS:

*July 9 to August 19, 1918:* East Poperinghe Line (Belgium, vicinity Mt. Kemmel).

This action consisted in constructing and occupying the second position opposite Mt. Kemmel during a time when the enemy was expected to make heavy attacks. The position was under close observation from Mt. Kemmel and was subjected to observed artillery fire by day and continued fire by night, inflicting daily casualties. The position was occupied by three battalions of infantry and one machine gun battalion at a time with six infantry battalions in reserve. Regiments alternated.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

Divisions of Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria's Group of Armies.

*August 20 to August 30, 1918:* Dickebusch Lake Sector (Belgium, vicinity Mt. Kemmel).

This action consisted in holding the Dickebusch Sector Front Line, repelling raids, making raids and patrols, being under continual artillery and machine gun fire with perfect observation from enemy positions on Mt. Kemmel.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

Divisions of Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria's Group of Armies.

#### YPRES-LYS OFFENSIVE:

*August 31 to September 2, 1918:* Vierstraat Ridge (Belgium, vicinity Mt. Kemmel).

This engagement was an advance to occupy this ridge and Mt. Kemmel from which the enemy was believed to be retiring. The enemy was found to be withdrawing his main force to Wyschaete Ridge, but leaving machine gun nests to hold as long as possible and keeping the whole terrain covered with artillery fire. Our troops continued a following action with artillery and machine gun preparation and action, meeting strong resistance, including counter attacks by enemy infantry to the east of the slope of Vierstraat Ridge. The 30th American Division on our left, the 34th British



## APPENDICES

Division on our right and other corps of the 2nd British Army further south, participated in this engagement.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

236th Infantry Division.

52nd Infantry Division.

8th Infantry Division.

### SOMME OFFENSIVE:

*September 27 and 28, 1918:* The Knoll, Guillemont Farm, Quennemont Farm (France, vicinity Le Catalet).

This operation was a planned attack with tanks, artillery and machine gun barrages to capture the strong advance line of the Hindenburg system. The 30th American Division on our right strengthened our line; no other troops participating.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

185th Infantry Division.

121st Infantry Division.

54th Infantry Division.

75th Rifle Division.

2nd Guard Division.

*September 29 and 30, 1918:* Hindenburg Line (France, vicinity Bony).

This battle was a prepared attack with the 3rd British Corps on our left, the 2nd American Corps (27th and 30th Divisions), the Australian Corps and the 9th British Corps participating, in connection with other British Corps to the left and the French Army to the right.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

252nd Infantry Division.

185th Infantry Division.

121st Infantry Division.

54th Infantry Division.

75th Rifle Division.

2nd Guard Division.

*October 17, 1918:* La Selle River (France, vicinity of St. Souplet).

This battle was a prepared attack, the enemy having made a determined stand, using the stream as a defence. The 3rd and the 9th British Corps, the 2nd American Corps participated in connection with the 10th French Army to the right.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

243rd Infantry Division.

204th Infantry Division.

24th Infantry Division.

15th Rifle Division.

3rd Naval Division.

## APPENDICES

*October 18, 1918:* Jonc de Mer Ridge (France, vicinity Arbre Guernon).

This battle was a prepared attack. The 3rd and the 9th British Corps and the 2nd American Corps participated in connection with the 10th French Army to the right.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

243rd Infantry Division.

204th Infantry Division.

24th Infantry Division.

15th Rifle Division.

3rd Naval Division.

*October 19, 1918:* St. Maurice River (France, vicinity Catillon).

This engagement was an advance, including an attack on machine gun nests, with enemy artillery and infantry resistance. The 3rd and the 9th British Corps and the 2nd American Corps participated in connection with the 10th French Army to the left.

Enemy opposite front of 27th Division:

243rd Infantry Division (Parts of).

204th Infantry Division (Parts of).

24th Infantry Division (Parts of).

15th Rifle Division (Parts of).



## APPENDIX "J"

### REPORTS BY COMPANIES

#### VIERSTRAAT RIDGE

*August 31 to September 3, 1918:*

Major Commanding.....	KENNETH GARDNER, Major.
Adjutant.....	THEODORE CRANE, 1st Lt.
Supply Officer.....	RAYMOND A. McLEER, 1st Lt.
Bn. Intelligence Officer.....	KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.
Surgeon.....	CHARLES D. KEYSER, 1st Lt.
Dentist.....	JOSEPH MULCAHY, 1st Lt.
Train Officer.....	FREDERICK SNARE, JR., 2nd Lt.
Chaplain.....	ARCHER B. BASS.

Rear Bn. Hdqts.....27 L 14 c 9070  
Advance Bn Hdqts.....28 G 23 d 9955 } on all four days.  
Transport Hdqts.....27 L 14 c 8040 }

#### BATTALION CASUALTIES:

##### Killed:

Co. A None.  
B None.  
C None.  
D 5 on Sept. 2.  
Total, 5.

##### Wounded:

Co. A Aug. 31, 3 by enemy shell fire.  
B Sept. 1, 2 by enemy shell fire.  
C 0  
D Sept. 1, 2 by enemy shell fire.  
Sept. 2, 1 by enemy shell fire.  
Sept. 2, 9 gassed.  
Sept. 3, 25 gassed (including 2 officers).  
Total, 42.

#### OFFICERS AT SCHOOL:

Co. A WILLIAM C. BARTHMAN, 1st Lt.  
B JOHN J. FLEMING, 1st Lt.  
D FRANK H. GRACE, 2nd Lt.

## APPENDICES

C ROBERT H. LEAKE, 1st Lt.

B JOHN REYNOLDS, 1st Lt.

Co. C, JOSEPH G. GALVIN, 2nd Lt., did not report until Sept. 3, 1918.

### COMPANY A AT VIERSTRAAT RIDGE

*August 31 to September 3, 1918:*

Commanding Officer.....CAPTAIN LUCIUS H. BIGLOW, JR.

C. O. 1st Platoon.....1ST LT. JOSEPH F. COOK.

C. O. 2nd Platoon.....2ND LT. HARRY B. JENNINGS.

C. O. 3rd Platoon.....2ND LT. HAROLD L. DOWNEY.

Company Hdqts., N 1 b 2565.

*August 31:*

1st Platoon Hdqts., N 2 c 8775.

Gun 1 N 9 d 2311.

2 N 9 d 2720.

3 N 8 b 7540.

4 N 8 b 8343.

2nd Platoon Hdqts., N 3 d 5515.

Gun 5 N 9 a 7030.

6 N 9 a 6535.

7 N 3 d 5010 (Concrete emplacement).

8 N 3 d 5515 (Concrete emplacement).

3rd Platoon Hdqts., N 4 a 1055.

Gun 9 N 3 c 5565.

10 N 3 a 7000.

11 N 3 b 8035.

12 N 3 b 8040.

Harrassing fire by 2nd and 3rd Platoons.

*September 1:*

No changes in positions. No firing as own troops could not be located.

*September 2:*

No changes in positions. No firing as own troops could not be located.

*September 3:*

Relieved night of Sept. 2-3 by 41st Bn. M. G. C. B. E. F.

### COMPANY B AT VIERSTRAAT RIDGE

*August 31 to September 3, 1918:*

Commanding Officer.....CAPTAIN NATHANIEL H. EGGLESTON.

C. O. 1st Platoon.....2ND LT. GEORGE A. MATTHEWS, JR.

C. O. 2nd Platoon.....2ND LT. ROBERT D. McCASKEY.

C. O. 3rd Platoon.....2ND LT. RICHARD G. LYON.

Company Hdqts. at Albermarle House, 28NW H 27 a 1835.



## APPENDICES

### *August 31:*

1st Platoon Hqts., Burgomaster's House, H 34 a 5290.

- Gun 9 H 26 c 6588 (Pill Box).
- 10 H 27 d 2028 (Pill Box).
- 11 H 27 d 7000 (Pill Box).
- 12 H 27 a 9310.

2nd Platoon Hdqts., H 34 a 5290.

- Gun 1 H 33 d 8082 (Concrete Emplacement).
- 2 H 33 d 8785.
- 3 H 34 c 8580 (S. O. S. Gun).
- 4 H 34 c 8070 (S. O. S. Gun).

3rd Platoon Hdqts., H 27 a 1835.

- Gun 5 H 33 c 9098 (S. O. S. Gun).
- 6 H 33 c 9898 (S. O. S. Gun).
- 7 H 27 d 7962 (Pill Box).
- 8 H 28 c 5466.

Harrassing fire by 2nd and 3rd Platoons.

### *September 1:*

1st Platoon Hdqts. (at 4:30 A. M.), N 5 d 1050.

2nd Platoon Hdqts. (As on Aug. 31).

3rd Platoon Hdqts. (As on Aug. 31).

No firing as advanced outposts of the 105th infantry could not definitely be located.

### *September 2:*

1st Platoon Hdqts., Captain's Post, N 5 d 5525.

- Gun 9 A. M. at N 12 a 1582; P. M. at N 12 a 7050.
- 10 A. M. at N 12 a 1582; P. M. at N 12 a 7050.
- 11 A. M. at N 12 a 0878; P. M. at N 12 b 3070.
- 12 A. M. at N 12 a 0878; P. M. at N 12 b 3070.

2nd Platoon Hdqts. (LT. LYON), N 5 d 5525.

- Gun 1 N 5 d 6515.
- 2 N 5 d 6515.
- 3 N 11 b 5585.
- 4 N 11 b 5585.

3rd Platoon Hdqts. (LT. McCASKEY), H 34 Central. (In reserve.)

No firing as 105th infantry advanced outposts could not be located.

### *September 3:*

Relief of all guns completed by 41st Bn. M. G. C. B. E. F. at 3:00 A. M.

Company returned to Rear Battalion Headquarters.

### COMPANY C AT VIERSTRAAT RIDGE

### *August 31 to September 3, 1918:*

Commanding Officer . . . . . CAPTAIN ROBERT R. MOLYNEUX.

C. O. 1st Platoon . . . . . 1ST LT. EDWARD S. FLASH, JR.

## APPENDICES

C. O. 2nd Platoon . . . . . 2ND LT. WARD H. FARNHAM.

C. O. 3rd Platoon . . . . . SGT. JAMES H. ROBINSON.

Company Hdqts., Walker Farm, H 27 b 6570.

*August 31:*

1st Platoon Hdqts., H 35 b 6027.

Gun 1 N 5 b 1748.

2 N 5 b 2660.

3 H 36 c 8545.

4 H 36 c 6552.

2nd Platoon Hdqts., H 29 c 0295.

Gun 5 H 35 a 2010 (S. O. S. Gun).

6 H 35 a 2520 (S. O. S. Gun).

7 H 29 c 8520.

8 H 29 c 9742.

3rd Platoon Hdqts.

Gun 9 H 34 b 2577 (S. O. S. Gun).

10 H 34 b 2795 (S. O. S. Gun).

11 H 28 d 3050 (Pill Box) (S. O. S. Gun).

12 H 28 d 3550 (S. O. S. Gun).

Harrassing fire by all Platoons.

*September 1:*

Same positions. No firing.

*September 2:*

Same positions. No firing.

*September 3:*

Relieved night Sept. 2-3 by 41st Bn. M. G. C. B. E. F.

### COMPANY D AT VIERSTRAAT RIDGE

*August 31 to September 3, 1918:*

Commanding Officer . . . . . CAPTAIN STANTON WHITNEY.

C. O. 1st Platoon . . . . . 1ST LT. ALWYN BALL, 3rd.

C. O. 2nd Platoon . . . . . 2ND LT. BERT R. ANDERSON.

C. O. 3rd Platoon . . . . . 2ND LT. HYGH DEY. STILLMAN.

Company Hdqts., N 1 b 2565.

*August 31:*

1st Platoon Hdqts., N 1 b 2565.

Gun 1 N 1 b 2555 (Concrete Emplacement).

2 N 1 b 3060 (Concrete Emplacement).

3 H 31 d 9000 (Pill Box).

4 N 2 a 2070.



## APPENDICES

2nd Platoon Hdqts., H 33 c 1010.

Gun 5 N 2 d 2060 (S. O. S. Gun).  
6 N 2 d 2070 (S. O. S. Gun).  
7 N 3 a 2095 (S. O. S. Gun).  
8 H 33 c 2010 (S. O. S. Gun).

3rd Platoon Hdqts., H 32 d 2020.

Gun 9 H 32 d 2020.  
10 H 32 c 9566.  
11 H 26 d 7515.  
12 H 26 d 6520 (Splinter Proof).

Harrassing fire by 2nd Platoon.

### *September 1:*

1st Platoon Hdqts. (As on Aug. 31).

2nd Platoon Hdqts., N 10 b 3070.

(Guns in trench in vicinity.)

3rd Platoon Hdqts., N 10 b 3070.

(Guns in trench in vicinity.)

2nd Platoon and two guns of 3rd Platoon fired for seven minutes on Chinese Trench (N 18 a, N 17 b, N 17 d) about 5:00 P. M. Guns positions at N 10 b 9530.

### *September 2:*

Same data as for Sept. 1. No firing as 106th infantry forward outposts could not be definitely located.

### *September 3:*

Relieved at 11:00 A. M. by 41st Bn. M. G. C. B. E. F.

## HINDENBURG LINE

### *September 27 to 29, 1918:*

Major Commanding. . . . . KENNETH GARDNER, Major.  
Adjutant. . . . . THEODORE CRANE, 1st Lt.  
Bn. Intelligence Officer. . . . . KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.  
Supply Officer. . . . . RAYMOND A. McLEER, 1st Lt.  
Transport Officer. . . . . FREDERICK SNARE, JR., 2nd Lt.  
Chaplain. . . . . ARCHER B. BASS, 1st Lt.  
Surgeon. . . . . CHARLES D. KAYSER, Captain.  
Dentist, JOSEPH MULCAHY, 1st Lt.

(Map Reference Ricqueval, Parts of 62C NE & 62B NW.)

Rear Battalion Hdqts., 62C E 7 c 3050.

Advance Battalion Hdqts., 62C F 21 b 1510.

## APPENDICES

### BATTALION CASUALTIES:

#### Killed:

Co. A	Sept. 27	5
	Sept. 29	1
B	Sept. 27	1
C	Sept. 27	2
	Sept. 29	1
D	Sept. 27	2
	Sept. 28	1

Total, 13.

#### Wounded:

Co. A	Sept. 27	21
	Sept. 28	9
	Sept. 29	11
B	Sept. 27	1
	Sept. 28	1
	Sept. 29	3
C	Sept. 27	7
	Sept. 28	2
	Sept. 29	1
D	Sept. 27	2
	Sept. 28	3

Total, 61.

### OFFICERS AT SCHOOL:

Co. A	WILLIAM C. BARTHMAN, 1st Lt.
C	WARD H. FARNHAM, 2nd Lt.
B	JOHN J. FLEMING, 1st Lt.
D	FRANK H. GRACE, 2nd Lt.
C	ROBERT H. LEAKE, 1st Lt.
B	JOHN REYNOLDS, 1st Lt.

### COMPANY A AT HINDENBURG LINE

*September 27 to 29, 1918.*

Commanding Officer.....LUCIUS H. BIGLOW, JR., Captain.

C. O. 1st Platoon.....JOSEPH F. COOK, 1st Lt.

C. O. 2nd Platoon.....HARRY B. JENNINGS, 2nd Lt.

C. O. 3rd Platoon.....HAROLD L. DOWNEY, 2nd Lt.

Company Hdqts., 62C F 19 d 5020.

*September 27.*

1st Platoon:

Guns from F 17 a 3060 to F 17 a 2585.

2nd Platoon:

Guns from F 17 a 2585 to F 11 c 2010.



## APPENDICES

3rd Platoon:

Guns from F 11 c 2010 to F 11 c 2030.

### DUTIES:

Barrage fire from zero hour (5:30) to Z plus 75.

1st Objective: Zero hour to Z plus 18; 62B A 7 d 9545 to A 7 b 6555.

2nd Objective: Z plus 20 to Z plus 24. Raise 200 yards.

3rd Objective: Z plus 26 to Z plus 30. Raise 200 yards.

4th Objective: Z plus 32 to Z plus 36. Raise 200 yards.

5th Objective: Z plus 38 to Z plus 42. Raise 200 yards.

6th Objective: Z plus 44 to Z plus 48. Raise 200 yards.

7th Objective: Z plus 50 to Z plus 75. Raise 200 yards.

S. O. S. Line, 62B A 9 a 2530 to A 2 d 9030.

*September 28.*

Company Hdqts., 62C F 16 Central to F 16 b 5090.

1st Platoon Hdqts., 62C F 16 Central to F 16 b 5090.

2nd Platoon Hdqts., 62C F 16 Central to F 16 b 5090.

3rd Platoon Hdqts., 62C F 16 Central to F 16 b 5090.

### DUTIES:

In readiness for counter attack.

*September 29:*

Company Hdqts., 62C F 19 d 5020.

(Withdrew to positions of Sept. 28 after barrage fire.)

### DUTIES:

Fired an early morning barrage on S. O. S. Line of Sept. 27.

## COMPANY B AT HINDENBURG LINE

*September 27 to 29, 1918.*

Commanding Officer.....NATHANIEL H. EGLESTON, Captain.

C. O. 1st Platoon.....GEORGE MATTHEWS, JR., 2nd Lt.

C. O. 2nd Platoon.....RICHARD D. McCASKEY, 2nd Lt.

C. O. 3rd Platoon.....RICHARD G. LYON, 2nd Lt.

Company Hdqts., 62 NE F 14 d 9090; F 10 c 3550.

*September 27.*

1st Platoon Hdqts., Lempire Post, F 10 d 4515.

Gun 1 F 10 d 6515.

2 F 10 d 7023.

3 F 10 d 7025.

4 F 10 d 4515.

2nd Platoon Hdqts., Dose Trench, F 10 c 3550.

Gun 5 F 10 c 6045.

6 F 10 c 5050.

7 F 10 c 4060.

8 F 10 c 4065.

## APPENDICES

3rd Platoon Hdqts., Yak Post, F 10 d 2090.

Gun 9 F 10 d 2090.

10 F 10 d 2090.

11 F 10 d 2090.

12 F 10 d 2090.

### DUTIES:

Guns 1, 2, 9, 10, 11, 12: Searching fire on Tombois Road (F 5 d 6030 to A 1 b 6060) from zero hour to Z plus 75. (This task carried out.)

Guns 5, 6, 7, 8: Searching fire on Bird Lane (F 5 a 4020 to X 29 d 2000). (This task not carried out as a raid was being carried on against Lark Post (F 5 b 4090).)

Guns 3, 4: Concentrated fire on Pill Box F 5 d 58. (This task carried out.)

1st Platoon left for Co. C Hdqts. (F 17 c 2070) at 13:45 hours.

### *September 28.*

1st Platoon, F 17 c 2070.

2nd Platoon, Dose Trench.

3rd Platoon, Yak Post.

Position of readiness.

### *September 29.*

1st Platoon, F 17 c 3080.

2nd Platoon, F 11 c 3060.

3rd Platoon, F 11 c 2070.

### DUTIES:

"Fill in Fire" of Cos. A, C and D. Fired from zero hour to zero plus 30 (1st Platoon to Z plus 25).

In afternoon:

1st Platoon, Holland Post, F 17 a Southern.

2nd Platoon, Lempire Post, F 10 d 4515.

3rd Platoon, Yak Post, F 10 d 2090.

Guns 9, 10 at F 10 d 3080.

11, 12 at F 10 a 8020.

### DUTIES (if necessary):

1st Platoon: To cover ground from N to E.

2nd Platoon: Direct fire SE side of Tombois Valley and Road.

3rd Platoon: Guns 9 and 10, direct fire on Knoll. Guns 11 and 12, direct fire on Bird Lane.

1st and 2nd Platoons (two guns from each) delivered harrassing fire during night Sept. 29-30.



APPENDICES  
*MEMORANDA*  
COMPANY B  
HINDENBURG LINE

From: C. O. Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn.

To: C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.

Subject: Report of operations Sept. 23 to Oct. 3, 1918.

*September 23.*

Camped overnight at Lieramont (62 NE E 7 c) as part of battalion.

*September 24.*

Under Voco, Co. B, Captain Egleston commanding, left Lieramont at 7:30 hours and proceeded via Ste. Emilie (62 NE E 24) to the line to relieve Co. A, 18th Bn. Machine Gun Corps. Relief was completed without casualties, the following headquarters and gun positions being taken over:

Co. Hdqts., 62 NE F 14 d 99.

1st Platoon Hdqts., F 10 d 4515 (Lempire Post), Lieut. Matthews commanding.

Gun 1 F 10 d 6515.  
2 F 10 d 7023.  
3 F 10 d 7025.  
4 F 10 d 4515.

2nd Platoon Hdqts., F 10 c 3550, Lieut. McCaskey commanding.

Gun 5 F 10 c 6045.  
6 F 10 c 5050.  
7 F 10 c 4060.  
8 F 10 c 4065.

3rd Platoon Hdqts., F 14 b 9050 (Quid Post), Lieut. Lyon commanding.

Gun 9 In reserve, not mounted.  
10 In reserve, not mounted.  
11 In reserve, not mounted.  
12 In reserve, not mounted.

The commanding officer of the relieved company and the No. 1 of each of the relieved gun teams remained through the night to explain necessary details to the relieving company. About 4,000 rounds were fired during the night; hostile machine gun fire active.

*September 25.*

Usual hostile machine gun fire on position. No firing done. Heavy shelling of area near company headquarters in apparent attempt to reach batteries near by. During evening constant gas shelling of woods in which company headquarters was located.

## APPENDICES

### *September 26.*

At 1:00 A. M. forced to abandon company headquarters until 3:45 A. M. because of gas concentration. Established company headquarters at 7:00 P. M. at F 10 c 3550 and advanced 3rd Platoon, Lt. Lyon commanding, to Yak Post (F 10 d 29) at 10:00 P. M. Order received to lay down flank barrage on morning of Sept. 27. Points to be covered: Tombois Road (F 5 d 63 to A 1 b 66), 6 guns; Pill Box (F d 58), 2 guns, and Bird Lane (F 5 a 42 to X 29 d 20), 4 guns. Had conference at company headquarters during evening with Capt. Bulkley, commanding 3rd Bn. 105th Inf., Capt. Andrews, M. G. Co., 107th Inf., Capt. Bird and Lieut. Higbee, M. G. Co., 105th Inf. Pursuant to orders from battalion commanding officer to get in touch with divisions to the north, I had Lieut. Lyon visit the front line company there and also postponed Bird Lane shoot pending receipt of information.

### *September 27.*

At 2:00 A. M. the following message was sent to commanding officer 105th machine gun battallion:

"Bird Lane cannot be fired on as Co. C, West Suffolks (?) is raiding Lark Post (F 5 b 49). Lieut. Lyon of this company got in touch with commanding officer of raiding party. EGLESTON."

and also the following to commanding officer 3rd battalion 105th infantry:

"Am not firing on Bird Lane as people on left are raiding Lark Post (F 5 b 49). Please acknowledge receipt. EGLESTON."

Receipt of the last message was acknowledged immediately.

At zero hour (5:30 A. M.), guns Nos. 1, 2, 9, 10, 11 and 12 opened fire covering Tombois Road from F 5 d 63 to A 1 b 66 and guns Nos. 3 and 4 fired from zero to Z plus 4 on Pill Box at F d 58. Fire on the near end of Tombois Road was lifted well in advance of the infantry and was concentrated on far end of Tombois Road. All firing ceased at Z plus 75.

About 1:00 P. M. an order was received from the battalion commanding officer stating that Capt. Molyneux had had three guns put out of action and for Lieut. Matthews to proceed immediately with his platoon to reinforce Co. C, reporting to Capt. Molyneux at his headquarters. An order was also received about this time to get ammuration to Co. C immediately as it was urgently needed, the messenger stating verbally that the written message could not express how the need for ammunition was. There were at this time no infantry available, stragglers or otherwise, for a carrying party and it was necessary in order to get the S. A. A. to Co. C to take not only all the signalmen and runners from Co. B headquarters but also one man from each of the gun positions and platoon headquarters of the 2nd and 3rd Platoons. At 1:45 P. M. the following message was sent to battalion headquarters:

"1. 1st Platoon, 4 guns, Lieut. Matthews commanding, left for F 17 c 27 (Co. C headquarters) immediately on receipt of orders; have not heard from it since. 2nd Platoon, 4 guns, Lieut. McCaskey com-



## APPENDICES

manding, is in Dose Trench (F 10 c 46 to F 10 c 64). The trench is being heavily shelled intermittently. 3rd Platoon, 4 guns, Lieut. Lyon commanding, is in Yak Post (F 10 d 29): all O. K

"2. Impossible to get infantry for carrying parties; have tried, last company has just been taken into the line. Will try further in the rear. Am now sending S. A. A. over to Co. C headquarters with all the men I can spare from here. EGLESTON."

At 1:55 P. M., Captain Blaisdell, commanding 3rd Bn. 106th Inf., passed company headquarters alone on his way to Tombois Farm to take "charge of what was left." He said he had no definite information as to the location of the line except that they did not hold their objective. About 2:30, eleven stragglers were picked up and added to the Co. B men who were carrying S. A. A. to Co. C and at 3:30 P. M. the following message was sent to the battalion commanding officer:

"1. Have delivered at Co. C headquarters 19,000 rounds of bulk S. A. A. and three loaded belt boxes.

"2. Am now sending over 11,000 rounds more, giving Co. C a total of 30,000 rounds delivered this afternoon. EGLESTON."

On arrival at Co. C headquarters with this S. A. A., Sgt. Robinson ordered the Co. B detail to take 10,000 rounds forward to Doleful Post (F 17 b 66). The Co. B detail deserves great credit for its work in getting the ammunition to Co. C for, as stated above, it was composed of signalmen, runners, and men from gun crews who had been on the go continually for the previous 30 hours.

At 6:00 P. M., a message was sent the battalion commanding officer requesting information relative to S. O. S. Line that night and, a reply having been received that it would be far end of Tombois Tino Trench, appropriate fire data was sent to 3rd Platoon, Lieut. Lyon commanding, at Yak Post.

### *September 28:*

No change in disposition of guns. Area about company headquarters shelled heavily during day. During the evening, the battallion commanding officers held a conference at Co. B headquarters relative to a barrage on morning of the 29th at which Co. B was directed to "fill in" the fire of Cos. A, C and D, one platoon of Co. B covering each of the said companies. Position for the 3rd Platoon, Lieut. Lyon commanding, was selected at dusk about F 11 c 27 and for the 2nd Platoon, Lieut. McCaskey commanding, at F 11 c 36, the 1st Platoon, Lieut. Matthews commanding, being directed to fire from F 17 c 38. Appropriate fire data was sent to each platoon.

### *September 29:*

The positions selected from which to fire the barrage were occupied and fire maintained on the objectives from zero to Z plus 30 by the 2nd and 3rd Platoons and from zero to Z plus 25 by the 1st Platoon, Captain Molyneux

## APPENDICES

having directed Lieut. Matthews to cease fire at that time. Barrage positions occupied by the 2nd and 3rd Platoons were heavily shelled all the morning. The battalion commanding officers held a conference the early part of the afternoon at Co. B headquarters at which were present Captains Whitney (Co. D), Egleston (Co. B) and Molyneux (Co. C). The battalion commanding officer directed that the disposition of the Co. B guns be changed to the following: 4 guns at Lempire Post covering principally for direct fire southeast side of Tombois Valley and Road; 4 guns in St. Patrick's Avenue at F 10 a 86 (or thereabouts) sited to cover ground to northeast, for the right 2 guns toward Bird Lane, left 2 guns ground to east towards north slope of Knoll at F 6 c Central (if Zebra Post masks position, guns to be placed in post or more north of St. Patrick's Avenue sufficiently to clear Zebra Post); 4 guns in Holland Post (F 17 a Southern) sited to cover ground from north to northeast. Orders were immediately sent out to the 1st Platoon, Lieut. Matthews commanding, to take up a position at Holland Post, to the 2nd Platoon, Lieut. McCaskey commanding, to withdraw from barrage positions at Lempire Post (*sic*); and to the 3rd Platoon, Lieut. Lyon commanding, to withdraw to the positions in St. Patrick's Avenue. The 1st and 2nd Platoons were in occupation of the new positions at 7:00 P. M. Captain Egleston and Lieut. Lyon made a reconnaissance along St. Patrick's Avenue and found that the ridge on which Yak Post and Zebra Post were located masked direct fire on the Knoll. Positions were accordingly selected for 2 guns for direct fire on the Knoll at Yak Post (F 10 d 38) and for 2 guns covering Bird Lane in trench at F 10 a 82. An order having been received from battalion commanding officer to "strafe" certain points designated, fire orders were sent to the 1st Platoon to cover one objective with 2 guns and to the 2nd Platoon to cover the other objectives with 2 guns. At 10:30 P. M. the following messages were sent to the battalion commanding officer:

"1. Firing on both targets had commenced by 9:30 P. M.

"2. Notice that firing on the left hand target had commenced was not received by me until 10:28 P. M.

"3. Lieut. Matthews reports Holland Post full of British and Australian machine gunners in reserve. EGGLESTON."

"1. 4 guns were in new position at Lempire Post and 4 guns in Holland Post by 7:00 P. M. Remaining 4 have not taken up positions as fighting limbers had not yet appeared.

"2. I reconnoitered carefully along St. Patrick Avenue and found no place there from which direct fire on the Knoll was possible. Yak Post is comparatively free from congestion so 2 guns will be put in the trench at 10 a 82 and 2 at 10 d 38; excellent fields of fire on the designated objectives. EGGLESTON."

*September 30:*

Remained in occupation of positions taken up Sept. 29.



## APPENDICES

### *October 1:*

Pursuant to orders from battalion commanding officer, withdrew from all positions to battalion headquarters at Ste. Emilie during the morning.

### CASUALTIES:

#### Wounded:

- Sept. 26 PVT. J. D. BYRNE. Shell fire F 15 a 95.  
27 PVT. EMIL TINTERA. Shell fire F 10 d 51 (died same day).  
27 PVT. J. FITZGERALD. Shell fire F 10 d 42.  
27 PVT. GAETANO CERCHIARA. Shell fire F 10 d 38.  
29 CPL. CHARLES A. STACK. Machine gun fire F 11 c 36.  
29 PVT. LOUIS SIEGMUND. Shell fire F 11 c 36.

### LIAISON:

With battalion headquarters excellent at all times; with other companies very good most of the time. With infantry units, it was possible to get in touch whenever it was necessary, although it was impossible most of the time, to learn from them where the line was.

On the conduct of the men themselves, I could not say too much; they were willing to perform any task cheerfully, no matter how tired or under what conditions. They worked as a splendid machine responding immediately to all demands.

NATHANIEL H. EGGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

### COMPANY C AT HINDENBURG LINE

### *September 27 to 29, 1918:*

Commanding Officer.....ROBERT R. MOLYNEUX, Captain.  
C. O. 1st Platoon.....EDWARD S. FLASH, JR., 1st Lt.  
C. O. 2nd Platoon.....EDWARD S. FLASH, JR., 1st Lt.  
C. O. 3rd Platoon.....JOSEPH G. GALVIN, 2nd Lt.  
Company Hdqts., 62C F 17 a 3015.

### *September 27:*

#### 1st Platoon:

Vicinity of F 17 b 5060.

#### 2nd Platoon:

Vicinity of F 17 b 5060.

#### 3rd Platoon:

Vicinity of F 17 d 7050.

### DUTIES:

Barrage fire from zero hour to Z plus 75.

1st Objective: Zero hour to Z plus 18; 62B A 14 a 3055 to A 7 d 9545.

2nd Objective: Z plus 20 to Z plus 24. Raise 200 yards.

3rd Objective: Z plus 26 to Z plus 30. Raise 200 yards.

4th Objective: Z plus 32 to Z plus 36. Raise 200 yards.

## APPENDICES

5th Objective: Z plus 38 to Z plus 42. Raise 200 yards.

6th Objective: Z plus 44 to Z plus 48. Raise 200 yards.

7th Objective: Z plus 50 to Z plus 75. Raise 200 yards.

S. O. S. Line: 62B A 9 c 5535 to A 9 a 3030.

In afternoon fired on an enemy counter attack coming down Macquincourt Valley from the Knoll.

Night of Sept. 27-28, 3rd Platoon delivered harrassing fire along road running to Guillemont Farm and thence to Bony.

### *September 28:*

#### POSITIONS:

As on Sept. 27.

#### DUTIES:

In readiness for enemy counter attacks.

### *September 29:*

#### POSITIONS:

As on Sept. 27.

#### DUTIES:

Early morning barrage on S. O. S. Line of Sept. 27.

## COMPANY D AT HINDENBURG LINE

### *September 27 to 29, 1918:*

Commanding Officer.....STANTON WHITNEY, Captain.

C. O. 1st Platoon.....ALWYN BALL, 3rd, 1st Lt.

C. O. 2nd Platoon.....JAMES J. BEALIN, JR., 1st Sgt.

C. O. 3rd Platoon.....BERT R. ANDERSON, 2nd Lt.

Company Hdqts., Yak Post, 62C F 10 d 1595.

### *September 27:*

#### 1st Platoon:

From F 10 b 8050 to F 10 b 9030.

#### 2nd Platoon:

From F 10 b 9030 to F 10 d 9985.

#### 3rd Platoon:

From F 10 d 9985 to F 11 c 1065.

#### DUTIES:

Barrage fire from zero hour to Z plus 75.

1st Objective: Zero to Z plus 18; 62B A 1 d 7575 to A 7 b 6555.

2nd Objective: Z plus 20 to Z plus 24. Raise 200 yards.

3rd Objective: Z plus 26 to Z plus 30. Raise 200 yards.

4th Objective: Z plus 32 to Z plus 36. Raise 200 yards.

5th Objective: Z plus 38 to Z plus 42. Raise 200 yards.

6th Objective: Z plus 44 to Z plus 48. Raise 200 yards.

7th Objective: Z plus 50 to Z plus 75. Raise 200 yards.

S. O. S. Line: 62B A 2 b 3020 to A 2 d 9030.



## APPENDICES

### *September 28:*

All platoons withdrew during P. M. of Sept. 27 to line from 62C F 10 a 8070 to 10 b 3025 to 10 d 4080.

Fired intermittently on parties of enemy seen on the Knoll.

### *September 29:*

As on Sept. 27. After firing barrage, withdrew to positions as of Sept. 28.

Fired an early morning barrage on S. O. S. Line of Sept. 27.

At 20:00 hours, Co. D withdrew to 62C F 10 c 3560 and then proceeded to Egg Post (62B 11 d 9560) to be ready to oppose counter attack from Knoll. Left flank of 27th Div. Egg Post strongly held by Australians and English with machine guns. Company withdrew to Pomponious Lane (from 62C F 11 d 6060 to F 11 d 2035).

## MEMORANDA COMPANY D HINDENBURG LINE

### *September 24, 1918:*

Memo to commanding officer 105th machine gun battalion.

Men available for duty:

Total enlisted strength.....	163
Detached service.....	6
Special duty.....	9
Hospital.....	28
Train.....	25
Company clerk.....	1
Cooks.....	3
Kitchen police.....	2
Mess sergeant.....	1
Assistant.....	1
Supply sergeant.....	1
Assistant.....	1
Signallers.....	11
Mechanics.....	3
Musician.....	1
	93
Balance of men with company:.....	70
Non-coms.....	15
Sick in quarters.....	13
Strikers.....	3
	31
Privates available.....	39
Non-coms available.....	15
	54
Available for gun teams.....	

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

## APPENDICES

*September 25:*

Memo to Sgt. Dittmar in regard to rations.

Until further notice, prepare and pack rations as follows: (If they all can be put on one double limber, all right.)

*Note.*—One platoon of Co. A attached.

Co. Hdqts. 1 bag of 8.  
1 bag of 3 (including 1 officer).

1st Platoon:

Hdqts. 1 bag of 7 (including 1 officer).  
1st Squad 1 bag of 5.  
2nd Squad 1 bag of 5.  
3rd Squad 1 bag of 5.  
4th Squad 1 bag of 5.

2nd Platoon:

Hdqts. 1 bag of 6 (including 1 officer).  
1st Squad 1 bag of 5.  
2nd Squad 1 bag of 5.  
3rd Squad 1 bag of 6.  
4th Squad 1 bag of 5.

3rd Platoon:

Hdqts. 1 bag of 5 (including 1 officer).  
1st Squad 1 bag of 7.  
2nd Squad 1 bag of 7.  
3rd Squad 1 bag of 7.  
4th Squad 1 bag of 8.  
Transport 1 bag of 7.

Any petrol tins sent back are to be filled and put on limbers next day.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*September 25, 1918:*

Memo to Lieut. Snare:

According to instructions of Major Gardner, you will see that one water car (full) with 4 horses attached, accompanies tonight's ration party to Co. D. (This water is for Cos. C and D and arrangements will be made to guide it to its proper destinations.)

One water cart (half full) with 2 horses, will go with rations for Co. B tonight.

WHITNEY  
*Captain.*

*September 26, 1918:*

Memo sent to Corp. Voelker:

Have sent Sgt. Dittmar note of following changes in rations to be sent up today:

1st Platoon: Same.  
2nd Platoon: Same.



## APPENDICES

3rd Platoon: 1st Squad 1 bag of 5.  
2nd Squad 1 bag of 6.  
3rd Squad 1 bag of 5.  
4th Squad 1 bag of 6.  
Co. Hdqts.: 1 bag of 3.  
1 bag of 7.

I want these rations sent up on limbers this afternoon. Rations to be as little bulky as possible. If possible, to consist of bread and cooked meats. No cooking whatsoever will be possible here.

Send up all water tins available *full*.

3rd Platoon fighting limbers (packed) will come up as soon as possible after lunch and will have on them ration bags for 3rd Platoon.

The one fighting limber of 2nd Platoon and two fighting limbers of 1st Platoon will come up with 3rd Platoon limbers.

*No machine gun equipment will be removed from any limber.*

Rations for 1st Platoon will be on 1st Platoon limbers.

Sgt. MacKinlay and his five men will accompany limbers as will also extra men named by Sgt. Bealin on accompanying note.

Limbers to report to these company headquarters *as soon as possible* after lunch. This is important. Have Sgt. MacKinlay look over 3rd Platoon equipment and see that it is O. K.

*Note* (In connection with note to Sgt. Bealin).—Have three mechanics each carry up *on his person* rations for 24 hours.

Iron rations are essential.

Ten men from Co. A will also report and accompany limbers to these headquarters.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*September 26, 1918:*

Memo to Corp. Voelker:

All men coming up this afternoon must bring on their persons enough for evening meal.

This applies to men of transport coming up with limbers and in addition each of these will bring with him ration for 24 hours.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

Transport now here will be rationed as per memo of yesterday.

*September 26, 1918:*

Memo to Corp. Voelker:

Rations for tomorrow same as today. All transport will be rationed from these headquarters.

Guide will meet ration limbers at 19:00 hours at these headquarters to morrow. Use ammunition limbers now in camp as transport.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

## APPENDICES

*September 27, 1918, 12:30 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

To commanding officers Cos. A, B, C and D:

1. Important: Send co-ordinates of all guns roughly and present situation.

2. *Rush.*

3. Boche apparently counter attacking in spots. Must hold positions and continue S. O. S. as called for unless good direct targets appear.

4. You must arrange direct with infantry for any necessary carrying parties for S. A. A.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
1ST LIEUT. DURHAM.

*September 27, 1918, 13:25 hours:*

To commanding officer 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Co-ordinates of guns roughly: E 10 b 86 to E 11 c 09 with 25 yard intervals.

2. Direct hit in shell hole in which right gun is placed (E 11 c 09). Cannot get out to see damage to gun.

3. All gun crews now in Yak Post trench as heavy shelling has occurred on gun positions. Ready to move back (to positions) at any moment.

4. No infantry headquarters or any infantry whatsoever in this vicinity. Have been unable to find any except 105th advancing early this morning.

5. Impossible to find carrying parties for S. A. A. Will do best I can.

6. Yak Post being shelled.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*September 27, 1918, 13:50 hours:*

Memo to commanding officer 105th M. G. Bn.:

Can it be arranged to send water wagon with ration limber tonight? Water very short.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*September 27, 1918, 14:20 hours:*

Memo to commanding officer 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Have just learned from English artillery observer that Americans had retaken Knoll. We have seen Americans retreat and have seen Germans on crest of Knoll. A powerful telescope was used.

2. Please advise me at once as to firing on parties of Germans on Knoll. We can see our infantry in valley below.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*September 27, 1918.*

(Casualty Report)

*September 28, 1918, 08:07 hours:*

From: Commanding officer Co. D.

To: Commanding officer 105th M. G. Bn.

Subject: Tour of trench duty.

1. Further casualty to be added to yesterday's list of casualties:



## APPENDICES

FRANK KEARNS (1209231), Co. A. (Attached to this company.) Wounded slightly by enemy shell fire. 6:15 hours at F 10 b 44 (Sept. 27). In line of duty. Evacuated to 1st Aid. Not yet returned. No report as to his condition.

2. Total casualties Sept. 27, 1918: A 2 D, B 3 D. Unable to recover bodies from positions last night but will try again tonight if shell fire is not too heavy. Two guns are totally out of commission, but, as far as known, tripods are O. K. Damage to belt-boxes, spare parts, etc., not as yet known. Will make report as soon as possible.

3. In view of the numerous casualties and many narrow escapes from almost continuous shelling by enemy and not being able to move forward as the shelling occurs all through this locality, I withdrew 10 remaining guns and mounted them in Yak Post and trenches so as to have the same grid bearings as originally laid out. S. O. S. cannot be laid on original S. O. S. line, falling about 200 yards short. Will this be satisfactory? Positions forward are so shelled that many more casualties would occur were they occupied. Sergeants and officers were unduly put to hazardous positions during the barrage firing through having to pass through shell fire (with no protection) in order to lay the guns for elevation with the clinometer. Had one of these clinometers been destroyed by shell fire, it would have meant that practically four guns would have been put out of action.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*September 28, 1918.*

### SITUATION REPORT

*9.00 P. M., Sept. 26, to 9.00 P. M., Sept. 27, 1918:*

General situation: Changes as already known.

Enemy activity: Seemingly local counter attacks on Knoll (F 12 a) with minor results.

Enemy shelling: Particularly heavy in F 11 a and b and in F 12 c (not center). All varieties of shell used.

Gas shells: Nearly negligible.

Enemy aircraft: Very active at all times except from 5:30 to 8:30 hours.

Enemy machine guns: Sniping fire at various times from direction of Knoll. No prolonged fire noticeable from these headquarters.

Enemy movement: Small bodies noticed returning over crest of Knoll in P. M. No harrassing fire.

General: As known.

Casualties: Five, as reported.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*September 28, 1918:*

Memo to Corp. Voelker:

1. Beg, borrow or steal some candles for company, 1st Platoon, 2nd Platoon, and 3rd Platoon headquarters. These are vitally needed.

2. I am enclosing a letter to Johnson which I have endorsed on en-

## APPENDICES

velope. I am also returning filled-in Forms No. 27. You will have to get data on Kearns (Co. A) from his company clerk. I have signed his form because he is temporarily assigned to this company. Notify company clerk of his casualty and ask him to notify Captain Biglow.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*September 29, 1918, 08:45 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

Operation Order No. 3:

1. Pack fighting limbers as soon as they arrive. Get guns ready to load. Limbers have been ordered to report where ration limbers report.
2. Reorganize squads and notify at once how many guns you can properly man. Take forward all guns whether manned or not.
3. Attack going well.
4. Movement order will follow. Until then, sit tight.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
1ST LIEUT. DURHAM.

*September 29, 1918, 09:33 hours:*

C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.

1. Operation Order No. 3 received at 09:25 hours.
2. Can properly man eight guns. (Detail of Co. A men had returned to own company.) This is a surmise on account of bad nervous condition of men.
3. Awaiting further orders.
4. When limbers arrive, will pack and remain at ration rendezvous.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*Note.*—In the afternoon of Sept. 29, 1918, a conference of company commanding officers was held and Co. D was ordered to proceed with all haste to Egg Post. This locality was crowded with British and Australian machine gunners in reserve, so Co. D was withdrawn to position in readiness in Pomponious Lane where it remained until withdrawn from the lines.

*October 1, 1918, 08:00 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

Operation Order No. 4:

1. The division will move to the Peronne area by road march on Oct. 1 and 2.
2. This battalion will retire from the line and camp tonight at the Ste. Emilie headquarters.
3. Transport is now being ordered to report with fighting limbers at ration points. Companies will arrange to have guides meet fighting limbers.



## APPENDICES

4. All equipment will be brought out and each man will come out completely equipped. Damaged machine guns will be salved.
5. On Oct. 2, battalion will march to Peronne area.
6. Usual march order and discipline will be maintained.
7. Notify when clear of line.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
1ST LIEUT. DURHAM.

### LA SELLE RIVER

*October 16 to 20, 1918:*

Major Commanding.....	KENNETH GARDNER, Major.
Adjutant.....	JOHN J. FLEMING, 1st Lt.
Bn. Intelligence Officer.....	KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.
Supply Officer.....	RAYMOND A. MCLEER, 1st Lt.
Transport Officer.....	FREDERICK SNARE, JR., 2nd Lt.
Chaplain.....	ARCHER B. BASS, Captain.
Surgeon.....	CHARLES D. KAYSER, Captain.
Dentist.....	JOSEPH MULCAHY, Captain.

Rear Battalion Hdqts.: Becquinette Farm 57B SE V 27 a 5055.

Battalion Battle Hdqts.: Escaufort Q 31 c 6010.

Transport: Becquinette Farm.

#### BATTALION CASUALTIES:

##### Killed:

Co. A	None.	
B	Oct. 17	2
C	Oct. 17	6
D	Oct. 16	6
	17	5
		—

Total.....19

##### Wounded:

Co. A	Oct. 17	1
	18	3
	19	1
B	Oct. 17	5
	18	8 (Including 1 officer)
C	Oct. 17	21 (Including 1 officer)
D	Oct. 16	9
	17	6

Ord. Oct. 18 2

—  
Total.....56

#### OFFICER AT SCHOOL:

Co. B THEODORE CRANE, 1st Lt.

COMPANY A AT LA SELLE RIVER

## APPENDICES

### *October 16 to 20, 1918:*

Commanding Officer.....LUCIUS H. BIGLOW, JR., Captain.  
Second in Command.....JOSEPH F. COOK, 1st Lt.  
C. O. 1st Platoon.....WILLIAM C. BARTHMAN, 1st Lt.  
C. O. 2nd Platoon.....HARRY B. JENNINGS, 2nd Lt.  
C. O. 3rd Platoon.....HAROLD L. DOWNEY, 2nd Lt.  
Company headquarters with the company.

### *October 16:*

At 17:30 hours, company left Becquinette Farm.  
During night of Oct. 16-17, took up positions.

### *October 17:*

1st Platoon: From 57B SE W 2 c 8265 to W 2 c 9017.  
2nd Platoon: From 57B SE W 2 c 8265 to W 2 c 9017.  
3rd Platoon: From 57B SE W 2 c 8265 to W 2 c 9017.  
At 5:20 opened a 12-minute barrage on railroad tracks from Q 34 d 2525 to W 4 b 8520.  
Moved forward and by night were in position as follows:

#### 1st Platoon:

Guns 1 and 2 R 31 c 3535.  
3 and 4 R 31 c 2015.

#### 2nd Platoon, near Advantage Farm:

Q 36 d 7080 to Q 36 d 7045.

#### 3rd Platoon, near Arbre Guernon:

Q 36 d 7045 to Q 36 d 7015.

### *October 18:*

Positions same as P. M. Oct. 17.

### *October 19:*

Positions same as Oct. 18. (Two guns moved forward.)

### *October 20:*

Relieved at 20:00 hours. 1st and 2nd Platoons arrived at rear headquarters at midnight and 3rd Platoon arrived at 4:00, Oct. 21.

## COMPANY B AT LA SELLE RIVER

### *October 16 to 20, 1918:*

Commanding Officer.....NATHANIEL H. EGGLESTON, Captain.  
Second in Command.....JOHN REYNOLDS, 1st Lt.  
C. O. 1st Platoon.....GEORGE A. MATTHEWS, JR., 2nd Lt.  
C. O. 2nd Platoon.....ROBERT D. McCASKEY, 2nd Lt.  
C. O. 3rd Platoon.....RICHARD G. LYON, 2nd Lt.  
Company headquarters with company.



## APPENDICES

### *October 16:*

Company headquarters 57B SE W 3 a 7070 (then to 6099).

At 17:30 hours left Becquinnette Farm.

Reached positions at 20:00 hours.

### *October 17:*

1st Platoon: From 57B SE W 3 a 7565 to W 3 a 8020.

2nd Platoon: From 57B SE W 3 a 7565 to W 3 a 8020.

3rd Platoon: From 57B SE W 3 a 7565 to W 3 a 8020.

1st Platoon ceased fire at 5:41.

2nd Platoon ceased fire at 6:02.

3rd Platoon ceased fire at 6:02.

At 5:20 opened a barrage on Q 34 d 8040, on Q 35 c 9525 and on Q 35 d 3030. (See above.)

At 8:30 3rd Platoon destroyed bridge at W 5 c 4080.

At 9:15 2nd Platoon with 2 guns (2 knocked out) at Q 35 a 4020 (later at Q 35 c 5099).

At noon 1st Platoon with 3 guns (1 knocked out) at Q 35 d 6030.

Company headquarters at Q 34 d 2080.

### *October 18:*

1st Platoon:

Gun 1 Q 36 b 9970.

2 Q 36 b 8550.

3 Q 36 b 7540. Plus 1 Lewis Gun.

2nd Platoon:

Gun 5 Q 36 b 8515.

6 R 31 a 3540. Plus 1 Lewis Gun.

3rd Platoon:

Gun 9 R 31 a 9580.

10 R 31 b 1070.

11 R 31 a 9580.

12 R 31 b 1505. Plus 1 Lewis Gun.

Company headquarters, Advantage Farm, Q 36 d 6585.

At 16:20 hours, 8,000 rounds fired at La Jonquiere Farm and Orchard at R 27 a 1070.

Harrassing fire by 1st and 3rd Platoons during night of Oct. 18-19.

### *October 19.*

Two guns (extras sent up) put in position at R 25 c 9020.

### *October 20.*

Relieved at 17:15 hours. Arrived rear battalion headquarters at 22:30 hours.

# APPENDICES

## MEMORANDA

### COMPANY B

### LA SELLE RIVER

October 16, 1918, 23:15 hours:

SITUATION REPORT to 21:00 hours, Oct. 16:

1. Reached position assigned to this company at 20:00 hours. No casualties. Heavy shelling of Becquigny about 17:30-18:00 hours, and of La Haie Menneresse about 19:20 hours.

2. No gas shelling.

3. No enemy observed.

4. Enemy machine guns fired short bursts as column passed W 13 a 5095. Apparently had no observation but was on harrassing schedule only.

5. Limbers parked immediately in rear of position in hollow in W 3 a 4599.

6. No news yet from battalion headquarters.

7. Have sent to dump for S. A. A.

EGLESTON,  
Captain.

October 16, 1918, 23:40 hours:

BARRAGE DATA:

1st Platoon, Lieut. Matthews commanding.

1. Gun	Q. E.	Mag. Bear.	Fire
1	3°	90°	Traverse 1° each way, varying elevation
2	3°	90°	slightly, bearing in mind that the object
3	3°	90°	is to liberally cover the trench with heavy
4	3°	90°	fire.

2. Firing will be maintained from zero to Z plus 21 when all firing will cease and the limbers will be packed and held ready to move to new positions in Q 35 d 33.

3. Zero is 5:20 (five—twenty).

EGLESTON,  
Captain.

October 16, 1918, 23:45 hours:

BARRAGE DATA:

2nd Platoon, Lieut. McCaskey commanding.

1. Gun	Q. E.	Mag. Bear.	Fire
5	6° 30'	96°	Traverse 1° each way, varying eleva-
6	6° 10'	96°	tion slightly, bearing in mind that the
7	6° 30'	95°	object is to cover the trench with heavy
8	6° 30'	95°	fire.

2. Firing will be maintained from zero to Z plus 42 when all firing will cease and limbers will be packed and held ready to move to new positions in Q 34 d 83.

3. Zero hour is 5:20 (five—twenty).

EGLESTON,  
Captain.



## APPENDICES

*October 16, 1918, 23:50 hours:*

### BARRAGE DATA:

3rd Platoon, Lieut. Lyon commanding.

- |    |     |        |      |       |  |
|----|-----|--------|------|-------|--|
| 1. | Gun | Q. E.  | Mag. | Bear. | Fire                                     |
|    | 9   | 5° 10' | 96°  |       | Traverse 1° each way, varying the        |
|    | 10  | 5° 30' | 96°  |       | elevation slightly, bearing in mind that |
|    | 11  | 5° 10' | 95°  |       | the object is to cover the trenches with |
|    | 12  | 5° 30' | 95°  |       | heavy fire.                              |

2. Firing will be maintained from zero to Z plus 42, when it will cease and limbers will be packed and held ready to move to new position at W 5 c 47.

3. Zero is 5:20 (five—twenty).

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 17, 1918, 7:15 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. All guns fired in barrage on prescribed targets as per schedule. Infantry passing through interfered with firing for some time and on several occasions.

2. Number of rounds fired, about 35,000.

3. Have plenty of S. A. A. and will leave about 15,000 in bulk at company headquarters of last night (W 3 a 77) where I can get it later if necessary.

4. Am proceeding to new position. Impossible to get out of here before because of heavy shelling on road.

No other news.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*Oct. 17, 1918, 7:30 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

### CASUALTIES:

Killed:

SGT. VAN DOHLEN.

Wounded:

PVT. BODAMER.

PVT. CARROLL.

PVT. DEWAR.

### EFFECTIVE STRENGTH:

	Officers	Enlisted	Attach.
Officers . . . . .	5		
Enlisted (less Train):			
Non-coms . . . . .		19	
Other ranks . . . . .		79	
Train:			
Non-coms . . . . .		2	
Other ranks . . . . .		13	
San. Detach. (attached) . . . . .			2
Total . . . . .	5	*111	2

\*So given.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

## APPENDICES

*October 17, 1918, 07:30 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Four guns, Lieut. Lyon commanding, in position at bridge, destroyed (W 5 a 48) at 8:30. His report herewith sent to you.

2. Three guns, Lieut. McCaskey commanding, in hedge in Q 35 a 42. Impossible to go across to "P. T." (Q. 34 d 84) as heavy machine gun fire from Bandival Farm (Q 29 c) and Ridge (Q 36) was concentrated on that point if movement made.

3. At 9:30, Co. L (?) 108th infantry sent back word it was checked by counter attack and was at Q 29 a 99 to Q 35 l (sic) 99, machine gun fire and T. M. fire coming from woods at Q 36 a Eastern. The 105th infantry have since reported (9:45) counter attack repulsed and they were advancing.

4. Three guns, Lieut. Matthews commanding, on way to "P. T." (Q 35 d 84).

5. Lieut. McCaskey will occupy designated position as soon as possible (Q 34 d 84).

6. Railroad bridge (Q 34 d 18) blown up completely blocking highway to all wheeled traffic.

7. My present headquarters between that bridge and road crossing (Q 34 d 58).

CASUALTIES (since last report):

Killed: None.

Wounded:

Pvt. O'NEILL (Form 117 herewith).

Other casualties reported heretofore today were: Killed, Sgt. Van Dohlen. Wounded, Pvts. Bodamer, Carroll, Dewar.

Effective strength (including train and sanitary detachment), 5 officers and 112 men.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 17, 1918, 13:00 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

CASUALTY:

Wounded severely by shell about noon, Pvt. HALL (1209358).

N. H. EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

Lieut. McCaskey's guns are still in Q 35 c 5099 as that gives better field of fire and also affords some cover from view. The other position (Q 34 d 84) did not present good field of fire and had no cover from view.

N. H. E.

Lieut. Matthews, three guns, is at Q 35 d 63, ahead of designated position to cover dead space.

N. H. E.



## APPENDICES

*October 17, 1918:*

### GENERAL SITUATION REPORT:

*9 P. M. Oct. 16 to 9:00 P. M. Oct. 17:*

1. General advance, objective obtained.
2. Enemy artillery extremely active about W 3 a 77 from 5:00 to 8:30 hours. Point of wood and road pounded with H. E. Also about Q 34 a 3098 to d 28.
3. Di-phosgene and sneezing gas mixed with many of the H. E. shells.
4. Enemy planes or balloons—none seen.
5. Hostile machine guns active during evening of Oct. 16 over W 3 a 77. At noon at Q 34 d 84 and 35 d 74. (Former from Bandival Farm and latter from houses in W 6 b NE).
6. Fired about 35,000 rounds in barrage of Oct. 17, A. M.
7. Company headquarters night of Oct. 16 at W 3 a 6099, daytime of Oct. 17 at Q 34 d 28 and night of Oct. 17 at W 3 a 6099.
8. Three guns put of action Oct. 17, A. M.
9. S. A. A. on hand, 115,000 rounds.
10. Three guns and one Lewis at Q 35 d 63 (Lieut. Matthews).  
Two guns and one Lewis at Q 35 c 5099 (Lieut. McCaskey).  
Four guns and one Lewis at W 5 c 48 (Lieut. Lyon).

### CASUALTIES:

#### Killed:

SGT. VAN DOHLEN.

#### Wounded:

PVT. BODAMER.

PVT. CARROLL.

PVT. DEWAR.

PVT. O'NEILL.

PVT. HALL.

PVT. TIERNY.

### EFFECTIVE STRENGTH:

Five officers and 110 enlisted men.

N. H. EGGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 02:05 hours:*

#### Memo:

1. The Fourth Army will attack today, Oct. 18, at zero hour, 5:30 (five—thirty).
2. Our line now runs from W 6 b 82 along road to Q 36 b 49. Our brigade slightly ahead of brigades on left and right.
3. Objective is line from R 27 Central to R 21 a 54, an advance of 3,000 yards.

## APPENDICES

4. 105th infantry will attack under cover of artillery barrage, supported by 106th infantry and this battalion.

5. At zero plus 30, this company (B) will move in most expeditious manner to Advantage Farm (Q 36 d 68) and will take up positions in R 31 a or b, guns laid for direct or indirect fire as required. Headquarters at Advantage Farm.

6. At Z plus 30 (i. e., 6:00), you will move to R 31 a or b, taking up position as specified in paragraph 5.

7. Limbers and pack animals will be sent forward but you will proceed at Z plus 30, whether they have arrived or not.

8. Rations will be sent you to Advantage Farm by limber.

9. When in position, send runner with map reference to Advantage Farm.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

To C. O. 1st Platoon.

To C. O. 2nd Platoon.

To C. O. 3rd Platoon.

### GENERAL NEWS:

Ostend, Lille and Douai taken.

In yesterday's show, our Brigade took over 800 prisoners, the Division over 1,300 and Corps 2,000.

N. H. E.

*October 18, 1918, 09:15 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Owing to artillery barrage falling short, advance held up. Infantry officer (105th) in command of Advantage Farm stated he had received orders from Division headquarters that line was to be held as it was last night. (This was at 7:30 A. M.) Lieut. Matthews placed one gun at Q 36 b 67 and one at Q 36 b 74 to protect infantry flank. 108th infantry on the left had not advanced.

2. At 09:15 infantry advanced.

3. In addition to Lieut. Matthews' two guns placed as stated in paragraph 1, I now have seven guns and two Lewises at Advantage Farm and am advancing them as far as possible to support infantry.

4. At 08:15, Lieut. McCaskey was ordered by some lieutenant colonel (name unknown and now gassed) not to advance from Farm as that was front line.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 09:20 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Co. A has its guns at same position as last night waiting for line to advance sufficiently to permit taking up designated positions.



## APPENDICES

2. Captain McArthur, commanding 2nd Bn. 105th Inf., reports line extends from R 25 b 92 to R 26 c 70. Patrols from 105th infantry have been sent out to get in touch with 30th Division on right. Approximate line of 54th Brigade is thought to be R 19 c 24 to R 25 Central. La Jonquiere Farm (R 27 a NW) reported by Capt. McArthur strongly held and he is asking for artillery assistance to knock it out.

3. Much difficulty with machine gun nests in R 31 c. Special mopping up patrols have gone to clean them out.  
EGLESTON,  
Captain.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

*October 18, 1918, 09:40 hours:*

### CASUALTIES:

1. Bruised badly by shell: Sgt. Chubb, who has gone back to rear headquarters.
2. Gassed and evacuated: Corp. Pearce. Slightly wounded by shell fire, but still with company; Pvts. Stewart and Mott.
3. Effective strength, 5 officers and 108 men.
4. Brought limbers over railroad at Q 34 b 12 easily.

EGLESTON  
Captain.

*October 18, 1918, 17:15 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Herewith message map showing disposition of 105th infantry as it now is and as it will be tonight. The whole regiment has about 300 men, according to Captain Potter. It is proposed to put a detachment of the 102nd engineers along dotted line in R 31 c and d.
2. I have been along the 105th infantry front line and verified it. The 107th infantry is supposed to run through Q 30 b about where dotted line is.
3. At 16:20, I fired 8,000 rounds at La Jonquiere Farm (R 27 a 17) and Orchard (along ridge) where there were many machine gun nests.
4. Jonc De Mer Farm (R 25 a) was reached by our infantry but is not now held by either us or the Hun.
5. I have disposed of my guns as shown on the map.
6. All my transport is at Advantage Farm, my headquarters.

EGLESTON,  
Captain.

*October 18, 1918, 18:45 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Referring to the proposed disposition of Co. B guns as shown on the map. The disposition shown on my map, heretofore sent you, was made after conference with Captain Potter in command of 105th infantry front line and reconnaissance by me, and his disposition of the regiment for the night is affected by the presence of Co. B guns. The 105th infantry line

## APPENDICES

as shown on message map sent you is the Outpost line, the real line being within it. Our presence there is necessary.

2. Have conferred with Captain Campbell, who is in command of the 102nd English detachment. His line is to go through R 31 d 47, R 31 d 13, R 31 c 50, W 6 b 81.

3. The machine gun company 106th infantry has two guns at W 6 b 81, one at X a 1650 (sic). Lieut. Hancock of 104th M. G. Bn. is going to place two guns at about X 1 a 28 and two at about R 31 c 85. Capt. Biglow, Co. A, has four guns in X 1 at extreme N. W. The sector proposed for Co. B is thoroughly covered. I therefore earnestly suggest that present disposition of Co. B guns be maintained as necessary under the present conditions.

4. La Jonquiere Farm and ridge is still strongly held by the Hun. At 16:00 hours, the officer of the 105th infantry saw many around building and orchards, using glasses from R 26 c SW. I think the report that the farm was partially occupied by this corps came from the similarity in pronunciation between that and Jonc De Mer Farm which our infantry did reach.

5. Am planning to continue harrassing fire on Jonquiere Farm when word is received to do so.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

Disposition of guns referred to Oct. 18, 18:45 hours:

LIEUT. McCASKEY:	LIEUT. LYON:	LIEUT. MATTHEWS:
R 31 b 19	R 31 a 18	Q 36 b 72*
R 31 b 29	R 31 a 27	Q 36 b 83*
Lewis in reserve	R 31 b 12*	Q 36 (?)
	R 31 b 21*	

\*Harrassing fire guns.

*October 18, 1918, 19:20 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Captain McArthur, 105th infantry, has just sent word that 30th division took Ribeauville this afternoon and are to advance at once toward Mazinghien. Their objective is indefinite but will probably include that place.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 20:15 hours:*

Memo. to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Casualties (since last casualty report): Wounded: Lieut. Matthews, shell cut in back of head; Pvts. Richards, Kiernan, Stocker; Sgt. O'Keefe. (All above but Sgt. O'Keefe were evacuated.)

2. Effective strength, 4 officers and 105 men.

3. Have 126,000 rounds of S. A. A.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*



## APPENDICES

HARRASSING FIRE, night of Oct. 18-19, 1918:

Memo to Lieut. Lyon:

Gun	Q. E.	Mag. Bear.	Fire
3	4° 50'	82°	Traverse 10° left.
4	4° 15'	76°	Traverse 10° right.

*Note.*—Fire at the rate of two belts an hour on each target. The traverse on No. 3 gun should be 10° to left and back, and on No. 4 gun 10° to right and back. *Cease firing at 07:00 hours.*

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

Memo to C. O. 1st Platoon:

Gun	Q. E.	Mag. Bear.	Fire
1	5° 30'	115°	Concentrated on cross roads.
2	4° 20'	122°	Concentrated on cross roads.

*Note.*—Fire at the rate of two belts per hour per target. Check direction and elevation carefully. *Cease firing at 05:00 hours.*

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 19, 1918, 07:00 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Night fairly quiet. Very quiet as compared with yesterday morning and noon. No shells on Farm during night.

2. About 25 H. E. shells fell near position at R 31 b 19 at 02:00 hours; some di-phosgene mixed.

3. Infantry, about 06:45, ordered to advance by Colonel True. I consulted with him last night and again at 06:30. Am now on way to his headquarters, where, at his request, I will have temporary headquarters with him. (W 6 b 6590.) Objective is ridge west of St. Maurice Creek (Ridge—R 20 d).

4. 30th Division entered Mazinghien early this morning with patrols, reporting town was being shelled by the Huns. The 30th Division connected up with the 53rd Brigade at about R 31 c 94.

5. Harrassed La Jonquiere Farm with about 7,000 rounds and cross roads in Mazinghien with 5,000 rounds during period midnight to 05:00 hours. Ammunition on hand, 114,000 rounds.

6. No casualties since those reported Oct. 18, 20:15 hours.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 19, 1918, 09:00 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Am now with Col. True at R 27 a 77 (east of La Jonquiere Farm) with infantry front line. Practically no opposition so far. The line connects with the 30th Division on right. Should obtain objective within hour and a half unless something unexpected develops.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

## APPENDICES

*October 19, 1918, 10:00 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. No further news from the front line.
2. Am maintaining position as shown on message map of last night with addition of two guns at about R 25 c 92. (I now have 11 guns.)
3. Captain Biglow has sent two guns from each platoon to the position assigned to him (sent by pack), and will send out balance of guns and equipment by limber this afternoon.
4. Would like to have switchboard, telephone and reel of wire sent up on next limber coming up.
5. No casualties.

EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*

*October 20, 1918, 09:00 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Night fairly quiet except for heavy shelling with H. E. of area 57 B S. E., R 25, 26, 31 and 32 between hours 03:00 and 04:00 and 05:30 and 06:30. Same area shelled very heavily yesterday between 15:00 and 17:00 hours. No shells fell in these headquarters. No enemy gas shelling in this area.
2. We did no harrassing fire during the night, and simply held our positions.
3. No casualties yesterday. Sent back to the rear, sick, Corp. Webster, Pvts. Weeks and Dalton.
4. Lieut. Matthews rejoined us last night and Pvts. Coppinger and Sheridan also reported for duty with this company.
5. Pvt. MacDonald reports that he has been temporarily attached to battalion headquarters as runner.
6. Capt. Egleston has been sent for by Col. True, infantry commanding officer, with whom he is at present.
7. Ammunition on hand, 114,000 rounds.

J. REYNOLDS,  
1st Lieut., Co. B.

*October 20, 1918:*

From: C. O. Co. B, 105th M. G. Bn.

To: Division Intelligence Officer.

Subject: German Papers.

1. Herewith I send you several folders of papers found in dugouts in area 57C SE R 26 c Western. They seem to be of much more than usual importance.

N. H. EGLESTON,  
*Captain.*



## APPENDICES

### COMPANY C AT LA SELLE RIVER

*October 16 to 20, 1918:*

Commanding Officer . . . . . ROBERT H. LEAKE, 1st Lt.  
C. O. 1st Platoon . . . . . EDWARD S. FLASH, JR., 1st Lt.  
C. O. 2nd Platoon . . . . . WARD W. FARNHAM, 2nd Lt.  
C. O. 3rd Platoon . . . . . JOSEPH G. GALVIN, 2nd Lt.

Company headquarters with company.

*October 16:*

Company headquarters, 57B SE W 2 c 5030.

At 17:30 hours left Becquinnette Farm.

Reached positions at 21:00 hours.

*October 17:*

1st Platoon From 57B SE W 2 d 2525 to W 8 b 3098.

2nd Platoon From 57B SE W 2 d 2525 to W 8 b 3098.

3rd Platoon From 57B SE W 2 d 2525 to W 8 b 3098.

Left guns ceased fire at 5:44.

Right guns ceased fire at 5:56.

At 5:20 opened barrage on target from Q 34 d 9960 to W 5 a 9505.

At 12:30 hours, combined with Co. D under Captain Whitney.

*October 18, 19 and 20:*

See Co. D at La Selle River.

### COMPANY D AT LA SELLE RIVER

*October 16 to 20, 1918:*

Commanding Officer . . . . . STANTON WHITNEY, Captain.  
Second in Command . . . . . ALWYN BALL, 3rd, 1st Lt.  
C. O. 1st Platoon . . . . . BERT R. ANDERSON, 2nd Lt.  
C. O. 2nd Platoon . . . . . FRANK H. GRACE, 2nd Lt.

Company headquarters with company.

*October 16:*

Company headquarters, 57B SE W 2 c 5510.

At 17:30 left Becquinnette Farm with two platoons of four guns each.

Two guns put out of action at 18:15 hours at V 29 a 1020.

Reached positions with six guns at 23:55 hours.

*October 17:*

1st Platoon From 57B SE W 8 b 3505 to W 8 d 6075.

2nd Platoon From 57B SE W 8 b 3505 to W 8 d 6075.

At 5:20 fired a 24-minute barrage on railroad embankment at W 4 b 8520 to W 5 c 5562.

At 12:30 hours Cos. C and D combined under Captain Whitney. Seven officers, 114 men and 12 guns.

Combined companies in position in waiting with guns on limbers at W 8 a 1555.

## APPENDICES

*October 18:*

At 6:30 hours company moved forward.

At 10:15 hours, in position as follows: At W 4 d 1060.

*October 19:*

Awaiting orders.

*October 20:*

Relieved at 13:00 hours and arrived at rear battalion headquarters at 16:00 hours.

### MEMORANDA

COMPANY D

LA SELLE RIVER

*October 16, 1918:*

Addendum to Field Order No. 63:

The tanks have found a crossing just south of St. Martin Riviere and expect to be on the ground in time to advance with the infantry at the end of the first 30-minute halt. If they arrive previous to this advance, they will remain in the hollow near Q 30 c 00 until it is time for them to move forward with the line. During the three hour halt, they will retire to the hollow in Q 30 Central and come up in time to advance to the second objective.

*October 16, 1918:*

Memo to Sgt. Dittmar:

1. Until further notice, ration bags will be made up and marked as follows:

1	Rations for 5 officers.	
2	7	company signallers.
3	7	company runners.
4	6	1st Platoon headquarters.
5	7	gun No. 1
6	6	2
7	7	3
8	6	4
9	6	2nd Platoon headquarters.
10	7	gun No. 5
11	6	6
12	7	7
13	6	8



## APPENDICES

2. Company headquarters will return each night by ration limber three empty petrol tins; Platoon headquarters will each return one; guns will each return one; making a total of 13 cans (two platoons of four guns each). These are to be filled with drinking water and are to be sent up with rations on next night. Note that a full petrol tin is to come up with each bag.

3. If less than 13 petrol tins are returned, only such number as were returned will be sent up full with ration limber on next night.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

(DATA FOR BARRAGE OF OCT. 17, 1918)

*October 16, 1918, 23:55 hours:*

### CASUALTIES:

Unable to make definite report as check has not been made. Killed and wounded: 12 men at about 18:15 hours in Becquigny.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 16, 1918:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

Operation Order No. 2:

1. Zero hour, 05:20.

2. Brigade and battalion headquarters, Escaufort (Q 31 c). Runners will enquire exact location.

3. Co. A will cease fire at Z plus 12.

4. Co. D will cease fire at Z plus 24.

5. Co. C guns on left half of company target NORTH of W 5 a 88 will cease firing at Z plus 24. Co. C guns on right hand of company target SOUTH of W 5 a 88 will cease firing at Z plus 36.

6. Platoon of Co. B firing on practice trench (Q 34 d 93) will cease firing at Z plus 21. Two platoons of Co. B firing on practice trenches (Q 35 c and d) will cease firing at Z plus 42.

7. Immediately after ceasing fire, Co. A will proceed with limbers (if possible) down road through W 2 d, W 3 c, W 9 b, locating a crossing of the Selle river between southern brigade boundary and Marsh Mill and will remain on west bank ready for quick advance, before receipt of further orders. If limbers cannot be used, guns will be carried in pack, limbers being brought forward as soon as possible.

8. Cos. C and D will be held ready to move forward from battery positions.

9. Importance of sending prompt reports will constantly be kept in mind.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.

## APPENDICES

*October 16, 1918, 23:58 hours:*

To platoon commanders:

Zero hour, 05:20.

Fire for 24 minutes.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 16, 1918:*

To company commanding officers:

1. Contact planes in the event of a counter attack, will drop white parachute lights on the counter attacked troops.

KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.

*October 17, 1918, 06:26 hours:*

Memo:

1. Sit tight but be ready to move by limber when ordered. (Limbers will be arranged for.)

2. Clean guns; not all at once; reload all belts possible.

3. How much ammunition did you fire per gun?

4. There are still boxes of S. A. A. in field belonging to 2nd Platoon.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

To Lieut. Anderson

Lieut. Grace.

*October 17, 1918, 07:33 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

Further report of casualties: Killed, 4 (four); wounded, 6 (six). One gun out of action. Total loss to date, 25. This leaves me with about 26 men and five guns. Three horses killed.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 17, 1918, 07:45 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

To commanding officers Cos. A, B, C and D:

1. Battle headquarters is at Busigny at 53rd Brigade headquarters (V 16 b 5080).

2. Send brief report by this runner.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.

*October 17, 1918, 08:42 hours:*

Brief report.

1. Company left rear headquarters at 17:45 hours. Arrived Becquigny and two direct hits scored by enemy H. E. at 18:15 hours (V 29 a 2030). Casualties: 14 men killed or wounded.

2. Six guns in position and dug in at W 8 d 5060 and northward at 23:35 hours.



## APPENDICES

3. Barrage opened at zero hour, after artillery barrage opened. 30th Division opened fire at 05:18 hours with machine guns before artillery started. Casualties started immediately after barrage started.

Casualties: Four dead, five wounded. Two horses killed, 11 horses wounded. Much equipment buried and not able to be recovered. (Will give definite facts later.)

4. Rounds fired by six guns, 16,000.

5. This report is approximate and has not been checked or verified.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 17, 1918, 11:15 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

From: C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.

To C. O. Co. D.

1. Take command of Cos. C and D. Organize three platoons with Leake second in command.

2. You must be prepared to advance but secure all shelter possible. Do not BUNCH.

GARDNER,  
Major.

*October 17, 1918, 12:17 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Order regarding taking command of Cos. C and D received. Reorganization being accomplished.

2. There will be one platoon from Co. D and two platoons from Co. C.

3. Will notify you when ready to move.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 17, 1918, 12:31 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. A provisional company has now been made up and is ready.

2. It consists of three platoons of 27 men each, headquarters of 18 men and four sanitary men. Seven officers in all.

3. Have I the major's permission to send back to rear headquarters my wounded horses and such limbers as I can send back with salvage now? I shall have other horses sent out for remaining limbers if agreeable to the major.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 17, 1918, 16:02 hours:*

Prov. Co. C and D.

Ammunition report: 96,000 in belts; 30,000 S. A. A. in bulk.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

## APPENDICES

*October 17, 1918, 15:15 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

To all company commanding officers:

1. Send guides to rear battalion headquarters to guide ration limbers to your positions.
2. Send out bodies on ration limbers or on surplus fighting limbers in Cos. C and D.
3. Send ammunition and fighting strength report to battle headquarters (Escaufort) this evening. Report present location by return of runner.
4. Annexed map shows approximate positions of companies.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
DURHAM, 1st Lt.

P. S. Co. D.

All right as to paragraph three your memo just received regarding horses and limbers. All equipment will be salvaged.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
DURHAM, 1st Lt.

*October 17, 1918, 16:17 hours:*

Prov Co. C. and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Effective fighting strength:

Gun squads.....84

Headquarters.....26

Sanitary..... 4

Officers..... 7

Total men.....114

Total officers..... 7

2. 8,000 rounds per gun (12 guns).

3. Headquarters of above company, W 8 a 1555.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 17, 1918, 22:15 hours:*

SECRET Field Order No. 64: 27th Division.

1. The army will continue to advance tomorrow (Oct. 18), the 2nd Corps continuing its attack.

2. The 27th Division will attack at 05:30 hours under a creeping barrage and advance to following objectives: R 8 d 6000, R 14 b 9000, R 15 c 2000, R 21 c 7000, R 27 a 9000, R 33 b 8000, X 3 b 7000, X 3 d 7000.

The division and brigade boundaries will remain as today.

3. (a) The 53rd and 54th Brigades will continue the advance in the same sub-sectors as today, leading troops following the barrage closely, and careful arrangements being made for mopping up.

(b) The Division Reserve will consist of 104th machine gun battalion, 102nd engineers (less 8 battalion), one squadron 20th Hussars. The



## APPENDICES

engineers and 104th machine gun battalion will move at dawn to a position on the east side of the Selle river on the general line of the railroad near St. Souplet, keeping clear of the roads and remaining under the orders of the division commander.

(c) The 105th and 106th machine gun battalions will be under the direction of the D. M. G. O. for the barrage. On completing the barrage, these battalions will be at the disposal of their respective brigade commanders, who will arrange for their use.

Division headquarters, Busigny.

53rd Brigade headquarters, Escaufort.

54th Brigade headquarters, Escaufort.

MAJOR GENERAL O'RYAN,  
STANLEY H. FORD,  
*Chief of Staff.*

(87 copies made and distributed according to a list as noted on original order.)

*October 18, 1918, 00:01 hours:*

Addenda to Field Order No. 64:

The barrage line will be as follows: Q 34 c 4080 due south to and including the Le Catteau road, thence southeast on the road to Q 36 b 7010, thence in a straight line to X 1 a 0795. Shortly before zero, patrols east of the infantry start line, which is 250 yards west of above line, should withdraw thereto.

O'RYAN.

*October 18, 1918, 00:30 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

OPERATION ORDER No. 3:

To commanding officers Cos. A, B, C and D:

1. Fourth army will attack today (Oct. 18) at zero hour (5:30 hours).
2. All boundaries remain the same.
3. Our line now runs from W 6 b 8020 along road to Q 36 b 4090. Our brigade slightly ahead of brigades on right and left.
4. Objective is line from R 27 Central to R 21 a 54 (advance of 3,000 yards).
5. 105th infantry will attack under cover of artillery barrage, supported by 106th infantry and this battalion.
6. (a) At Z plus 60, one platoon of Co. A will proceed by pack and place two guns at R 27 c 5050 and cover right flank toward La Haie Tonnoile (R 28 Central); two guns at R 27 a 4000 to cover ground toward R 21 d 5050.  
(b) At Z plus 60, one platoon of Co. A will proceed to position near, but not in, crossroads at R 32 a 8090 to cover front and right flank.  
(c) At Z plus 60, one platoon of Co. A will proceed to position at R 26 a 6,000 to cover valley toward Basuel (R 8 c 0000).

## APPENDICES

(d) At Z hour, Co. A will be at least 100 yards west of road from Advantage Farm to Q 36 d 7000 in order to clear barrage.

(e) Co. A headquarters will remain at Advantage Farm.

7. At Z plus 30, Co. B will move in most expeditious manner to Advantage Farm and take up positions in R 31 a and b, guns laid for direct or overhead fire as required. Headquarters, Advantage Farm.

8. At Z plus 30, Cos. C and D will move by limber to sheltered position in W 4 b or d and remain in reserve at that point until further orders.

9. Companies will collect salvage and trophies as time permits.

10. General news: Ostend, Lille and Douai captured today. Our brigade captured over 800 prisoners, division over 1,300, corps over 2,000. Battalion did splendidly in spite of severe punishment.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
KNOWLTON DURHAM, 1st Lt.

Cos. C and D.

Situation report, 2 A. M., Oct. 17, to 2 A. M., Oct. 18, 1918:

General situation: As known.

Enemy shelling: Very active with H. E. during the morning. In P. M., very little activity.

Enemy gas: Intermittent during period.

Enemy machine guns: Very active.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 01:09 hours:*

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

General:

1. Cos. C and D suffered casualties as rendered in casualty reports. Now combined into one company of 114 men and seven officers.

2. Ammunition expended as per reports. Now on hand: 8,000 rounds per gun in belts and 50,000 extra.

3. Operation Order No. 3 received and will be complied with

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 04:30 hours:*

Memo for Captain Whitney:

As soon as convenient, will you send me a complete casualty list for Co. D by name and number? At present information of this is indefinite.

Same applies to Co. C in one or two cases. I would like to check the whole list carefully.

DURHAM,  
*1st Lieut.*



## APPENDICES

*October 18, 1918, 06:02 hours:*

Cos. C and D.

Supplementary casualty report:

Pvt. Byrnes, William L. (1200182), hit by machine gun bullet from aero bearing allied markings.

Pvt. Byrnes, member of Co. D, 105th M. G. Bn. Wounded slightly about 16:30 hours, Oct. 17, at W 8 b 22. Evacuated to 1st Aid.

*Note.*—Plane fired near Co. D several times. Two salvaged Lewis guns set up to fire on plane should it repeat performance, but it did not return.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 08:15 hours:*

Cos. C and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Held up by traffic and bad roads.
2. Am now at W 10 a 38.
3. Am proceeding in accordance with orders.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 10:35 hours:*

Cos. C and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Above consolidated company now located at W 4 d 16 with headquarters at house at that point.
2. Company and transport at about W 4 d 16.
3. No units of the 27th Division in this vicinity. Some regiments of 30th in vicinity.
4. Am awaiting orders.
5. If rations are to be sent to us here, will have guide to meet combined Cos. C and D limber at W 4 c 97 at crossroads. Suggest proceeding via St. Souplet by road running to St. Martin Riviere.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 10:35 hours:*

Cos. C and D.

Memo to Lieut. Durham:

Please see that corrected list of rations required is given, if possible, to Mess Sgt. Dittmar of Co. D.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

Memo to Sgt. Dittmar:

1. Enclosed is new list of rations required for Co. D.
2. Would suggest that these rations and also rations for Co. C (now joined with D into one company) be sent up on one and same limber.
3. Don't forget water tins.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

## APPENDICES

Memo to Stable Sgt. Co. C:

Memo to transport officer:

Co. C requests that two extra lead horses and driver (harness for horses also required) and one packsaddle be sent up tonight with ration limber.

WHITNEY.

*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918, 14:00 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

To commanding officer Co. D:

1. Am forwarding instructions to transport officer to send combined Cos. C and D limbers by route suggested by you. Am also notifying him that guide will meet limbers at W 4 c 97 at crossroads.

2. Send four runners for duty here. They will report with all their equipment.

3. If you do not require the services of four sanitary men, have them report to Captain Kayser.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
DURHAM, 1st Lt.

*October 18, 1918:*

Co. D.

Memo to Corporal Voelker:

The enclosed memorandum explains itself.

Follow out instructions and deliver memo to Lieut. Fleming.

Will find out numbers of men. No service records received.

Re:—Pvt. Magee,

Pvt. Feinburg.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

*October 18, 1918:*

Memo to Captain Whitney:

Your note received. Co. C has all available men with transport. Men who did return here have been sent to hospital on account of gas. We have no harness or packsaddles not in use here. Horses in lines are ones brought back wounded; am trying to get animals and as yet have been unsuccessful.

I was going to ask Co. C to send a few men back as I have no men to drive limbers here.

Have just received orders to send Co. C kitchen. This will stay with you, I believe.

*1st Sergeant, Co. C.*

*October 19, 1918, 06:12 hours:*

Cos. C and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. On leaving headquarters at W 8 a 16 on morning of Oct. 18, Pvt. Elliott G. Powers (1209541) did not report and could not be found. No news has yet been received of him. He reported at company headquarters and was checked off all right evening of Oct. 17.

2. Will notify battalion headquarters should any news of him be received.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*



## APPENDICES

*October 19, 1918, 09:10 hours:*

Cos. C and D.

Memo of casualties of Co. D (already reported).

At about V 29 a 22 at 18:15 hours, Oct. 16, 1918.

### Killed:

Pvt., 1st Cl. ....	GREENE, SHERMAN R. ....	1950959
Pvt. ....	HUBSCH, EMIL. ....	1200199
Mechanic. ....	DURNEY, EDWARD J. ....	1200142
Pvt. ....	MUNRO, EDWARD H. ....	1200220

### Wounded:

*Pvt. ....	SPRING, ARTHUR J. ....	1200229
*Pvt., 1st Cl. ....	ALLEN, GALE I. ....	2432961
*Pvt., 1st Cl. ....	BROWN, ROBERT. ....	2431861
*Pvt. ....	DOYLE, JOHN J. ....	2450282
*Corporal. ....	COSGROVE, GEORGE B. ....	1200185
*Pvt., 1st Cl. ....	EVANS, GEORGE. ....	1950944
Pvt. ....	SUTTON, RUSSELL C. ....	408166
Corporal. ....	BLANTHORNE, THADDEUS L. ....	1200177
Sergeant. ....	McCAULEY, THOMAS. ....	1200152
*Pvt. ....	SMITH, FRANK W. ....	1951006
Pvt. ....	McCARTHY, MICHAEL J. ....	1200209
Pvt. ....	McCONNELL, JOHN W. ....	1200210

\*No definite news on these men.

At about V 8 d 87 at 05:45 hours, Oct. 17, 1918.

### Killed:

Pvt., 1st Cl. ....	ZINKAND, OSWALD. ....	1951036
Sergeant. ....	MORAN, ARTHUR S. ....	1200164
Pvt. ....	LEVY, ALCAN H. ....	1200207
Sergeant. ....	CLEARY, MATTHEW T. ....	1200136

### Wounded:

Pvt., 1st Cl. ....	MUCHNICK, WILLIAM. ....	1950984
Corporal. ....	WILLIAMS, BAILEY. ....	1200238
Corporal. ....	COONEY, WILLIAM L. ....	1200148
Pvt. ....	TURNER, FRANK. ....	1951016
Pvt. ....	SULLIVAN, JOSEPH P. ....	2670497

At about V 8 a 29 at 16:30 hours, Oct. 17, 1918.

### Wounded:

Pvt. ....	BYRNES, WILLIAM C. ....	1200182
-----------	-------------------------	---------

All of above men killed or wounded by shell fire with exception of Pvt. Byrnes, who was shot through wrist by machine gun bullet fired from an aeroplane bearing allied markings.

All wounded evacuated to first Aid Station.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

## APPENDICES

9 P. M., Oct. 17, to 9 P. M., Oct. 18, 1918:

Cos. C and D.

### SITUATION REPORT:

General situation: As known.

Enemy shelling: Not heavy.

Enemy gas: None noticed.

Enemy movement: As known.

Enemy machine guns: Not noticed.

Enemy aircraft: Five enemy aircraft flew low over W 4 b 20 and anti-aircraft guns fired at them with no results.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

October 19, 1918:

Cos. C and D.

Memo to Corporal Voelker:

1. There are many up here without cigarettes. If possible, send up two cartons Lucky Strikes or Camels. Please pay for them and remind me of what I owe you.

2. No water cans came up last night.

3. Send, as soon as possible, petrol tins as follows: Co. D, 8 cans full; Co. C, 12 cans full.

4. Get the cans somewhere. Two platoons of Co. D and one platoon of Co. C have extra cans on limber.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

October 19, 1918:

Cos. C and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Pvt. Powers, Elliott G. (1209541), of Co. C, has reported back to company.

2. At the time of departure from W 8 a 16 he was asleep and nobody was able to locate him.

3. Disciplinary action has been taken.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

October 19, 1918:

Cos. C and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Pvt. Martin, G. B. (2398824), and Pvt. Dean, S. L. (2398470), both of Co. A, are at present with this company, having lost touch with their own company. They joined me yesterday.

2. I am keeping them with me until further orders.

WHITNEY,  
*Captain.*

October 19, 1918:

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

To C. O. Cos. C and D:

1. Referring to your memo just received, have Pvts. Martin and Dean report to Co. A at Advantage Farm, giving adequate directions and sending with them a note covering their stay with you.



## APPENDICES

2. No prospect of your moving forward today. Send out some of your men to salve property within a half a mile of your location. All classes of property.

3. We will be relieved night of 20-21.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
DURHAM, 1st Lt.

9 P. M., Oct. 18, to 9 P. M., Oct. 19, 1918:

Cos. C and D.

SITUATION REPORT:

General situation: As known at headquarters.

Enemy shelling: Not more than six shells in this vicinity during 24-hour period.

Enemy aircraft: None observed.

Enemy machine guns: None heard.

Gas shells: None.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

Sick: Pvt. Moriarty (1209537), Co. C, returned to rear headquarters.

October 20, 1918:

Cos. C and D.

Memo to C. O. 105th M. G. Bn.:

1. Strength of Co. D in field at present:

Officers.....	4
Sergeants.....	4
Corporals.....	4
Signallers.....	4
Runners.....	7
Gun numbers.....	25
Medical (attached).....	2
	—

Total (including officers).....50

Transport:

Sergeant.....	1
Other ranks.....	6

2. Strength of Co. C in field at present:

Officers.....	3
Sergeants.....	3
Corporals.....	7
Signallers.....	4
Runners.....	10
Mechanics.....	3
Gun numbers.....	41
Medical (attached).....	1
	—

Total (including officers).....72

Transport:

Other ranks.....	9
------------------	---

Kitchen:

Other ranks.....	8
------------------	---

## APPENDICES

### 3. Combined C and D companies:

Officers.....	7
Sergeants.....	7
Corporals.....	11
Signallers.....	8
Runners.....	17
Gun numbers.....	66
Mechanics.....	3
Medical (attached).....	3
<hr/>	
Total (including officers).....	122
Transport:	
Sergeant.....	1
Other ranks.....	15
<hr/>	
Total.....	16
Kitchen:	
Other ranks.....	8

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 20, 1918:*

From: C. O. Cos. C and D, 105th M. G. Bn.

To: C. O. Co. A, 105th M. G. Bn.

Subject: Pvts. Martin and Dean.

1. In accordance with instructions received from C. O. 105th M. G. Bn., I am sending you today Pvt. Martin, G. B. (2398824), and Pvt. Dean, S. L. (2398470). These two men joined this company the morning of Oct. 18, 1918, and have been with me ever since.

WHITNEY,  
Captain.

*October 20, 1918, 10:30 hours:*

Hdqts. 105th M. G. Bn.

To C. O. Cos. D and C:

1. March from your present position to Becquinette Farm at 13:00 hours.

2. All salvage which cannot be taken out with the companies will be left guarded and taken out later this afternoon.

3. The division will go into a back area. Details later.

4. Cos. C and D will immediately prepare requisitions to cover all shortages.

MAJOR GARDNER,  
DURHAM, 1st Lt.



## APPENDIX "K"

### CHRONOLOGY OF BATTALION

#### 105TH MACHINE GUN BATTALION

##### INCEPTION OF THE 105TH MACHINE GUN BATTALION

- July 15, 1917 Squadron A called into service of the United States.  
Headquarters.  
Troop A.  
Troop B.  
Troop C.  
Troop D.  
Troop MG.  
Drills in Central Park.  
Recruiting.
- Aug. 17, 1917 Men to officers' training schools.
- Aug. 17, 1917 Squadron A went into camp at Van Courtlandt Park.  
Losses by transfers and by commissions.  
New Recruits.  
Drills.  
Hikes.
- Aug. 18, 1917 Brig. Gen. Lester assumes command of troops at Van Courtlandt and Pelham Bay Parks.
- Aug. 21, 1917 Troop B and Troop D act as escort to Belgian committee.
- Aug. 28, 1917 Received marching orders for Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, South Carolina.
- Aug. 30, 1917 "Send Off Parade" in New York.
- Sept. 10, 1917 Troop D—D. S. Orange, N. J.—rifle practice.
- Sept. 13, 1917 Provisional Squadron acted as escort to 12th N. Y. Infantry.
- Sept. 16, 1917 Captain Putnam (Troop A) ordered to attend machine gun school at Fort Sill, Oklahoma.
- Sept. 18, 1917 Troop C—D. S. Orange, N. J.—rifle practice.
- Sept. 29, 1917 Brig. Gen. Lester relinquishes command of troops in New York.
- Oct. 7, 1917 Actual marching orders for Camp Wadsworth received.
- Oct. 12, 1917 Entrained for Spartanburg.

## APPENDICES

### TRAINING IN THE UNITED STATES

- Oct. 13, 1917 Arrived at Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, South Carolina.  
Major Wright assumes command of the 105th Machine Gun Battalion.  
Headquarters.  
Company A. Composed of Troops A and B.  
Company B. Composed of Troop D.  
Company C. Composed of Troops C and MG.  
Horses turned in.  
New recruits.  
Promotion of enlisted men to new grades.  
Drills.  
Hikes.  
Schools.  
Trench duty.  
New equipment.
- Oct. 21, 1917 55 enlisted men transferred to battalion from 71st N. Y. Infantry.
- Nov. 5, 1917 34 enlisted men transferred to battalion from 10th N. Y. Infantry.  
35 enlisted men transferred to battalion from 47th N. Y. Infantry.
- Nov. 7, 1917 26 enlisted men at officers' training schools transferred to 47th N. Y. Infantry.
- Nov. 14, 1917 11 enlisted men retransferred to 10th N. Y. Infantry.  
17 enlisted men retransferred to 47th N. Y. Infantry.
- Nov. 19, 1917 Occupation of trench system by battalion.
- Nov. 23, 1917 Companies A and B on practice march.  
10 enlisted men transferred to battalion from 10th N. Y. Infantry.
- Nov. 29, 1917 Detail of enlisted men sent to field bakery.
- Dec. 1, 1917 Captain Whitney to machine gun school at Fort Sill.
- Dec. 6, 1917 Major Wright to divisional school of the line—gas defence.
- Dec. 7, 1917 10 enlisted men transferred to battalion from 10th N. Y. Infantry.
- Dec. 10, 1917 1st Lieutenant Colgate Hoyt, Jr., appointed A. D. C. to General Michie.
- Dec. 17, 1917 1st Lieutenant Colgate Hoyt, Jr., appointed Asst. Adj. and Asst. Brig. Inspector.
- Dec. 17, 1917 Captain Graham Youngs to temporary duty in office chief of staff.
- Jan. 10, 1918 A number of enlisted men discharged, S. C. D.
- Jan. 28, 1918 22 enlisted men transferred to Motor Mechanics' regimen



## APPENDICES

- Feb. 11, 1918 Captain Kayser to temporary duty as medical officer  
(continued duty).  
Captain Whitney back from Fort Sill.
- Feb. 14, 1918 Captain Graham Youngs transferred to 308th Cavalry.
- Feb. 16, 1918 1st Lieutenant A. Campbell Schmidt transferred to 309th  
Cavalry.
- Feb. 22, 1918 Captain Albert W. Putnam transferred to 309th Cavalry  
and promoted to major.
- Feb. 23, 1918 1st Lieutenant George W. Vanderhoef, Jr., transferred to  
309th Cavalry.
- Feb. 27, 1918 1st Lieutenant Nathaniel H. Egleston promoted to cap-  
tain and assigned to command Co. B.
- Mar. 5, 1918 Captain Stanton Whitney transferred to 107th Infantry.
- Mar. 6, 1918 Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn. assigned to 105th Machine Gun  
Battalion as Co. D.
- Mar. 13, 1918 Co. C assigned to exterior guard of trenches. (24-hour  
tour of duty.)
- Mar. 14, 1918 Co. B assigned to exterior guard of trenches. (24-hour  
tour of duty.)
- Mar. 19, 1918 Major William R. Wright relinquishes command of bat-  
talion and proceeds to Washington, no original major  
or captain of the battalion remaining.
- Mar. 20, 1918 1st Lieutenant Lucius H. Biglow promoted to captain and  
assigned to command Co. A.
- Mar. 30, 1918 Battalion assigned to occupy trench system.  
Captain Harold H. Donaldson transferred to 314th  
Cavalry.
- April 8, 1918 Rifle practice at Glassy Rock.
- April 10, 1918 1st Lieutenant Frederick W. Wurster promoted to cap-  
tain and transferred to 304th Cavalry.
- April 18, 1918 Major Kenneth Gardner assumes command of battalion.
- April 20, 1918 Enlisted men at officers' training schools transferred to  
105th Field Artillery.
- April 27, 1918 2nd Lieutenant William O. Upjohn transferred to casual  
detachment.  
2nd Lieutenant Sherrill Babcock transferred to casual  
detachment.

## APPENDICES

- April 27, 1918 Captain Robert R. Molyneux assigned to command Co. C.  
 Captain Walter G. Andrews assigned to command Co. D.  
 Advance party ordered to report to Camp Merritt:  
 Captain Egleston Sgt. Halpin, Co. A  
 1st Lieut. Durham Waterman  
 1st Lieut. Flash MacKinlay  
 1st Lieut. Ball Kuhn, Co. B  
 2nd Lieut. Downey Noble  
 2nd Lieut. Matthews Garlan  
 Hill, Co. C  
 Robinson  
 Potter  
 Bealin, Co. D  
 Cobb  
 De Witt
- April 29, 1918 26 enlisted men transferred to 102nd Ammunition Train.  
 May 1, 1918 17 enlisted men transferred to infantry unassigned.  
 May 4, 1918 Battalion left camp Wadsworth for Newport News, Virginia.

## EN ROUTE TO FRANCE

- May 5, 1918 Arrived at Newport News. Assigned to 12 at Camp Stuart.  
 Battalion equipped for over-seas duty.
- May 6, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Frederick Snare, Jr., assigned to Co. C.  
 2nd Lieutenant Tracy A. Clute assigned to Co. D.  
 2nd Lieutenant Richard G. Lyon assigned to Co. B.  
 2nd Lieutenant Henry B. Jennings assigned to Co. A.
- May 17, 1918 Eight men discharged, S. C. D.  
 4:00 P. M., started to load aboard U. S. S. "Calomares."  
 Finished at 4:45 P. M.  
 Order of loading: Cos. B, C, D, A, headquarters.
- May 18, 1918 Left Pier No. 5 at 8:10 A. M. Anchored in Hampton Roads at 9:20 A. M.  
 Left Hampton Roads under convoy of a cruiser and Destroyer "Huntington" at 10:00 A. M. U. S. S. "President Grant" and Freighter "Occidente" in convoy.
- May 19, 1918 Convoy joined by "Pochahontas," "Duke of Abbruzzi," "Minnewaska" and two other transports.  
 Assignment made to life boats. Fire drill.
- May 20, 1918 Another transport joined convoy at 11:00 A. M.  
 May 26, 1918 Fired on supposed submarine; false alarm.  
 May 27, 1918 Escort of nine destroyers joined convoy at 11:00 P. M.



## APPENDICES

- May 28, 1918 Cruiser left convoy at 3:30 P. M.  
Destroyers dropped depth bombs for submarine at 5:20 P. M. Official report shows that submarine was destroyed.
- May 29, 1918 Two transports left convoy at 12:00 midnight.
- May 30, 1918 Submarine attack at 4:04 P. M. Convoy under forced draft; 40 shots fired by transport.  
Docked at St. Nazaire, France, at 10:45 P. M. Unloaded ship all night.
- May 31, 1918 Left "Calomares" at 6:00 A. M. Left dock at 7:35 A. M.  
Arrived Camp No. 1 at 8:30 A. M.

## TRAINING PERIOD IN FRANCE

- June 1, 1918 At St. Nazaire. Inspection in the morning.  
Orders received to proceed to Noyelles (Nord) to report to the British.
- June 3, 1918 Left St. Nazaire at 5:00 A. M.  
With one company of military police, division headquarters and brigade headquarters, loaded the train at 7:00 A. M. Train pulled out at 8:12 A. M.  
Lapoissonniere at 14:15; Angres at 15:10; Le Mans at 19:30.
- June 4, 1918 General Michie died at 6:30; last honors were paid at Darnetal at 10:20.
- June 5, 1918 Arrived Noyelles at 4:30. Unloaded train at 6:30.  
Barrack bags emptied and taken away for storage.  
Marched to St. Firmin and billeted.  
Four British rolling kitchens received.
- June 7, 1918 12 British Vicker's machine guns received.  
Air battle high over St. Firmin.
- June 8, 1918 Regular Saturday morning inspection.
- June 10, 1918 Detail of two offices and 12 non-coms from Cos. A, B, C and D ordered to British machine gun school at La Champneuf Farm.
- June 11, 1918 Major Gardner, Sgt. Smith (B) and Sgt. Coppinger (D) left at 6:45 for four days with British divisions in the lines, Capt. Molyneux commanding battalion.  
2nd Lieutenant Hugh de Y. Stillman assigned to Co. D.  
2nd Lieutenant Harry H. Powers attached to Co. A.  
2nd Lieutenant Andrew L. Smith attached to Co. B.

## APPENDICES

- June 12, 1918 Inspection and review at La Champneuf Farm at 16:00 by Field Marshall Sir Douglas Haig, B. E. F. Returned to billets at 17:45.  
Participating in review:  
107th Infantry.  
108th Infantry.  
104th Machine Gun Battalion.  
105th Machine Gun Battalion.  
106th Machine Gun Battalion.
- June 13, 1918 20 enlisted men dropped from battalion and transferred to replacements.  
2nd Lieutenant Thomas F. Hickey attached to Co. B.  
2nd Lieutenant Eldon M. Stenjam attached to Co. D.  
2nd Lieutenant Walter B. Wyon attached to Co. C (June 24 to Co. D).
- June 14, 1918 10-mile practice hike.
- June 15, 1918 Captain Molyneux and Pvt. Petersen (C) left at 5:45 for four days with British divisions in the lines, 1st Lieutenant Cook commanding battalion.
- June 16, 1918 Major Gardner returned at 1:30.
- June 18, 1918 Left St. Firmin at 8:00 and marched via Faviers, Noyelles Bridge and St. Valery to Sallenelle, arriving at 14:40. Billeted.
- June 19, 1918 Instruction by British officers.
- June 20, 1918 1st Lieutenant Cook, 1st Sergeant Throckmorton and Sergeant Robertson (A) left at 5:00 for four days with British divisions in the lines.
- June 21, 1918 Capt. Molyneux returned at 15:30  
One commissioned officer and two sergeants detailed to G. H. Q. M. G. school at Camiers for four weeks, commencing June 24.
- June 25, 1918 1st Lieutenant Cook returned.
- June 27, 1918 Gas demonstration at Hautebut at 20:00.
- June 28, 1918 Returned to billets at 1:30.
- June 29, 1918 Four commissioned officers and four sergeants detailed to army infantry specialist school at Langres for four weeks commencing July 1.
- June 30, 1918 Heavy bombing heard from the direction of Noyelles.
- July 3, 1918 Marched from Sallenelle at 7:15 arriving Noyelles at 9:45. Entrained for Wizernes. 1st section left at 11:18 and arrived at 19:30. 2nd section left at 14:18 and arrived at 6:00 (July 4).  
Marched to Clairmarais Forest and made camp there.
- July 5, 1918 Marched from Clairmarais Forest at 17:35 and arrived at Broxeele at 0:25 (July 6).



## APPENDICES

- July 6, 1918 Marched from Broxeele at 10:00 and arrived at Quelmes at 23:20.
- July 8, 1918 Battalion inspection in lieu of regular Saturday inspection of July 6.  
One commissioned officer detailed to attend G. H. Q. B. E. F. Lewis gun school at Nortbrecourt.
- July 9, 1918 Firing practice on range west of Lumbres.  
Captain Walter G. Andrews transferred to 107th Infantry.  
Captain Stanton Whitney transferred to battalion.  
Assigned command of Co. D.  
New non-commissioned officers for Co. D.
- July 10, 1918 One commissioned officer and one sergeant detailed to attend G. H. Q. B. E. F. intelligence school at Merc-keghem, from July 16 to July 30.  
One commissioned officer and five sergeants detailed to attend G. H. Q. B. E. F. gas defense school at Merc-keghem, from July 16 to July 23.
- July 13, 1918 Chaplain John C. Ward transferred to 107th Infantry.
- July 14, 1918 Marched from Quelmes at 9:00 to Buyscheure.
- July 15, 1918 Marched from Buyscheure via Noordepeene, Cassel and Steenvoorde, arriving at Beauvoorde Woods at 11:45, relieving 106th Machine Gun Battalion.
- July 16, 1918 Inspection and drill for General Plummer, B. E. F.

## IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

- July 17, 1918 At 15:00, 1st Platoons of Cos. A, B and C left for East Poperinghe lines.
- July 18, 1918 At 15:00, 2nd Platoons of Cos. A, B and C left for East Poperinghe lines.  
2nd Lieutenants Hickey, Powers, Smith, Stenjam and Wyon transferred to headquarters, 89th Division.
- July 19, 1918 At 15:00, 3rd Platoons of Cos. A, B and C left for East Poperinghe lines.
- July 22, 1918 At 20:00, Co. D left for East Poperinghe lines to relieve 3rd Platoons of Cos. A, B and C.
- July 23, 1918 1st Sergeant Fowler (B), 1st Sergeant Throckmorton (C), 1st Sergeant Balliet (D), Sergeant Robertson (A) and Sergeant Lyons (C) designated to attend third course at the army school at Langres on July 30. (To qualify for commissions.)
- July 24, 1918 Campaign hats turned in and over-seas caps issued.
- July 24, 1918 Battalion relieved in East Poperinghe lines by 106th Machine Gun Battalion.

## APPENDICES

- July 25, 1918 At 14:00, 3rd Platoons of each company drilled for corps inspector.  
Cos. A and C attached to 6th Divisional Machine Gun Battalion, B. E. F.  
Cos. B and D attached to 41st Divisional Machine Gun Battalion, B. E. F.  
Battalion headquarters moved to 41st Div. M. G. Bn., B. E. F. headquarters.
- July 26, 1918 Two enlisted men of Co. B wounded in action.
- July 27, 1918 1st Lieutenant Crane and five sergeants detailed to attend American Wing machine gun school at Camiers, France.
- July 31, 1918 Battalion relieved in the Dickebush Lake-Scherpenberg lines by 106th M. G. Bn.  
Returned to Beauvoorde Woods.  
One enlisted man, Sanitary Detachment, wounded in action.

## TRAINING IN FRANCE

- Aug. 2, 1918 Marched from Beauvoorde Woods at 9:00, arriving Oudezeele Area at 11:15. Billeted.
- Aug. 3, 1918 Battalion went to Baths at Oudezeele.  
Inspection and property checking.
- Aug. 4, 1918 Attended division show at Oudezeele.  
Captain Whitney, D. S., to command Provisional Machine Gun Battalion consisting of machine gun companies of 105th, 106th, 107th and 108th Infantry.
- Aug. 5, 1918 Marched from Oudezeele Area to Beauvoorde Woods, arriving at 15:20.

## BACK IN THE LINES IN BELGIUM

- Aug. 6, 1918 During night of Aug. 5-6, relieved Provisional Machine Gun Battalion in second positions of the EastPoperinghe line.
- Aug. 10, 1918 Companies in line reduced to one officer, range finding sergeant and four company headquarters men: Platoon commander, platoon sergeant and four men per gun team. Remaining men returned to Beauvoorde Wood.
- Aug. 12, 1918 Received 46 enlisted men from division reception camp.  
Assigned: Co. A, 4 privates; Co. B, 6 privates, 1 corporal; Co. C, 5 privates; Co. D, 30 privates.
- Aug. 14, 1918 Two enlisted men of Co. B killed in action.  
Five sergeants detailed to gas school at Chaumont.



## APPENDICES

- Aug. 15, 1918 Captain Whitney returned to duty with battalion.  
2nd Lieutenant Robert W. Evans, Jr., relieved from duty with A. E. F. to report to Base Section No. 5 for transportation to the United States.
- Aug. 18, 1918 2nd Platoon of each company retired from lines to Beauvoorde Woods.
- Aug. 19, 1918 Chaplain Archer B. Bass attached to battalion.  
3rd Platoon of each company retired from lines to Beauvoorde Woods.
- Aug. 19, 1918 A guard left in lines: Co. A, 1 sergeant, 6 privates; Co. B, 1 sergeant, 6 privates; Co. C, 1 sergeant, 6 privates; Co. D, 1 sergeant, 3 privates.
- Aug. 20, 1918 Guard relieved by 106th M. G. Bn.
- Aug. 21, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Richard D. McCaskey assigned to Co. B.  
2nd Lieutenant Bert R. Anderson assigned to Co. D.  
Cos. A and D (less Lieuts. Ball and Cook and personnel not going into lines) left to proceed to Details Camp so as to arrive at 11:00.
- Aug. 22, 1918 Battalion headquarters, transport (less fighting limbers), rear headquarters of Cos. A, B, C and D, marched to headquarters and transport lines of 6th Div. M. G. Bn., B. E. F., arriving at 15:20.  
Cos. B and C (less Lieuts. Reynolds and Leake and personnel not going into the lines) left to proceed to Details Camp so as to arrive there at 17:00.  
Cos. A and D left Details Camp at 19:30 to relieve Co. D and half of Co. B, 6th Div. M. G. Bn., B. E. F.
- Aug. 23, 1918 Cos. B and C left Details Camp at 19:30 to relieve Co. A and half of Co. B, 6th Div. M. G. Bn., B. E. F.  
One man of Co. D wounded in action.
- Aug. 26, 1918 1st Lieutenant Henry Adsit transferred to 107th Infantry.
- Aug. 27, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Tracey D. Clute gassed and never returned to battalion.
- Aug. 29, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Frank H. Grace assigned to Co. D.  
Five commissioned officers and four sergeants detailed to report to school at Clamecy on Sept. 1.  
Two sergeants to report to II Corps gas school at Châtillon-Sur-Seine on Sept. 1.
- Aug. 31, 1918 Three enlisted men of Co. A wounded in action.
- Sept. 1, 1918 Battalion moved forward after retreating Germans.  
Vierstraat Ridge.  
Two enlisted men of Co. B and two of Co. D wounded in action.
- Sept. 2, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Joseph G. Galvin assigned to Co. C.  
Five enlisted men of Co. D killed in action; 10 of Co. D wounded in action.

## APPENDICES

- Sept. 3, 1918 Battalion relieved in lines by 41st Div. M. G. Bn., B. E. F. Two commissioned officers and 23 enlisted men, all of Co. D gassed.  
Battalion assembled at headquarters.
- Sept. 4, 1918 Headquarters, Cos. A and D and Sanitary Detachment marched to Heidebeeke at 22:00.

## TRAINING IN FRANCE

- Sept. 5, 1918 Headquarters, Cos. A and D and Sanitary Detachment arrived at Heidebeeke at 1:30, entrained at 2:30 and arrived at Candas at 19:45, detraining at 20:20.  
Cos. B and C and part of Sanitary Detachment marched to Heidebeeke at 1:00, arrived at 4:15, train pulling out at 6:35 and arriving at Candas at 23:50.
- Sept. 6, 1918 Cos. B and C detrained at 0:30.  
At 9:00 battalion marched from Candas to Thievres, arriving at 14:40. Billeted.
- Sept. 7, 1918 Inspection of battalion and all impedimenta at 13:00.
- Sept. 12, 1918 1st Sergeant Leshner (A) and 1st Sergeant Noble (B) assigned to school infantry section A. C. S. (To study for commissions.)
- Sept. 13, 1918 Left Thievres at 8:30 for pistol and rifle practice. Returned at 17:30.
- Sept. 14, 1918 Inspection of quarters and of personnel by companies.
- Sept. 16, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Farnham detailed to report to gas school at Chaumont on Sept. 22.
- Sept. 17, 1918 Roster issued authorizing designated officers and enlisted men to wear wound chevrons.
- Sept. 18, 1918 Left Thievres at 8:30 to participate in division manoeuvres.
- Sept. 19, 1918 Division manoeuvres. Returned to Thievres at 20:00.
- Sept. 21, 1918 Rigid company inspection.
- Sept. 22, 1918 Transport left Thievres at 17:30 and marched to Lieramont.
- Sept. 23, 1918 Battalion left Thievres at 1:30, marched to Authieule, entrained at 4:30 and train pulled out at 4:45. Arrived Tincourt at 17:30 and marched to Lieramont, arriving at 20:10. Bivouaced.
- Sept. 24, 1918 Transport arrived at 5:00.



## APPENDICES

### IN THE LINES IN FRANCE

- Sept. 24, 1918 Cos. B, C and D left at 20:00 to relieve 18th Div. M. G. Bn., B. E. F.
- Sept. 25, 1918 Rear headquarters moved forward from Lieramont.
- Sept. 26, 1918 All companies moved forward in preparation for barrage. One enlisted man of Co. B wounded in action.
- Sept. 27, 1918 Hindenburg Line barrage. Creeping for one hour and 15 minutes.
- Killed:      Co. A    5 enlisted men.  
                              B    1 enlisted man.  
                              C    2 enlisted men.  
                              D    2 enlisted men.
- Wounded: Co. A 21 enlisted men.  
                              B    1 enlisted man.  
                              C    7 enlisted men.  
                              D    2 enlisted men.
- Sept. 28, 1918 Killed:      Co. D    1 enlisted man.  
Wounded: Co. A    9 enlisted men.  
                              B    1 enlisted man.  
                              C    2 enlisted men.  
                              D    3 enlisted men.
- Sept. 29, 1918 Another early morning barrage.
- Killed:      Co. C    1 enlisted man.  
Wounded: Co. A    7 enlisted men.  
                              B    1 enlisted man.  
                              C    1 enlisted man.
- Companies withdrawn at 18:00 but sent forward into more advanced positions..
- Sept. 30, 1918 Killed:      Co. A    1 enlisted man.  
Wounded: Co. A    4 enlisted men.  
                              B    2 enlisted men.
- Oct.    1, 1918 Battalion relieved at 12:30 and marched to St. Emilie.
- Oct.    2, 1918 Marched to Red Woods and bivouaced.
- Oct.    3, 1918 One man of Co. B accidentally wounded.
- Oct.    4, 1918 Company inspection.
- Oct.    5, 1918 Baths at Templeaux-La-Fosse in the afternoon. Company inspection in A. M.
- Oct.    7, 1918 Marched at 13:45 for Hervilly, arriving at 16:15.
- Oct.    9, 1918 Marched from Hervilly at 15:30, arriving at Nauroy at 19:20.
- Oct. 10, 1918 On the march, vicinity of Premont. Bivouaced at 62B H 6 c 56.
- Oct. 11, 1918 On the march. Bivouaced at 62B NW C 10 a 99.
- Oct. 12, 1918 Arrived Becquinette Farm at 13:00. Bivouaced.

## APPENDICES

- Oct. 15, 1918 Captain Robert R. Molyneux transferred to 104th M. G. Bn. as major, commanding.
- Oct. 16, 1918 Battalion moved forward to go into action at 17:30.  
 Killed: Co. D 6 enlisted men.  
 Wounded: Co. D 9 enlisted men.
- Oct. 17, 1918 La Selle River barrage. Harrassing.  
 Battalion crossed river after barrage.  
 Killed: Co. B 2 enlisted men.  
           C 6 enlisted men.  
           D 5 enlisted men.  
 Wounded: Co. A 1 enlisted man.  
           B 5 enlisted men.  
           C 20 enlisted men.  
           C 1 commissioned officer.  
           D 6 enlisted man.  
 Cos. C and D combined into one company.
- Oct. 18, 1918 Jonc De Mer Ridge.  
 Wounded: Co. A 3 enlisted men.  
           B 7 enlisted men.  
           B 1 commissioned officer.  
           Ordnance 2 enlisted men.
- Oct. 19, 1918 St. Maurice River.  
 Wounded: Co. A 1 enlisted man.

## REFITTING IN FRANCE

- Oct. 20, 1918 Cos. C and D withdrew at 13:00, arriving Becquinette Farm at 16:00.  
 Co. B withdrew at 17:15, arriving Becquinette Farm at 22:30.  
 Co. A withdrew at 20:00, arriving Becquinette Farm at 24:00.
- Oct. 21, 1918 Battalion marched from Becquinette Farm at 14:00 to Brancourt, arriving at 16:20.
- Oct. 22, 1918 Marched from Brancourt to Bellicourt, arriving at 12:00.
- Oct. 23, 1918 Marched from Bellicourt at 7:45 to Hervilly, arriving at 10:45.
- Oct. 24, 1918 Marched from Hervilly at 10:00 to Roissel, arriving at 1:20 to entrain for Corbie.  
 Delayed mine blew up the tracks so marched to Tincourt, arriving at 18:50.
- Oct. 25, 1918 Train left Tincourt at 5:00, arriving at Corbie at 14:00.  
 Marched to Vaulx-Sur-Somme, arriving at 15:30. Billeted.



## APPENDICES

- Oct. 26, 1918 Captain Albert Moore assigned to Co. C.  
Major Gardner ordered to Grantham, England. Captain Whitney in command.
- Oct. 28, 1918 Captain Nathaniel H. Egleston transferred to 106th Infantry as major.
- Oct. 29, 1918 Replacements received from Division Replacement Camp.
- Nov. 4, 1918 Major Gardner returns from Grantham, England.
- Nov. 8, 1918 Baths for battalion.  
Captain Albert Moore transferred out of battalion.
- Nov. 11, 1918 ARMISTICE AT 11:00.

## WAITING FOR ORDERS IN FRANCE

- Nov. 13, 1918 1st Lieutenant Durham promoted to captain.
- Nov. 20, 1918 Captain Durham assigned to command Co. C.
- Nov. 26, 1918 Battalion marched from Vaulx-Sur-Somme at 4:30, entraining at Corbie at 8:15.
- Nov. 27, 1918 Arrived Connere at 6:00 and marched to Le Breil, arriving at 8:15.
- Dec. 20, 1918 Divisional manoeuvres.
- Dec. 21, 1918 Inspection by Major General John F. O'Ryan, commanding 27th Division.
- Dec. 23, 1918 Divisional manoeuvres.
- Dec. 27, 1918 Headquarters (less Transport and Supply), Cos. A and D and part of Sanitary Detachment marched from Le Breil at 9:00, arriving at Le Luart at 12:00.  
Transport, Supply, Cos. B and C, and remainder of Sanitary Detachment marched from Le Breil at 9:00, arriving at Sceaux at 13:00.
- Dec. 28, 1918 Co. B moved from Sceaux to Vouvray.
- Jan. 3, 1919 Review and inspection by commanding general.
- Jan. 4, 1919 Regular battalion inspection.
- Jan. 10, 1919 Captain Stewart D. Tiffany assigned to command Co. B.
- Jan. 11, 1918 Regular battalion inspection.
- Jan. 18, 1918 Regular battalion inspection.
- Jan. 22, 1919 Review of 27th Division by General Pershing.  
Sergeant Reidar Waaler (1209189), Co. A, received Congressional medal.
- Jan. 25, 1919 Regular battalion inspection.
- Jan. 31, 1919 Battalion held in readiness for inspection by embarkation officers. Inspected Feb. 1.
- Feb. 6, 1919 Lieutenant Crane on advance party.
- Feb. 8, 1919 Regular battalion inspection.
- Feb. 12, 1919 Chaplain Archer B. Bass relieved from duty with the battalion.

## APPENDICES

- Feb. 17, 1919 Only over-seas equipment with battalion are four rolling kitchens; no arms.
- Feb. 17, 1919 Lieutenants Cook, Snare and Lyon on advance party.
- Feb. 19, 1919 Major Gardner promoted to lieutenant colonel and assigned to division staff.
- Captain Whitney promoted to major and assigned to 105th M. G. Bn. command.
- 1st Lieutenant Leake promoted to captain and assigned to 105th M. G. Bn. headquarters.
- 1st Lieutenant Flash promoted to captain and assigned to Co. C as extra.
- 1st Lieutenant Ball promoted to captain and assigned to Co. D commanding.
- 1st Lieutenant Reynolds promoted to captain and assigned to Co. B as extra.
- 2nd Lieutenant Downey promoted to 1st lieutenant and assigned to Co. A.
- 2nd Lieutenant Matthews promoted to 1st lieutenant and assigned to Co. B.
- Battalion left billets at 10:00 and marched and lorried to Champagne, arriving at 15:00. Entrained at 17:00 and arrived at Brest at 22:40.
- Feb. 21, 1918 Marched to Camp Pontanezen, arriving at 1:30.
- Feb. 24, 1919 Marched from Camp Pontanezen at 13:00 and bivouaced on the pier.
- Feb. 25, 1919 Battalion (less Camp Lee Detachment of 30 men under Lieutenant Barthman, Camp Sherman Detachment of 38 men under Lieutenant Grace and Camp Wheeler Detachment of 77 men under Lieutenant Anderson) boarded U. S. S. Leviathan about 11:00.

## HOMEWARD BOUND

- Feb. 25, 1919 On board Leviathan.
- Feb. 27, 1919 Captain Tiffany attached to battalion headquarters.
- Captain Reynolds assigned to command Co. B.
- Mar. 6, 1919 Leviathan docked at Hoboken at 11:00 A. M.
- Headquarters, Co. C, Co. D, Sanitary Detachment and Ordnance Detachment proceeded by ferry and train, arriving Camp Mills at 10:30 P. M.
- Co. A and Co. B policed Leviathan.
- Two enlisted men died of influenza on the trip.
- 31 enlisted men transferred to medical authorities at Hoboken.



## APPENDICES

### AWAITING DISCHARGE IN THE UNITED STATES

- Mar. 7, 1919 Cos. A and B arrived at Camp Mills at 1:00 A. M.
- Mar. 8, 1918 1st Lieutenant Cook, 2nd Lieutenants Snare and Lyon, who (with 1st Lieutenant Crane) had left France ahead of the battalion, reported for duty.
- Mar. 12, 1918 1st Lieutenant Crane to detached service with division headquarters.
- Mar. 18, 1918 Camp Lee, Camp Sherman and Camp Wheeler Detachments reported back to the battalion.
- Mar. 24, 1918 Battalion left Camp Mills and went to New York; escorted to Squadron A Armory by Squadron A and ex-members. Bivouaced.
- Mar. 25, 1919 27th Division parade. Bivouaced at armory.
- Mar. 26, 1918 2nd Lieutenant Frank H. Grace and 225 enlisted men transferred out of the battalion and ordered to return to Camp Mills.
- Battalion proceeded by subway and train to Camp Upton, arriving about 1:00 P. M.
- April 1, 1919 1st Lieutenant Theodore Crane transferred to division staff.
- Battalion discharged from service in the United States army.*  
(Some officers discharged as of April 2, 1919.)

## APPENDIX "L"

### OFFICERS

#### 105TH MACHINE GUN BATTALION

##### ADSIT, HENRY

Mar. 6, 1918 Transferred with Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn.  
1st lieutenant, Co. D.  
June 13, 1918 Transferred to replacement organization.  
July 19, 1918 Assigned to battalion.  
1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
Aug. 20, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. C.  
Aug. 26, 1918 Transferred to 107th Infantry.

##### ANDERSON, BERT R.

Aug. 20, 1918 Assigned to battalion from infantry R. C.  
Feb. 5, 1919 Commanding Camp Wheeler Detachment.  
Mar. 18, 1919 Reported as 2nd lieutenant, Co. D (original assignment).  
April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

##### ANDREWS, WALTER G.

Mar. 6, 1918 Transferred with Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn.  
2nd lieutenant, Co. D.  
April 2, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
1st lieutenant, Co. D (rank as of Mar. 24, 1918).  
April 27, 1918 Promoted to captain.  
Captain, Co. D, commanding.  
July 6, 1918 Transferred to 107th Infantry.

##### BABCOCK, SHERRILL

Sergeant, Co. B.  
Dec. 1, 1917 Commissioned 2nd lieutenant, 102nd Trains.  
Dec. 7, 1918 Assigned to battalion (rank as of Oct. 1, 1917).  
2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
May 1, 1918 Transferred to casual detachment.



## APPENDICES

### BALL, ALWYN, 3RD

2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Oct. 14, 1917 Acting supply officer.  
 Mar. 7, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 April 20, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. D.  
 April 27, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. D.  
 April 27, 1918 Advance party to France.  
 Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to captain.  
 Captain, Co. D, commanding.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### BARTHMAN, WILLIAM C.

Nov. 21, 1917 Transferred from 47th N. Y. Infantry.  
 Nov. 22, 1917 2nd lieutenant, Co. A.  
 May 1, 1918 Acting battalion adjutant.  
 May 22, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. A.  
 July 20, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 Aug. 29, 1918 School at Clamecy. (Returned Oct. 8, 1918.)  
 Feb. 25, 1919 Commanding Camp Lee Detachment.  
 Mar. 18, 1919 1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### BASS, ARCHER B.

Aug. 19, 1918 Assigned to battalion.  
 Chaplain.  
 Feb. 12, 1919 Relieved from duty with battalion.

### BIGLOW, HORATIO L.

2nd lieutenant, Co. A.  
 Dec. 3, 1917 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. A. (Rank as of Oct. 1, 1917.)  
 Mar. 19, 1918 Promoted to captain.  
 Captain, Co. A, commanding.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### CLUTE, TRACY A.

Private, Co. C.  
 Dec. 19, 1917 Appointed corporal, Co. C.  
 Jan. 7, 1918 3rd officers' school.  
 Feb. 2, 1918 Returned to grade of private.  
 April 20, 1918 Sergeant, Co. C. "Officer candidate."  
 May 1, 1918 Sergeant, Co. D.  
 May 4, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
 2nd Lieutenant, Co. D. (Rank as of April 19, 1918.)  
 Aug. 27, 1919 Gassed. (Never returned to battalion.)

## APPENDICES

### COOK, JOSEPH F.

1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 Mar. 1, 1918 Acting adjutant.  
 April 24, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 July 1, 1918 School at Langres. (Returned Aug. 1, 1918.)  
 Sept. 3, 1918 School at Chaumont. (Returned .)  
 Feb. 17, 1919 Advance party to U. S. A. 1st lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Mar. 7, 1919 Rejoined battalion (purposes of record).  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### CRANE, THEODORE

1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
 July 27, 1918 School at Camiers. (Returned Aug. 30, 1918.)  
 Aug. 31, 1918 Adjutant.  
 Oct. 8, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
 Oct. 8, 1918 School at Langres. (Returned Jan. 2, 1919.)  
 Feb. 6, 1919 Advance party.  
 Mar. 12, 1919 D. S. with division staff.  
 April 1, 1919 Transferred to division staff (27th).

### DAVIS, FRED C.

Aug. 22, 1918 Attached as gas officer from 108th Infantry (2nd lieutenant).  
 Sept. 9, 1918 Transferred to 108th Infantry.

### DONALDSON, HAROLD H.

Mar. 6, 1918 Transferred with Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn.  
 Captain, Co. D, commanding.  
 Mar. 30, 1918 Transferred to 304th Cavalry.

### DOWNEY, HAROLD L.

Sergeant, Co. A.  
 Jan. 12, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
 2nd lieutenant, Co. A. (Rank as of Dec. 29, 1917.)  
 April 27, 1918 Advance party.  
 Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### DURHAM, KNOWLTON

2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Jan. 12, 1918 Promoted to first lieutenant.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. C. (Rank as of Dec. 29, 1917.)  
 April 27, 1918 Advance party.  
 July 19, 1918 Battalion intelligence officer.  
 Nov. 13, 1918 Promoted to captain.  
 Nov. 20, 1918 Captain, Co. C, commanding.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.



## APPENDICES

### EGLESTON, NATHANIEL H.

1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
 Feb. 27, 1918 Promoted to captain.  
 Captain, Co. B, commanding.  
 April 27, 1918 Advance party.  
 Oct. 28, 1918 Promoted to major.  
 Transferred to 106th Infantry.

### EVANS, ROBERT W., JR.

Nov. 21, 1917 Assigned to battalion from 10th N. Y. Infantry.  
 2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
 June 24, 1918 Acting supply officer.  
 Aug. 9, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
 Aug. 15, 1918 Relieved from duty with A. E. F.  
 Returned to U. S. A.

### FARNHAM, WARD W.

Sergeant, Co. A.  
 Jan. 21, 1918 1st sergeant, Co. A.  
 Mar. 19, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
 Mar. 20, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 June 9, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. D.  
 June 16, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 July 1, 1918 School at Langres. (Returned Aug. 1, 1918.)  
 Sept. 22, 1918 School at Chaumont. (Returned——.)  
 Dec. 28, 1918 Town major at Le Luart.  
 Jan. 17, 1919 Transferred to military police.

### FLASH, EDWARD S., JR.

Sergeant, Co. C.  
 Oct. 13, 1918 1st sergeant, Co. C.  
 Jan. 25, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
 2nd lieutenant, Co. C. (Rank as of Dec. 29, 1917.)  
 April 27, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. C.  
 April 27, 1918 Advance party.  
 April 29, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 July 4, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to captain.  
 Assigned as extra to Co. C.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### FLEMING, JOHN J.

Mar. 6, 1918 Transferred with Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn.  
 2nd lieutenant, Co. D.  
 May 22, 1918 Acting adjutant.

## APPENDICES

July 20, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
Adjutant.  
Sept. 1, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
School at 3rd Corps. (Returned Oct. 7.)  
Oct. 8, 1918 Adjutant.  
Nov. 20, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. C.  
Jan. 17, 1919 Transferred to military police.

### GALVIN, JOSEPH G.

Aug. 26, 1918 Assigned to battalion from 83rd Division.  
Sept. 2, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
Oct. 17, 1918 Wounded in action. (Did not return to battalion.)

### GARDNER, KENNETH.

April 18, 1918 Assigned to battalion from 107th Infantry.  
Major, commanding.  
Oct. 26, 1918 School at Grantham. (Returned Nov. 4, 1918.)  
Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to lieutenant colonel.  
Assigned to 27th Division Staff.

### GRACE, FRANK H.

Aug. 29, 1918 Assigned to battalion from infantry R. C.  
Aug. 30, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. D.  
Sept. 1, 1918 School at Clamecy. (Returned Aug. 1, 1918.)  
Feb. 5, 1919 Camp Sherman Detachment, commanding.  
Mar. 26, 1919 Transferred to Camp Mills in charge of detachment.

### HICKEY, THOMAS F.

June 13, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
July 18, 1918 Transferred to 89th Division. (Left July 22, 1918.)

### HOYT, COLGATE, JR.

1st lieutenant, Co. C.  
Dec. 10, 1917 Appointed Aide to General Michie.  
Continued duty with Co. C.  
Dec. 17, 1917 Appointed assistant adjutant and assistant brigade  
inspector.

### JENNINGS, HENRY B.

Corporal, Co. C.  
Dec. 19, 1917 Sergeant, Co. C.  
Feb. 2, 1918 Returned to private, Co. C.  
Went to officers' school.  
April 20, 1918 Transferred to 105th Field Artillery.  
May 1, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
Sergeant, Co. A.



## APPENDICES

May 6, 1918	Promoted to 2nd lieutenant. 2nd lieutenant, Co. A. (Rank as of April 19, 1918.)
June 28, 1918	2nd lieutenant, Co. B.
July 1, 1918	School at Langres. (Returned Aug. 1, 1918.)
Aug. 1, 1918	2nd lieutenant, Co. A.
Nov. 20, 1918	Duty with battalion transport.
Feb. 18, 1919	2nd lieutenant, Co. A.
April 1, 1919	H. D. Camp Upton.

### KAYSER, CHARLES D.

Feb. 1, 1918	Assigned to battalion. (Temporary.)
Feb. 26, 1918	Assigned to battalion from 106th Infantry. 1st lieutenant, medical officer.
April 2, 1918	Promoted to captain. Battalion medical officer.
April 1, 1919	H. D. Camp Upton.

### LEAKE, ROBERT H.

	1st lieutenant, Co. C.
July 10, 1918	School at Merkeghem. (Returned July 30, 1918.)
Sept. 1, 1918	School at Clamecy. (Returned Aug. 7.)
Nov. 20, 1918	Adjutant.
Feb. 19, 1919	Promoted to captain. Assigned to battalion. Acting adjutant.
April 1, 1919	H. D. Camp Upton.

### LESHER, WILLIAM M.

	Private, Co. A.
Oct. 15, 1917	Corporal, Co. A.
Jan. 11, 1918	Sergeant, Co. A.
Mar. 20, 1918	1st sergeant, Co. A.
July 27, 1918	School Camiers.
Sept. 12, 1918	Officers' school, infantry section A. C. S.
Jan. 1, 1919	Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.
Jan. 13, 1919	2nd lieutenant, Co. D.
April 1, 1919	H. D. Camp Upton.

### LYON, RICHARD G.

	Private, Co. A.
Oct. 15, 1917	Corporal, Co. A.
Nov. 17, 1917	Sergeant, Co. A.
Feb. 2, 1918	Returned to private, Co. A. Went to officers' school.
April 20, 1918	Transferred to 105th Field Artillery.

## APPENDICES

May 1, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
Sergeant, Co. B.  
May 6, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
2nd lieutenant, Co. B. (Rank as of April 19, 1918.)  
July 1, 1918 School at Langres. (Returned Aug. 1, 1918.)  
Feb. 14, 1919 Advance party.  
Mar. 7, 1919 Rejoined battalion.  
April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### McCASKEY, RICHARD D.

Aug. 20, 1918 Assigned to battalion from infantry R. C.  
2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
Dec. 18, 1918 School at Clamecy.  
Jan. 17, 1919 H. D. at Blois, France.

### McLEER, RAYMOND A.

Mar. 14, 1918 Assigned to battalion from 106th M. G. Bn.  
Mar. 15, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
April 1, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
Battalion supply officer. (Rank as of Mar. 20.)  
June 24, 1918 Relieved of duty as supply officer.  
July 4, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. D.  
July 9, 1918 School at Nortebecourt. (Returned Aug. 8, 1918.)  
Aug. 9, 1918 Battalion supply officer.  
April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### MADIGAN, THOMAS M.

Nov. 21, 1917 Assigned to battalion from 47th N. Y. Infantry.  
Nov. 22, 1917 2nd lieutenant, Co. A.  
Dec. 7, 1917 Transferred to 102nd Ammunition Train.

### MATTHEWS, GEORGE, JR.

Sergeant, Co. C.  
Jan. 12, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
2nd lieutenant, Co. B. (Rank as of Dec. 9, 1917.)  
April 27, 1918 Advance party.  
Oct. 18, 1918 Wounded in action, but not evacuated.  
Nov. 20, 1918 Battalion transport officer.  
Feb. 18, 1919 2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.



## APPENDICES

### MOLYNEUX, ROBERT R.

April 27, 1918 Assigned to battalion.  
 Captain, Co. C, commanding.  
 Oct. 15, 1918 Promoted to major.  
 Assigned to 104th M. G. Bn.

### MOORE, ALBERT

Oct. 25, 1918 Assigned to Battalion from infantry.  
 Oct. 26, 1918 Captain, Co. C, commanding.  
 Nov. 8, 1918 Transferred out of battalion.

### MULCAHY, JOSEPH

Dec. 4, 1917 Transferred to battalion from 47th N. Y. Infantry.  
 1st lieutenant, dental surgeon.  
 1918 Promoted to captain.  
 Battalion dental surgeon.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### NOBLE, GEORGE, JR.

Private, Co. B.  
 Oct. 15, 1917 Corporal, Co. B.  
 Feb. 28, 1918 Sergeant, Co. B.  
 April 27, 1918 Advance party.  
 Aug. 7, 1918 1st sergeant, Co. B.  
 Sept. 12, 1918 Officers' school, infantry section A. C. S.  
 Jan. 1, 1919 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
 Jan. 13, 1919 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Feb. 5, 1919 Camp Lee Detachment, commanding.  
 Feb. 25, 1919 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Mar. 18, 1919 Camp Lee Detachment, commanding.  
 Mar. 26, 1919 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### OGILVIE, DONALD

Mar. 6, 1918 Assigned to battalion with Co. A, 104th M. G. Bn.  
 1st lieutenant, Co. D.  
 April 24, 1918 Adjutant.  
 May 1, 1918 Transferred to Casual Detachment.

### POWERS, HARRY H.

June 10, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
 2nd lieutenant, Co. A.  
 July 18, 1918 Transferred to 89th Division. (Left July 22, 1918.)

### PUTNAM, ALBERT W.

Captain, Co. A, commanding.  
 1917 School at Fort Sill. (Returned——.)  
 Feb. 22, 1918 Promoted to major.  
 Transferred to 309th cavalry.

## APPENDICES

### REYNOLDS, JOHN

2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
 Dec. 29, 1917 Acting as billeting officer.  
           1918 Detailed to camp prison at Wadsworth.  
 Mar. 20, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
 Mar. 21, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. B.  
 Aug. 3, 1918 School at Chaumont. (Returned——.)  
 Aug. 29, 1918 School at Clamecy. (Returned Oct. 7, 1918.)  
 Jan. 17, 1919 Town major at Le Luart.  
 Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to captain.  
                   Attached to Co. B.  
 Feb. 27, 1919 Captain, Co. B, commanding.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### RILEY, HENRY A.

Captain, battalion medical officer.  
 Feb. 7, 1918 Transferred to Surgical School of Research.

### SMIDT, ALLAN C.

1st lieutenant, Co. A.  
 Feb. 16, 1918 Transferred to 309th Cavalry.

### SMITH, ANDREW L.

June 10, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
                   2nd lieutenant, Co. B.  
 July 18, 1918 Transferred to 89th Division. (Left July 22, 1918.)

### SNARE, FREDERICK, JR.

Corporal, Co. B.  
 Oct. 15, 1917 Sergeant, Co. B.  
 Feb. 23, 1918 Returned to private.  
                   Went to officers' school.  
 April 20, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
                   Sergeant, Co. B. "Officer Candidate."  
 May 1, 1918 Sergeant, Co. C.  
 May 4, 1918 Promoted to 2nd lieutenant.  
                   2nd lieutenant, Co. C. (Rank as of April 19, 1918.)  
 Aug. 9, 1918 Battalion transport officer.  
 Nov. 19, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Nov. 20, 1918 Attached to 2nd Army Headquarters.  
 Jan. 12, 1919 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.  
 Feb. 17, 1919 Advance party.  
 Mar. 7, 1919 Rejoined battalion.  
 April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.



## APPENDICES

### STENJAM, ELDON M.

- June 13, 1918 Attached to battalion.  
2nd lieutenant, Co. D.
- July 18, 1918 Transferred to 89th Division. (Left July 22, 1918.)

### STILLMAN, HUGH DE Y.

- June 11, 1918 Assigned to battalion from headquarters troop.
- June 12, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. D.
- June 24, 1918 School at Camiers. (Returned July 24, 1918.)
- Sept. 3, 1918 Gassed. (Never returned to battalion.)

### TIFFANY, STEWART D.

- Jan. 9, 1919 Assigned to battalion.
- Jan. 10, 1919 Captain, Co. B, commanding.
- Feb. 27, 1919 Assigned to battalion headquarters.
- April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

### UPJOHN, WILLIAM O.

- Nov. 21, 1917 Transferred to battalion from 10th N. Y. Infantry
- Nov. 22, 1917 2nd lieutenant, Co. B.
- Dec. 7, 1917 2nd lieutenant, Co. A.
- April 27, 1918 Transferred to Casual Detachment.

### VANDERHOEF, GEORGE W., JR.

- 2nd lieutenant, Co. C.
- Feb. 21, 1918 Promoted to 1st lieutenant.  
1st lieutenant, Co. C.
- Feb. 25, 1918 Transferred to 309th Cavalry.

### WARD, JOHN C.

- Dec. 19, 1917 Assigned to battalion.  
1st lieutenant, battalion chaplain.
- July 13, 1918 Transferred to 107th Infantry.

### WHITNEY, STANTON

- Captain, Co. C, commanding.
- Dec. 1, 1917 School at Fort Sill. (Returned Feb. 11, 1918.)
- Mar. 5, 1918 Transferred to 107th Infantry.
- July 6, 1918 Assigned to battalion.  
Captain, Co. D, commanding.
- Aug. 4, 1918 D. S. commanding Provisional M. G. Bn.
- Aug. 15, 1918 Reported back to battalion for duty.
- Feb. 19, 1919 Promoted to major.  
Major battalion, commanding.
- April 1, 1919 H. D. Camp Upton.

## APPENDICES

### WRIGHT, WILLIAM R.

Major, commanding.

Mar. 19, 1918 Relinquished command; proceeded to Washington.

### WURSTER, FREDERICK W.

1st lieutenant, adjutant.

Mar. 1, 1918 1st lieutenant, Co. A.

April 8, 1918 Promoted to captain.

Assigned to battalion.

April 10, 1918 Transferred to 304th Cavalry.

### WYON, WALTER B.

June 13, 1918 Attached to battalion.

2nd lieutenant, Co. C.

June 24, 1918 2nd lieutenant, Co. D.

July 18, 1918 Transferred to 89th Division. (Left July 22, 1918.)

### YOUNGS, GRAHAM

Captain, Co. B, commanding.

Dec. 17, 1917 D. S. with chief of staff, 27th Division.

1918 Captain, Co. B, commanding.

Feb. 14, 1918 Transferred to 308th Cavalry.



# APPENDIX "M"

## COMPANIES

### (RECORD OF OFFICERS ASSIGNED)

#### HEADQUARTERS:

#### MAJOR

Oct. 13, 1917	to	Mar. 19, 1918	MAJOR	WRIGHT
Mar. 20, 1918	to	Mar. 29, 1918	CAPTAIN	†DONALDSON
Mar. 30, 1918	to	Apr. 17, 1918	CAPTAIN	†EGLESTON
Apr. 18, 1918	to	Feb. 18, 1919	MAJOR	GARDNER
Feb. 19, 1919	to	Apr. 1, 1919	MAJOR	WHITNEY

#### ADJUTANT

Oct. 13, 1917	to	Feb. 28, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	WURSTER
Mar. 1, 1918	to	Apr. 23, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†COOK
Apr. 24, 1918	to	Apr. 30, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	OGILVIE
May 1, 1918	to	May 21, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	†BARTHMAN
May 22, 1918	to	July 19, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	†FLEMING
July 20, 1918	to	Aug. 30, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLEMING
Aug. 31, 1918	to	Oct. 7, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	CRANE
Oct. 8, 1918	to	Nov. 19, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLEMING
Nov. 20, 1918	to	Feb. 18, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	LEAKE
Feb. 19, 1919	to	Apr. 1, 1919	CAPTAIN	†LEAKE

#### SUPPLY OFFICER

Oct. 13, 1917	to	Mar. 6, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	†BALL
Mar. 7, 1918	to	Mar. 13, 1918	.....	.....
Mar. 14, 1918	to	Mar. 31, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	†MCLEER
Apr. 1, 1918	to	June 23, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	MCLEER
June 24, 1918	to	Aug. 8, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	†EVANS
AUG. 9, 1918	to	Apr. 1, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	MCLEER

#### INTELLIGENCE OFFICER

July 19, 1918	to	Nov. 13, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	DURHAM
---------------	----	---------------	----------------	--------

†Acting.

## APPENDICES

### SURGEON

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	6, 1918	CAPTAIN	RILEY
Feb.	7, 1918	to	Feb.	25, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†KAYSER
Feb.	26, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	KAYSER
Apr.	2, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1919	CAPTAIN	KAYSER

### DENTAL OFFICER

Dec.	4, 1917	to		1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	MULCAHY
	1918	to	Apr.	1, 1919	CAPTAIN	MULCAHY

### CHAPLAIN

Dec.	19, 1917	to	July	13, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	WARD
July	14, 1918	to	Aug.	18, 1918	.....	.....
Aug.	19, 1918	to	Feb.	12, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	BASS
Feb.	13, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	.....	.....

### COMPANY A

#### CAPTAIN

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	21, 1918	CAPTAIN	PUTNAM
Feb.	22, 1918	to	Mar.	18, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†BIGELOW
Mar.	19, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1918	CAPTAIN	BIGLOW

#### FIRST LIEUTENANT

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Mar.	18, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	BIGLOW
Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	28, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	COOK
Apr.	24, 1918	to	Feb.	18, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	COOK
Mar.	1, 1918	to	Apr.	7, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	WURSTER
Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	16, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	SCHMIDT
July	20, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	*BARTHMAN
Apr.	29, 1918	to	July	3, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLASH
Feb.	19, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	DOWNEY

#### SECOND LIEUTENANT

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Dec.	2, 1917	2ND LIEUTENANT	†BIGLOW
Nov.	22, 1917	to	Apr.	30, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	BARTHMAN
May	22, 1918	to	July	19, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	BARTHMAN
Nov.	22, 1917	to	Dec.	7, 1917	2ND LIEUTENANT	MADIGAN
Dec.	7, 1917	to	Apr.	26, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	UPJOHN
Dec.	29, 1917	to	Feb.	18, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	DOWNEY
Apr.	19, 1918	to	June	27, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	JENNINGS
Aug.	1, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	§JENNINGS
June	10, 1918	to	July	7, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	POWERS

†Acting.

\*Feb. 26, 1919 to Mar. 17, 1919 Camp Lee Detachment.

†Commission as 1st Lieut. not received until Dec. 3.

§Duty with Transport Nov. 20, 1918 to Feb. 18, 1919.



## APPENDICES

### COMPANY B

#### CAPTAIN

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	13, 1918	CAPTAIN	YOUNGS
Feb.	14, 1918	to	Feb.	27, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†EGLESTON
Feb.	28, 1918	to	Oct.	27, 1918	CAPTAIN	EGLESTON
Oct.	28, 1918	to	Jan.	1, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	†REYNOLDS
Jan.	2, 1919	to	Jan.	9, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	†CRANE
Jan.	10, 1919	to	Feb.	26, 1919	CAPTAIN	TIFFANY
Feb.	27, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	CAPTAIN	REYNOLDS

#### FIRST LIEUTENANT

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	26, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	EGLESTON
Oct.	13, 1917	to	Aug.	30, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	CRANE
Oct.	8, 1918	to	Mar.	31, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	CRANE
Mar.	20, 1918	to	Feb.	18, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	REYNOLDS
July	19, 1918	to	Aug.	19, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	ADSIT
Sept.	1, 1918	to	Oct.	7, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLEMING
Feb.	19, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	MATTHEWS

#### SECOND LIEUTENANT

Dec.	9, 1917	to	Feb.	18, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	*MATTHEWS
Nov.	21, 1917	to	June	23, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	EVANS
Aug.	9, 1918	to	Aug.	14, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	EVANS
Nov.	22, 1917	to	Dec.	6, 1917	2ND LIEUTENANT	UPJOHN
Dec.	7, 1917	to	Apr.	30, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	BABCOCK
Apr.	19, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	LYON
June	10, 1918	to	July	17, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	SMITH
June	28, 1918	to	July	31, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	JENNINGS
Aug.	20, 1918	to	Jan.	16, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	MCCASKEY

### COMPANY C

#### CAPTAIN

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Mar.	5, 1918	CAPTAIN	WHITNEY
Mar.	6, 1918	to	Apr.	26, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†LEAKE
Apr.	27, 1918	to	Oct.	15, 1918	CAPTAIN	MOLYNEUX
Oct.	16, 1918	to	Oct.	25, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†LEAKE
Oct.	26, 1918	to	Nov.	5, 1918	CAPTAIN	MOORE
Nov.	6, 1918	to	Nov.	19, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†LEAKE
Nov.	20, 1918	to	Apr.	1, 1919	CAPTAIN	DURHAM

†Acting.

\*Transport Officer, Nov. 20, 1918 to Feb. 17, 1919.

## APPENDICES

### FIRST LIEUTENANT

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Nov.	19, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	LEAKE
Oct.	13, 1917	to	Dec.	9, 1917	1ST LIEUTENANT	HOYT
Jan.	12, 1918	to	July	18, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	DURHAM
Feb.	21, 1918	to	Feb.	24, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	VANDERHOEF
Apr.	27, 1918	to	Apr.	28, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLASH
July	4, 1918	to	Feb.	18, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLASH
Aug.	20, 1918	to	Aug.	25, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	ADSIT
Feb.	19, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	COOK
Nov.	20, 1918	to	Jan.	16, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	FLEMING

### SECOND LIEUTENANT

Oct.	13, 1917	to	Jan.	11, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	DURHAM
Mar.	7, 1918	to	Apr.	19, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	BALL
Oct.	13, 1917	to	Feb.	20, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	VANDERHOEF
Mar.	20, 1918	to	June	8, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	FARNHAM
June	16, 1918	to	Jan.	16, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	FARNHAM
Dec.	29, 1917	to	Apr.	26, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	FLASH
June	13, 1918	to	June	23, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	WYON
June	13, 1918	to	July	17, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	HICKEY
Apr.	19, 1918	to	Nov.	20, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	*SNARE
Sept.	2, 1918	to	Oct.	17, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	GALVIN
Jan.	12, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	SNARE
Jan.	13, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	‡NOBLE

### COMPANY D

#### CAPTAIN

Mar.	6, 1918	to	Mar.	29, 1918	CAPTAIN	DONALDSON
Mar.	30, 1918	to	Apr.	26, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	†ADSIT
Apr.	27, 1918	to	July	5, 1918	CAPTAIN	ANDREWS
July	6, 1918	to	Feb.	18, 1919	CAPTAIN	WHITNEY
Feb.	19, 1919	to	Apr.	1, 1919	CAPTAIN	BALL

#### FIRST LIEUTENANT

Mar.	6, 1918	to	June	12, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	ADSIT
Mar.	6, 1918	to	Apr.	23, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	OGILVIE
Apr.	2, 1918	to	Apr.	26, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	ANDREWS
Apr.	27, 1918	to	Feb.	18, 1919	1ST LIEUTENANT	BALL
July	4, 1918	to	Aug.	8, 1918	1ST LIEUTENANT	MCLEER

†Acting

\*Train Officer Aug. 9, 1918 to Nov. 19, 1918.

‡Feb. 5, 1919 to Feb. 25, 1919, Camp Lee Detachment.



## APPENDICES

### SECOND LIEUTENANT

Mar. 6, 1918	to	Apr. 1, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	ANDREWS
Apr. 20, 1918	to	Apr. 26, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	BALL
Apr. 19, 1918	to	Aug. 26, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	CLUTE
June 9, 1918	to	June 15, 1918	2ND FARNHAM	FARNHAM
June 11, 1918	to	Sept. 2, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	STILLMAN
June 13, 1918	to	July 17, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	STENJAM
June 24, 1918	to	July 17, 1918	2ND LIEUTENANT	WYON
Aug. 20, 1918	to	Apr. 1, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	*ANDERSON
Aug. 30, 1918	to	Mar. 25, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	†GRACE
Jan. 13, 1919	to	Apr. 1, 1919	2ND LIEUTENANT	LESHER

\*Feb. 5, 1919 to Mar. 25, 1919 Camp Wheeler Detachment.

†Feb. 5, 1919 to Mar. 25, 1919 Camp Sherman Detachment.

### NOTES ON ASSIGNMENT OF OFFICERS

CAPTAIN WURSTER	Attached to Bn.	Apr. 8, 1918 to Apr. 10, 1918
CAPTAIN REYNOLDS	Attached to Bn.	Feb. 19, 1919 to Feb. 26, 1919
CAPTAIN DURHAM	Attached to Bn.	Nov. 13, 1918 to Nov. 20, 1919
CAPTAIN FLASH	Attached to Bn.	Feb. 19, 1919 to Apr. 1, 1919
CAPTAIN TIFFANY	Attached to Bn.	Feb. 26, 1919 to Apr. 1, 1919

## APPENDIX "N"

### ROSTER AND DISPOSITION OF PERSONNEL

#### 105TH MACHINE GUN BATTALION

##### NOTES:

O—Ordnance Detachment.

S—Sanitary Detachment.

H—Headquarters Company.

A—Company "A".

B—Company "B".

C—Company "C".

D—Company "D".

1—Honorable Discharge at Camp Upton, N. Y., April 1, 1919.

2—Transferred to Camp Mills, N. Y., Mar. 26, 1919.

3—Transferred out of Battalion.

4—Honorable Discharge prior to April 1, 1919.

5—Discharge.

6—Wounded in action, never returned to Battalion.

7—Killed in action or as result of wounds in action.

8—Died, not the result of wounds.

9—Disposition unknown.

\*Wounded in action.

†Cited in Divisional Orders.

‡Distinguished Service Cross.

§Congressional Medal of Honor.

NOTE.—Transfers of men within the Battalion are not noted. Transfers to Hospitals and subsequent reassignment to Battalion are not noted.



COMMISSIONED OFFICERS  
105TH M. G. BN.

	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	ADSI, HENRY.....	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 26, '18	M. G. Co., 107th Inf.
D	†*ANDERSON, BERT R.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	ANDREWS, WALTER G.....	.....	Captain.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 6, '18	M. G. Co. 107th Inf.
B	BABCOCK, SHERRILL.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Casual Detachment
D	††BALL, ALWYN, 3RD.....	.....	Captain.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†BARTHAM, WILLIAM C.....	.....	1st Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	†BASS, ARCHER B.....	.....	Chaplain...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 12, '18	Chaplain-in-Chief
A	††BIGLOW, HORATIO L.....	.....	Captain.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*CLUTE, TRACY A.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Aug. 27, '18	.....
C	†COOK, JOSEPH F. (actually Co. A)	.....	1st Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	CRANE, THEODORE.....	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 1, '19	Hdqts., 27th Div.
H	DAVIS, FRED C.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 9, '18	108th Infantry
D	DONALDSON, HAROLD H.....	.....	Captain.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 30, '18	304th Cavalry
A	†DOWNEY, HAROLD L.....	.....	1st Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	††DURHAM, KNOWLTON.....	.....	Captain.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	††EGLESTON, NATHANIEL H.....	.....	Captain.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 28, '18	106th Inf. (Major)
B	EVANS, ROBERT, JR.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 15, '18	Sent to U. S. A. from A. E. F.
C	FARNHAM, WARD W.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 17, '19	Military Police
C	†FLASH, EDWARD S., JR.....	.....	Captain.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FLEMING, JOHN J.....	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 17, '19	Military Police
C	*GALVIN, JOSEPH G.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
H	GARDNER, KENNETH.....	.....	Major.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 19, '19	Hdqts., 27th Div. Lt.-Col.
D	†GRACE, FRANK H.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	HICKEY, THOMAS F.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	89th Div.
C	HOYT, COLGATE, JR.....	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 17, '17	Asst. Brig. Inspec.
A	†JENNINGS, HENRY B.....	.....	2nd Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	†KAYSER, CHARLES D.....	.....	Capt. Med..	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	†LEAKE, ROBERT H.....	.....	Captain....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

# APPENDICES

	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	LESHER, WILLIAM M.	.....	2nd Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†LYON, RICHARD G.	.....	2nd Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†McCASKEY, RICHARD D.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 18, '18	School, Clamecy, France
H	†McLEER, RAYMOND A.	.....	1st Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MADDIGAN, THOMAS M.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 7, '17	102nd Amm. Train
B†	†MATTHEWS, GEORGE, JR.	.....	1st Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MOLYNEUX, ROBERT R.	.....	Captain....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 15, '18	104th M. G. Bn. (Major)
C	MOORE, ALBERT	.....	Captain....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. '18	?
H	†MULCAHY, JOSEPH	.....	Capt. Dent.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	NOBLE, GEORGE, JR.	.....	2nd Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	OGILVIE, DONALD	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Casual Detach.
A	POWERS, HARRY H.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	89th Division.
A	PUTNAM, ALBERT W.	.....	Captain....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 22, '18	309th Cavalry Major
B	†REYNOLDS, JOHN	.....	Captain....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	RILEY, HENRY A.	.....	Capt. Med..	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 7, '18	Medical School
A	SCHMIDT, ALLAN C.	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 16, '18	309th Cavalry
B	SMITH, ANDREW L.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	89th Division
C	†SNARE, FREDERICK, JR.	.....	2nd Lieut...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	STENJAM, ELDON M.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	89th Division
D	†*STILLMAN, HUGH DEY	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 3, '18	.....
H	TIFFANY, STEWART D.	.....	Captain....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	UPJOHN, WILLIAM O.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 27, '18	Casual Detach.
C	VANDERHOEF, GEORGE W., JR.	.....	1st Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 25, '18	309th Cavalry
H	WARD, JOHN C.	.....	Chaplain...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 13, '18	107th Infantry
H	†WHITNEY, STANTON	.....	Major.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	†WRIGHT, WILLIAM R.	.....	Major.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 19, '18	Washington, D. C.
A	WURSTER, FREDERICK W.	.....	Captain....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 10, '18	304th Cavalry
D	WYON, WALTER B.	.....	2nd Lieut...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	89th Division
B	YOUNGS, GRAHAM	.....	Captain....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 14, '18	308th Cavalry



## APPENDICES

# ENLISTED MEN 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	†ABRAMS, ALFRED.....	2671209	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*ACKERMAN, ALEXANDER.....	1209255	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
C	ADAMS, GRIFFITH L.....	1209496	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ADAMS, THOMAS F.....	1209500	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†ADLER, FREDERICK A.....	1209212	Sergeant.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	AHEARN, MAURICE L.....	1225224	Corporal.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
C	AHRING, CARL.....	4144971	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	AIKEN, ROBERT P.....	1209497	Prvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	ALBERT, LOUIS.....	2670781	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	ALEXANDER, WILLIAM P.....	1209377	Prv. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ALBRECHT, BERNARD M.....	2672359	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	†ALFKE, HARRY G.....	1209588	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*ALLEN, GALE I.....	2432961	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	ALLEN, JESSE C.....	1340280	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*ALLEN, MORTON B.....	1209213	Sergeant.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	AMY, LOUIS H., Jr.....	1209456	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ANDERSON, FREDERICK.....	1209498	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*ANDERSON, GEORGE.....	365693	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ANDERSON, JOHN R.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 8, '17	S. C. D.
B	†ANDERSON, ROY A.....	2670784	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*ARNOLD, FRANCIS X.....	1209214	Corporal.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ARRIGO, GUISEPPE.....	1247118	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	ATEN, KENNETH M.....	1200173	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
A	AUSTIN, CHARLES A.....	.....	.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	AYLWARD, THOMAS.....	1209468	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†BABIN, JOSEPH J.....	1209215	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 30, '18	Hdqts. Tr., II Corps.
A	†BABINSKI, ANTHONY.....	2451010	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BAGLEY, JAMES R.....	1209378	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	BAGNASCO, PETER J.....	1209256	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	BAKER, CHARLES W.....	1209192	Corporal.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BAKER, NORMAN A.....	1209577	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	BANKER, HENRY T. E.....	1209379	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 30, '18	.....
A	BALLARD, LAWRENCE T.....	1209216	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	July 23, '18	.....
D	BALLIET, KENNETH E.....	1200105	1st Sgt.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 23, '18	1st Army Corps Rep. Coast Art Corps.
A	BARBANO, LOUIS J.....	.....	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BARDON, CHRISTIAN S.....	1209343	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	1st N. H. Inf.
A	BARKER, WALLACE W.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BARNARD, ALLEN G.....	1209405	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	BARNES, ALBERT K.....	1200174	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	BARNUM, ELI C.....	1200175	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	BARON, RAOUL O.....	1200176	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	BARRETT, JOHN J.....	1209501	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
B	BARROW, HENRY H.....	1340410	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BARRY, HERBERT, Jr.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 18, '18	.....
A	BARRY, THOMAS F.....	1209257	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BARRY, WILLIAM J.....	2670118	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BARTH, EGMONT G.....	1209344	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	BARTH, OSCAR W.....	.....	.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 30, '18	Hdqts. Tr., II Corps.
B	BARTO, JOHN H.....	2670833	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
H	BASSE, ALBERT.....	.....	Wagoner...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 2, '18	Dependent Relatives
C	BAUER, FRED, Jr.....	1209499	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
S	BAYER, HENRY P.....	1209585	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BEAGLE, HOWARD E.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 1, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
H	BEAHAN, RICHARD P.....	1209558	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†BEALIN, JAMES J., Jr.....	1200102	1st Sgt.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Dec. 30, '18	Pneumonia
C	BEAVER, BARCLAY.....	1225173	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
S	BECKER, ADOLPH J.....	2671165	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*BECKER, EDMOND W.....	1209258	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
C	BECKER, FREDERICK W.....	1209503	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	BELL, HAROLD L.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
S	BELLI, BERNARDO.....	2671703	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	BELLMAN, EDWARD B.....	1939328	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BELTAIRE, JOHN.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 8, '17	S. C. D.
B	BENDELL, EDWARD J.....	1209380	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BENDER, HENRY.....	2451380	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
D	BENKOFSKY, MORRIS.....	2451969	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	BERGMAN, ABRAHAM.....	2671710	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BERTOLI, VICTOR.....	1631749	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	BETHEL, CHARLES G. E.....	1209559	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*BIANCO, VIRGINIO.....	2669764	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 3, '18	.....
C	BILLERA, JOHN.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Oct. 27, '17	Fraudulent Enlist.
B	†BIRKENS, MARSHALL E., JR.....	1209381	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BISCHOFF, JOHN.....	2670801	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BLAKE, FRANK L.....	2452674	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	BLAKE, JOSEPH E.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	Inaptitude
A	BLAKEMAN, PHILLIP S.....	1209259	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*BLANTHORNE, THADDEUS L.....	1200177	Corporal...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.....
D	BLISS, ARTHUR.....	1200178	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	BOCK, ALFRED E.....	1200179	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	BOCK, WINFIELD H.....	1209560	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BODAMER, FREDERICK W.....	2671701	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
B	BODMER, JOHN A.....	1209345	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	Hosp. Camp Upton
B	BOGRAIN, JOHN M.....	2670728	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BOLLING, OTTO R., JR.....	1347123	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BOONE, JOHN C.....	1347124	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*BORN, JOHN J.....	1950926	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*BOSCHNEINEN, WILLIAM.....	408312	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.....
A	BOSSARD, WOLFGANG D. K.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	1st N. H. Inf.
B	BOSTON, CARL C. R.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 20, '17	Dependent Relatives
D	BOSTWICK, JAY M.....	1200130	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BOWEN, RUSSELL A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 5, '17	Dependent Relatives
A	BOWEN, THOMAS F.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	1st N. H. Inf.
C	BOWERS, JOEL F.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 18, '17	Aviation Sect. SERC.
C	BOYD, WILLIAM J.....	2450073	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BOYLAN, JOHN.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
B	BRACHER, AUGUST F., JR.....	2672541	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	BRADFORD, FERDINAND V.....	1209217	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BRADLER, NEWTON W.....	1347128	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	BRADY, EUGENE A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 15, '17	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
D	BRAGG, AUREL B.....	1622061	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BRAMLEY, CLEMENT S.....	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BREMLEY, RAY H.....	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Aviation Sect., Sig.
C	BRAMMAN, WILLIAM M.....	1209507	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 29, '18	Aviation Sect., Sig.
C	BRANCH, HERBERT.....	2672115	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brigade
D	BRICKLEY, RICHARD F.....	1200131	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
D	††BRINKMAN, VICTOR.....	1200132	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	BROGGLEWIRTH, JULIUS.....	1200706	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*BROGGLESWIRTH, CHARLES.....	409476	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
C	BROMLEY, CHESTER M.....	1209473	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	BROMM, ADOLPH H.....	1950929	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*BROOKS, ARTHUR J.....	1209260	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
D	BROOKS, WALTER W.....	1950930	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	†BROSTROM, CARL P.....	1209218	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BROWN, EMMETT C.....	1349740	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	BROWN, ENEL S.....	1200712	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BROWN, HUBERT H.....	1209332	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 19, '19	1st Replace. Depot
D	BROWN, JOHN C.....	1340413	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BROWN, PATRICK W.....	2451045	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*BROWN, ROBERT.....	2431861	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	BROWN, ROBERT E.....	.....	Sgt. Maj....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 22, '18	Aviation Sect. Sig.
D	†BROWN, RUSSELL J.....	1200180	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†BRYAN, GEORGE R.....	1200181	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BUCKLEY, GUIDET M.....	1209346	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	*BUDNEY, CONRAD J.....	2671709	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BULGER, JAMES F.....	1209504	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	BURKE, ANDREW L.....	1200133	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	BURKHARD, FRED.....	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	*BURKHARDT, LOUIS E.....	2672544	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BURNS, GODFREY D.....	1347105	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	BURNS, ROBERT S.....	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
C	BURNS, STEPHEN.....	1209505	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '19	102nd Amm. Train
A	*BURNS, THOMAS L.....	1209261	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	BURTIS, THEODORE A.....	1200134	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	BURTON, GEORGE I.	1950932	Private.	.	2.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	BURTON, LESTER H.	1209262	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	BURTON, WILLIAM C.	1209382	Pvt. 1st.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. '19	Motor Transport
C	*BUSCH, ALFRED B.	1200108	Sergeant.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	BUSH, HOWARD D.	1209219	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	BUSHER, WILLIAM G.	2670792	Cook.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	BYRD, THOMAS J.	1347131	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	*BYRNE, JOHN D.	1209383	Private.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	Sept. 26, '18	.
B	BYRNE, MARTIN	3639907	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	BYRNES, THOMAS A., Jr.	2670729	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	**BYRNES, WILLIAM L.	1200182	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	CAHILL, WILLIAM.	2669904	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	*CALLAHAN, MAURICE J.	1200183	Private.	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 2, '18	.
D	CAMERON, ALEXANDER.	1209447	Sergeant.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 19, '19	1st Replacement Depot
D	CAMPBELL, JOHN W.	1631754	Mechanic.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	CANADY, FRED T.	1620426	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	CAPLINGER, JESSE M.	1950935	Pvt. 1st.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	CARLIN, ATWOOD C.	.....	Private.	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 3, '17	S. C. D.
B	CARMAN, EDWARD.	1209384	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	CARNOVALE, FORTUNATO.	4078384	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	CARPENTER, GEORGE W.	1209385	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	CARR, GEORGE O. S.	1209263	Private.	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.
D	*CARR, PATRICK J.	2450079	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*CARRAHER, WALLACE J.	1209220	Corporal.	.	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	Aug. 31, '18	.
B	*CARROLL, DENNIS E.	1209386	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	CARTER, JOHN C.	3497972	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	CARTER, KENNETH F.	1209352	Private.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	CARTON, FRANCIS A.	.....	Private.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brigade
B	†CARVER, RICHARD M.	1209387	Sta. Sgt.	1	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
H	CASELLA, MICHAEL J.	2670980	Wagoner.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	†*CASEY, MATTHEW F.	1209460	Sergeant.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	CASEY, TERRY J.....	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 15, '17	S. C. D.
B	*CERCHIARA, GAETANO.....	2671026	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	CHAMBERLAIN, ROBERT L.....	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 17, '18	102nd Mil. Police
C	CHANEY, EMMETT L.....	4078311	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CHAPEZ, PETRUS.....	3639974	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CHAPEZ, JOSEPH H.....	1633758	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 21, '19	106th Infantry
A	CHESTNUT, HAROLD W.....	1209264	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
A	CHIRGWIN, WILLIAM J.....	1621051	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 21, '19	106th Infantry
D	CHISHOLM, FRANK F.....	1368704	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	CHUBB, HAROLD F.....	1209327	1st Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†CLANCY, FRANCIS W.....	1200135	Corporal...	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Feb. 6, '19	.....
D	CLANCY, JOHN O.....	1200184	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	CLAPP, HERBERT M.....	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	CLAPP, PARMLY S., Jr.....	1209275	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CLARK, PATRICK J.....	1209506	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	CLAY, WILLIAM M.....	1209266	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*CLEARY, MATTHEW T.....	1200136	Sergeant...	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
A	CLYATT, ROBERT A.....	1347136	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	COBB, FREDERICK P.....	1209204	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†*COBB, WILLIAM B.....	1200103	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	COCHRAN, EDMOND W.....	1209388	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	COFFMAN, PRESTON L.....	3642792	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*COLAHAN, FRANK A.....	1200065	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	COLAHAN, STEPHEN A.....	1200066	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	COLBURN, HARRY.....	.....	Wagoner...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
B	COLEMAN, JOHN B.....	2671309	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	COLES, CALVIN B.....	3642792	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	COLL, CHARLES L.....	4084384	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	COLLINS, JOHN V.....	1209267	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	COLLINS, SIDNEY C.....	2669681	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	COMBS, RALPH W.....	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 16, '18	S. C. D.
D	CONBOY, WILLIAM L.....	1657112	Bugler.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	CONLEY, WILLIAM J.....	1209208	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	CONLIN, WILLIAM H.....	1209347	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
A	CONLON, JOHN.....	2673462	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



# APPENDICES

## ENLISTED MEN 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	CONNOLLY, THOMAS.....	3639856	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CONNOR, JAMES R.....	1225214	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld Art.
C	CONNOR, ROLAND L.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
C	CONNORS, JAMES T.....	3642792	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CONNORS, JOHN T.....	2670367	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	CONROY, CARL W.....	3671779	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	CONSORTY, MURELL H.....	1209221	Corporal....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brigade
D	*COONEY, FRANK J.....	1200137	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*COONEY, WILLIAM L.....	1200148	Corporal....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
D	COOPER, EARL D.....	1950939	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	COOPER, WILLIAM S.....	.....	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 27, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
B	†COPPINGER, WILTON J.....	1200097	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CORNELL, GEORGE A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 18, '17	Dependent Relatives
B	CORNELY, CHARLES F.....	1209349	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CORSE, JASPER.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
D	COSGROVE, GEORGE B.....	1200185	Corporal....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
D	COSTA, GUISEPPE.....	4076533	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	COSTELLO, JAMES J.....	1209509	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
H	COSTIGAN, WILLIAM J.....	1209561	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	COVERT, EMORY J.....	3642929	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	COWLEY, ARTHUR F.....	1200138	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†COX, CHARLES A.....	1209334	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	Cox, KENNETH.....	405949	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†CRISE, WILLIAM B.....	1950940	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CROOKS, CLARENCE J.....	1347106	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†CROWNE, THOMAS H.....	1200106	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	CULKIN, CHARLES W.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 24, '17	Fraudulent Enlistment
A	CULLEN, WILLIAM J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
D	CURRIE, FOREST E.....	1200110	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	CURRIE, FRANK.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Dec. '18	Pneumonia
H	CURRY, FRANK P.....	2671558	Wagoner....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Nov. 5, '18	Pneumonia
A	*CUTTER, HENRY P.....	1200115	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	DAILEY, JAMES A.	2670078	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 5, '18	S. C. D.
A	DAL PALU, GAETANO.	.....	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
C	*DALTON, JOHN J.	2671064	Private...	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*DALY, EDWARD J.	1209268	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	DANIELS, PETER W.	2450590	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 14, '18	II Corps Replace.
B	DARVIN, LOUIS.	2451596	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	DAVENPORT, McHARG.	.....	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 2, '18	102nd Mil. Police
A	*DAVENPORT, WILLIAM W., Jr.	1209269	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	DAVIS, HAROLD.	2671336	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
D	††DAVIS, JOSEPH W.	1200186	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†DAY, EDWARD A.	1209270	Private...	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
A	DEAN, STEPHEN O.	407173	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	DEARMITT, WILLIAM R.	3642885	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†*DEBEVOISE, WILLIAM E.	1209328	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 30, '18	.....
C	DEGRAFF, ARTHUR A.	2450326	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	††DEHAYES, LOUIS A.	1209581	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	DELANEY, JOSEPH.	1200187	Wagoner...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Base Hospital
C	DEL CAMPO, HENRY V.	1209472	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
D	DELEONARDIS, GUISEPPE.	4076665	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	DELMONICO, LORENZO C., Jr.	1209325	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	DEMAREST, WILLIAM H.	.....	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 21, '18	Adj. Genl. Dpt. 27 Div.
C	DEMOREST, JOHN J.	2451003	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	DENNING, Ffolliott.	1200188	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replacement Organ.
D	DENNIS, HARRY G.	1200139	Cook...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*DESMOND, WILLIAM H.	1209466	Private...	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
B	DEVINE, THOMAS.	1209390	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	†*DEVLIN, CHARLES A.	1209474	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*DEWAR, PERCY W. S.	1209357	Private...	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
B	DEWITT, CHARLES A.	.....	.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	106th M. G. Bn.
C	DICKENS, WILLIE.	1347108	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	DICKERSON, ALEXANDER B.	1209562	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	DICKSON, GEORGE.	.....	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	DIEFENBACH, GEORGE.	2452692	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 17, '17	S. C. D.
B	DIETZ, DONALD E.	1209391	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 7, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
D	†DILLON, BARTHOLOMEW E.	1200123	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



# APPENDICES

## ENLISTED MEN 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	DILLON, EDWARD T.....	3639943	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 15, '18	Hospital
C	DILWORTH, GEORGE W.....	1209458	Corporal....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	9	?
B	DINICOLA.....	.....	.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	DIRENZO, LUIGI.....	4076561	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	DISCH, EMIL.....	2672325	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 7, '18	105th Mobile Vet.
D	DITTMAR, LOUIS R.....	1200122	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	Base Hospital
H	DIXON, ALPHONSE.....	.....	Wagoner....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 17, '18	S. C. D.
D	DIXON, JAMES J.....	1340387	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	DOHERTY, VINCENT M.....	1209318	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	DONLEY, HAROLD J.....	1209510	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	DONOHUE, CHARLES A.....	4067208	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
H	DOODY, MICHAEL F., JR.....	2452914	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	DORAN, JOHN M.....	407613	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
S	DORBECKER, GEORGE J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 17, '18	Med. Dept. N. A.
A	Doss, ALBERT W.....	3805511	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	*DOUGHERTY, AUSTIN F.....	1209511	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	DOYLE, FRANK D.....	2451004	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	DOYLE, JOHN J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 18, '17	S. C. D.
D	DOYLE, JOHN J.....	2450282	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.
B	DOWD, EDMOND J.....	2672555	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	DOZIER, CHARLES C.....	1340419	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	†DRABBLE, PHILIP M.....	1209329	Corporal....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Nov. '18	Pneumonia
C	*DRISCOLL, GEORGE L.....	2669699	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.
C	DRIVER, WILBUR J.....	.....	Corporal....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 13, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
B	DUBIAC, PETER J.....	3629407	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	DUDLEY, WILLIAM C. K.....	.....	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
B	DUFFY, WILLIAM.....	1209392	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	DUFFY, WILLIAM J.....	2451444	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	DUGGAN, PATRICK J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 3, '17	S. C. D.
H	DULHAGAN, HARRY F., JR.....	1209564	Wagoner....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Mch. 6, '19	Influenza
C	DUNCAN, HENRY M., JR.....	1209475	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	DUNHAM, HARRY R.....	1200140	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	DUNN, EDWARD A.....	1209352	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	DUNN, JOHN J.....	1200141	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 2, '18	.....
A	DUNN, WALTER W.....	1200109	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 19, '18	Hospital
A	DUNNE, JOHN.....	2671037	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	DUNNE, JOSEPH F.....	2671057	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	DURNAN, JAMES.....	2672556	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†DURNEY, EDWARD J.....	1200142	Mechanic...	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.....
D	*DURUZ, LEWIS C.....	1209393	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	DWYER, JAMES E.....	1347143	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*DWYER, JOHN J.....	2670059	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
C	*DWYER, PETER M.....	1209512	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	DYKSTRA, TJERK.....	1368877	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	EBENSTEIN, PERCIVAL A.....	3321271	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ECCLESTON, JOHN B., JR.....	1209513	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	ECK, JOSEPH J.....	2672551	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	ECKERT, AUGUSTUS F.....	1209353	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ECKSTEIN, NATHAN D.....	2670796	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	EFFINGER, WILLIAM E.....	1209565	Wagoner...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
A	EISNITZ, FREDERICK.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
D	EITH, ALBERT.....	2671216	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	ELLARD, CHESTER B.....	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 2, '18	Coast Art. Corps
A	ELLIOTT, EDWIN D.....	1200143	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†ELLIS, FRANK H.....	1209354	Corporal...	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 8, '18	Pneumonia
C	ELLISON, GEORGE, JR.....	2450035	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	ELLSWORTH, RICHARD R.....	1209316	Sup. Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	ELSTON, CHARLES.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 16, '17	Veterinary Corps
A	EMBRY, CLYDE B.....	3501692	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	EMMENS, WILLIAM I., JR.....	1200144	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ENGLE, WALTER H.....	2432010	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	ENRIGHT, DANIEL J.....	2670808	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	ERHARDT, FRED A.....	1359878	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	ESSELBORN, HARRY H.....	2670811	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ESTE, LOUIS E.....	1209514	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	EVANS, GEORGE.....	1950944	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.....



# APPENDICES

## ENLISTED MEN 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	EVANS, JOHN.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
A	EVATT, DIKE E. W.....	3498162	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	EWING, RALPH.....	1950946	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†EYPPER, NORMAN K.....	1209222	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FABRIZO, VINCENT.....	2670821	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 24, '19	Hospital
A	FAIR, THOMAS A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 7, '17	S. C. D.
D	*FAIRWEATHER, THOMAS.....	1200189	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FALKNER, EUGENE, Jr.....	1209394	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. '19	Motor Transport.
D	†FALLON, JAMES R.....	1200129	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FARLEY, MARTIN H.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 27, '17	S. C. D.
B	FARNSWORTH, WILLIAM.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
B	FAROLA, GENAMO.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf. (Killed Oct. '19)
B	FARON, ALFRED E.....	1209395	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FARRELL, BIRTON.....	2450048	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	FATSEAS, THEODORE J.....	2670820	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FAUCHER, JOHN C.....	1209271	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*FAULDS, LEO.....	1200145	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FEENY, JOHN J.....	1209396	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 20, '18	Hospital No. 12
B	FEHRMAN, PAUL C.....	1209397	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FERGUSON, THOMAS F.....	1631773	Corporal...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FINCH, WILLIAM.....	1209566	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 24, '18	Hospital
A	FISH, RUTGERS.....	.....	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	.....	S. C. D.
D	FISHBAUGH, JOSEPH.....	1200190	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FISHBECK, FREDERICK C.....	1209272	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FISCHEL, HARRY W.....	3639980	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FISCHER, GEORGE.....	4083415	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†FISHER, HARRY M., Jr.....	1209355	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†FITZGERALD, JAMES H.....	1200191	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	FITZGERALD, JOHN W.....	1950947	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*FITZGERALD, WILLIAM J.....	2672567	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
A	FITZPATRICK, JAMES D.....	4076560	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	FITZPATRICK, JOSEPH A.....	408892	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FLANAGAN, JOHN J.....	1209476	Mess Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FLANNERY, AUGUSTINE P.....	1209515	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FLEMING, ALPHONSE T.....	1209107	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FLETCHER, RUFUS M.....	1340388	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FOLEY, JOSEPH M.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Oct. 27, '18	Fraudulent Enlistment
B	FOLEY, RICHARD J.....	1209356	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FOLLETT, WALTER B.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 23, 17'	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
A	FOODY, BARRETT.....	1209180	Sta. Sgt....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replacement Organ.
A	FORBES, MAXWELL H.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 3, '18	106th Fld. Art.
A	FORBES, STANLEY C.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 3, '17	S. C. D.
B	FORD, JAMES J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
D	FORDHAM, ELLSWORTH W.....	1200192	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	FORSMAN, WALTER.....	3639930	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	FOSTER, HARRY E.....	1200112	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FOWLER, ALBRO C.....	1209314	1st Sgt....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 23, '18	Replace. Div. 1st Ar.
B	FOX, ALBERTUS G.....	1347235	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FRANCIS, JOHN.....	1209516	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FRANCIS, MILTON.....	1209521	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 16, '18	102nd Mil. Police
D	FRANKS, OSCAR R.....	3642910	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FRAWLEY, ROGER R.....	2672187	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	FRAWLEY, THOMAS.....	.....	Wagoner...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 6, '17	S. C. D.
A	*FRAZER, WALTER J.....	1209273	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	FREDERICK, BEN.....	4086122	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FREDSALL, RALPH W.....	1209398	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brig.
D	FRENCH, CARL E.....	1950950	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FREY, HARRY J.....	2450234	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FRIEDLANDER, ROBERT L.....	1209517	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	FRIES, RAYMOND G.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47 Inf.
B	†FRITSCH, AAGE W. C.....	1200146	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†FRUIN, JOHN G.....	1209357	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	FUHRER, WILLIAM H.....	1209455	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organ.
A	FULLER, GEORGE B.....	3805430	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FULTON, ALBERT H.....	4083305	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	FYFE, WILLIAM M.....	1950952	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



## APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	GALLAGHER, ALONZO H.	.....	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
C	*GARDNER, JOHN A.	1209518	Corporal...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
B	GARLAN, WALTER G.	.....	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. '18	Hospital
A	GARRISON, JOHN H.	2671066	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	†GARRITY, HARRY F.	1209586	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Died, 1921
B	GARTENBURG, LEWIS	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
A	*GARVIN, CHARLES A.	1209274	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
A	GEARY, CHARLES S.	1209275	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	GEBHARDT, PHILIP	4076037	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	GEORGE, SAMUEL	3628709	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	GERVAIS, WILFRED	2918437	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 24, '19	Hospital
B	GERVASSI, FRANK	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	GETCHELL, JOHN S.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
D	GEYER, EARL E.	3639953	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	GIACCHETTA, TONY	1209206	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replacc. Organ.
D	GILCREST, VERE	3639957	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	GILLIS, JOHN	2659104	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	GINGERICH, CHESTER C.	3642873	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	GINSBERG, SAMUEL	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 18, '17	Dependent Relatives
B	GIROUX, HARRY E.	2451026	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	GLASS, JOHN	1209399	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	GLASSER, FRED A.	2670352	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
C	GLISSON, GEORGE B.	1347147	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	GLOGAU, WILLIAM E.	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 4, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
C	GODWIN, GEORGE W.	1347140	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	GOGULSKI, CASIMIR	1354041	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	GOING, JOHN J.	2671416	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*GORDON, CHARLES	2451006	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	GORDON, FREDERICK C., Jr.	1209515	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	GORDON, HARRINGTON M.	1209482	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 12, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
C	GORDON, JOHN	1209469	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†GORDON, MINTHORNE T., Jr.	1209477	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

# APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	†GORDON, ROYAL C.	1209523	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
O	†*GORMAN, BENJAMIN H.	1209594	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	GORMAN, VINCENT S.	2451023	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	†GRACE, HARRY G.	1950957	Private....	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
H	††GRANGER, WILLIAM T.	1209582	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
H	GRAUWILER, JOHN J.	1209567	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	GREEN, THOMAS R.	1248245	Private....	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	GREENE, HOWARD H.	1200193	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	GREENE, SHERMAN R.	1950959	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	Paralysis
B	GREENHILL, HOWARD J. (?)			.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Apr. 8, '18	Paralysis
B	GREENLEAF, HOWARD J. (?)			.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Apr. 8, '18	Paralysis
B	HABBERSTAD, OLE A.	407780	Mess Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	HAGIN, PHILIP P.		Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 13, '18	Base Hospital
A	HALIK, CHARLES W.	2670001	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 28, '19	Base Hospital
D	HALL, WILLIAM E., JR.	1200150	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	*HALL, WILLIAM M., JR.	1209358	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	
A	†*HALPIN, JOHN H.	1209184	Sergeant....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	
B	HALSTEAD, WILLIAM A.		Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 14, '17	S. C. D.
D	**HALSTED, ROY L.	1200149	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 28, '18	
B	HANBURY, HARRY A.		Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, 18'	Aviation Sect. Sig.
D	HANF, PAUL S.	1200195	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	HANFORD, WALTER L.	2672390	Cook....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	HANNIGAN, JOHN J.	2672397	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	HANSEN, GEORGE A.	2450401	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	HANSEN, RAYMOND R.	1631789	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 21, '19	106th Inf.
H	HARBISON, CLARENCE E.	1209223	Sgt. Maj....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	*HARFORD, DAVID R.	1209224	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	HARGESHEIMER, THOMAS J.	1209276	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	HARPER, RUSSELL	1209445	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	HARRIGAN, THOMAS		Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 16, '18	Casual Detach. (Ord.)
D	HARRIS, JOHN W.	1200196	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
A	HARTMAN, WILLIAM J.	1209277	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
C	HARTY, HOWARD M.		Cook....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	*HATRY, WILLIAM A.	2670947	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
			Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	



# APPENDICES

## ENLISTED MEN 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
A	HAY, WILLIAM I.	1225223	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
A	HAYWARD, LAURENCE B.	2671233	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	HAYWOOD, WILLIAM R.	.....	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 21, '17	Enl. Ord. Res. Cps.
C	*HEALY, JOSEPH X.	2672144	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.
D	HEATH, STANLEY D.	1200127	Saddler....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	HEBER, ANTHONY F.	1200101	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 27, '18	Inf. unassigned
D	HEDENKAMP, HARRY.	2452312	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
H	HEMSTREET, RAYMOND A.	1200151	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	HENDERSHOT, CLARENCE E.	1371086	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	*HENDERSON, LESTER J.	408276	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	†HENRIKSEN, ANDREW.	1200197	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	HERLIN, ADAM.	2671235	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	HERMAN, CHARLES.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	HERMAN, HARRY.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
B	HERMES, WALTER W.	1209359	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	HERRMANN, JACOB.	1209520	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	HERRON, MARSHALL R.	1209225	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	HESS, RICHARD I. C.	1209210	Bugler.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	HESSE, RICHARD A.	2672097	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	HETZEL, ADAM W.	2672356	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	HEWITT, GEORGE D.	2450137	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	HEWSON, ROBERT J.	1209402	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	HEYL, WALTER G.	1209461	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	HIBARD, GEORGE P.	1209401	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
B	HICKEY, CORNELIUS J.	2452721	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	HICKEY, THOMAS F., Jr.	1200198	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	HICKS, PLAIS L.	1348081	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
H	HIGGINS, BENJAMIN S.	.....	Wagoner...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 18, '17	Dependent Relatives
D	HIGH, JOHN Y.	1348257	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	†HILL, EDWARD K.	1209444	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	HILYER, CLIVE N.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	1st N. H. Inf.
D	HOAG, JOHN K.	1200151	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organ.

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	HOAG, WILLIAM K.....	1209522	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	HOAR, JAMES L.....	3639920	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	HOBBS, EDWARD J.....	1209360	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train	.....
C	HOBBS, JOHN.....	1347240	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	HOCHSCHWENDER, WILLIAM J.....	2451925	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	HOCKING, GEORGE H.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 24, '17	Hdqts. Tr. 27th Div.	.....
A	HODGINS, THOMAS J.....	1209205	Saddler.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	HOERL, FREDERICK L.....	1209342	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	HOFMEISTER, FREDERICK.....	1209278	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	HOLAHAN, JOHN W.....	1209590	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 4, '18	Med. Dept. Laboratory	.....
C	HOLE, JAMES W.....	1209478	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....	.....
C	*HOLLAND, WILFRED.....	1209479	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	HOLLENBECK, ERNEST F.....	407153	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	HOLLEY, PERLEY I.....	1347110	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	HOLMES, AXEL H.....	1364352	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*HOLST, PAUL S.....	1200153	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	HOODMAKER, WIBUR.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.	.....
C	HORAN, THOMAS.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.	.....
D	HOULIHAN, FRANK B.....	2672134	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	HOUSTON, ROBERT E.....	1200154	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	HOWELL, FRANCIS W.....	1209226	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*HUBBARD, BRUCE C.....	1209227	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	HUBBARD, LEONARD S.....	2450367	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	HUBSCH, EMIL.....	1200197	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.....
D	†HUGHES, STANLEY D.....	1200128	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*HUIJUS, ROY.....	1209339	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....	.....
C	†HUNT, LeROY.....	1209480	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	HUNT, RICHARD S.....	1209525	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	HUNT, WILSON J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	HUNTER, CHARLES A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.	.....
A	HUNTER, EDWARD S.....	1209228	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 2, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.	.....
A	†HUNTER, LAWRENCE M.....	1209199	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	Huntoon, HAROLD A.....	1209525	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	Hospital	.....
A	HUTCHINS, CHARLES B.....	1209279	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train	.....
B	HUYLER, CLEVELAND C.....	.....	1st Sergt....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	2nd Lt. O. R. C.	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	HYATT, WILLIAM E.	1347165	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	IGO, THOMAS J.	1200200	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*INNES, GEORGE.	1209229	Pvt. 1st.	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.
C	IOOSS, JOSEPH A.	2452810	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	IRELAND, HAROLD.	2450423	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	†IRWIN, EARL.	1200155	Corporal.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	JAGARESKI, JOHN J.	1209526	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	JAMESON, WYLIE B. M.	.....	Private.	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 28, '17	S. C. D.
B	JANTZEN, JOHN J.	1367230	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	†JEFFERSON, FRANK.	1209200	Corporal.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	JOHNS, PITT.	1347160	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*JOHNSON, CHARLES H., JR.	1209280	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*JOHNSON, FREDERICK T.	2451002	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	JOHNSON, HARRY R.	1209502	Pvt. 1st.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	JOHNSON, THEODORE L.	1200156	Corporal.	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.
C	JOHNSON, TOM L.	1209459	Corporal.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	Aviation Sect. Sig.
B	JOHNSTON, FRANK E.	1209361	Sergeant.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	JONES, HAROLD C.	1209281	Private.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
B	JONES ROGER.	1212521	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	JOY, JOHN J., JR.	.....	Private.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mach. Regt.
C	JOYNER, JAMES W.	1347169	Pvt. 1st.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	†JULIAN, THOMAS.	1209481	Sta. Sgt.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	JUNCO, SALVADORE G.	.....	Private.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 10, '18	To go to N. Y. for Di.
B	KAIRIS, STANLEY.	1359457	Private.	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
H	KAMMA, HARRY F.	1209568	Wagoner.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*KANE, JOHN J.	2672588	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	KASAK, ALLEN B.	2671153	Cook.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	KAVA, REUBEN.	2450232	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	KAVANAGH, THOMAS F.	1209230	Private.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 13, '18	Div. Motor Transport
C	KAY, RICHARD.	2745256	Private.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	*KAYSER, FRANK A.....	2672345	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
S	KEAL, ROY M.....	1581089	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*KEARNS, FRANK A.....	1209231	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	KEARNS, HARRY G.....	1209251	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	KELLOGG, HUBERT L.....	1200157	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	KELLOGG, KENNETH H.....	1200111	Corporal....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned.
A	KELLY, DANIEL J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 5, '17	S. C. D.
A	KELLY, FRANCIS J.....	2451342	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	KELLY, FRANK E.....	1209232	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 24, '18	Inf. unassigned
B	KELLY, FRANK L.....	1209403	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 28, '18	Hospital
A	KELLY, JOSEPH H.....	1209252	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	KELLY, MICHAEL J. J.....	2670874	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	KELLY, RAMON J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	KELLY, WILLIAM F.....	2671152	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	?	?
C	KENNEDY, CORNELIUS J., Jr.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
B	KENNEDY, DENNIS J.....	1209404	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mach. Regt.
B	KENNEDY, MARTIN J.....	2451996	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	KENNEDY, RAYMOND H.....	1209317	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*KENNY, JOSEPH J.....	2451532	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	KENNY, SYLVESTER.....	1200159	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*KENNY, THOMAS P.....	2672756	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 13, '19	Influenza
C	KENTZ, CHARLES.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 16, '18	S. C. D.
H	KERRIGAN, ALPHONSUS J.....	1209569	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*KEULER, HENRY.....	1209406	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*KIERNAN, VINCENT J.....	1209407	Bugler.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	KILTINGER, LAWRENCE J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Mch. 2, '18	Fraudulent Enlistment
H	KIND, HARRY E.....	1209570	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	KING, EMIL.....	2452943	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
C	KING, JOSEPH A.....	.....	Saddler.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	KING, Rufus J.....	1225217	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
D	KINNEN, WILLIAM R., Jr.....	1200201	Bugler.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Hospital
D	KIRK, MATTHEW A.....	1200160	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Hospital
C	KIRKLAND, ROBERT M.....	1225218	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
A	KIRWAN, JOHN S.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 30, '18	102nd Mil. Police
C	KITCHENS, JOHN.....	1347171	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	†KITCHING, LAURENCE J.....	1209324	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	KIVINEN, JOHANNES F.....	1368461	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	KLECAK, JERRY.....	2670305	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
C	KLEES, WILLIAM E.....	1209527	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	KLEINBURG, FREDERICK.....	.....	Private....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Jan. 15, '18	Inaptitude
B	KNOX, JOHN S.....	2924302	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	KOCH, GEORGE G.....	1209528	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
B	KOCH, JOHN F.....	1366835	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	KOENIG, HARRY E.....	2671154	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	KONASZEC, WACLAW E.....	1367577	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	KOPECK, THOMAS.....	3732634	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	KRAEMER, WILLIAM J.....	1581098	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*KRALINGER, HENRY A.....	2430422	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	KRAMER, HAROLD F.....	1209530	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 4, '18	Hospital
B	KRAMER, JACOB.....	2745264	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	KRESSE, GEORGE B.....	2671245	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf., unassigned
D	*KRUMEICH, HERBERT P.....	1225172	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 13, '18	Commissioned
C	KUCHENMEISTER, PHILIP.....	1209529	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
O	KUGLER, WILLIAM E.....	1209595	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†KUHN, RUPERT C.....	1209321	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	LAFFERTY, JAMES P.....	1209583	Sgt. Major..	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*LAHEY, JOHN J.....	2669657	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	LAMBERSON, JAMES H.....	2450501	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	LAMOREAUX, FRANK P.....	1209340	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LANDRUM, BEN E.....	1347236	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LANGE, EDWARD J.....	2672175	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Aug. 14, '18	.....
H	LANGE, MAX.....	1209576	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	LANGE, MILTON E.....	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	LANGREHR, CHARLES R.....	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 2, '17	S. C. D.
B	†LANPHEAR, VERNON P.....	2671248	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	LANTHIER, LOUIS A.....	1209233	Sup. Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	LANZER, ALBERT H.....	1209571	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Mch. 5, '19	Influenza
A	LAPIENSIS, JOSEPH M.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 14, '18	S. C. D.
D	LAUDET, BERNARD A.....	1622040	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	LAUERMAN, WILLIAM D.....	1209285	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	LAURIA, PAUL.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	Inaptitude
A	LAVIN, JAMES M.....	1209284	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
C	LAWSON, CARL J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 4, '18	Aviation Sect. Sig.
A	*LAY, CHARLES J.....	1209285	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	LEAHY, JAMES F.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	LEAP, WILLIAM J.....	2450560	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LEAVINE, LOUIS D.....	1347174	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*LEDERER, ROBERT.....	1200204	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	LEE, CHARLES R., JR.....	1225119	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
C	LEE, JOSEPH C.....	1209465	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†LEEDER, JOHN C.....	1209336	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	LEGLER, ARTHUR H.....	3868037	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	LE GRASSE, RAYMOND.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 26, '18	304th Cavalry, N. A.
H	LEIGH, DOUGLAS B.....	1209554	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	LEIGH, THOMAS.....	2672160	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	LENIHAN, WILLIAM J.....	1200205	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†LEONARD, JAMES M.....	1200206	Mess Sgt...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LEONARD, JOHN A.....	2450397	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	LEONARD, JOHN L.....	1200117	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†LEONARD, LAWRENCE C., JR.....	1200116	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LEONARD, ROBERT E.....	1347175	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	LOESER, JOHN.....	1209452	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 19, '19	Replacement Depot
B	LESLIE, GEORGE D.....	1209408	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
D	LETHCHO, RAY E.....	1372712	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	LEVINS, JAMES W.....	2669709	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
D	†LEVY, ALCAN H.....	1200207	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
C	LEVY, David.....	1209531	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
B	LEWIS, BENJAMIN F.....	1347190	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LEWIS, WILLIAM W.....	406776	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	LICCARI, LOUIS.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
H	LILLIESTROM, TYCHO L.....	1225225	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.



# APPENDICES

## ENLISTED MEN 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
H	LINDEN, JOSEPH P.	1200073	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	LITTLEFIELD, HERBERT D.	1240485	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	LLOYD, VIRGINIUS L.	1209446	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 2, '18	Commissioned
B	LOCKHART, JOHN C.	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 1, '18	Q. M. Corps., N. A.
H	LOFTUS, DAVID	2672068	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	LOFTUS, ROBERT O.	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
D	LOGAN, CHARLES O.	1372321	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	LOGAN, MICHAEL F.	1361687	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	LUCUS, CLYDE W.	1347112	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	LUGINBUHL, WERNER.	2672526	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 12, '18	Hdqts. II, Corps A. E. F.
C	LUNDGREN, EMIL.	1366935	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	LYLE, JAMES F.	1340970	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	LYMAN, PIERRE F.	1209288	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
B	LYNCH, CLARENCE T.	2924312	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	LYONS, SYLVESTER L.	1347147	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	LYONS, WILLIAM A.	1209449	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 23, '18	Replace Div. 1st Army
C	†LYSTER, GEORGE E.	1209483	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	McANDREW, JOHN J.	1209409	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	McBRIDE, JOHN	1209410	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
H	McCABE, JAMES M.	1200079	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	McCABE, ROBERT C.	1341345	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	McCAFFERTY, WILLIAM.	1218127	Horse Sh....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	McCARROLL, GEORGE J.	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 17, '18	Hdqts. Tr., 27th Div.
C	†*McCARROLL, THOMAS J.	1209486	Private.....	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.
C	McCARTHY, DAVID J.	1209532	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*McCARTHY, JOHN J.	1209234	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	*McCARTHY, MICHAEL J.	1200209	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	**McCAULEY, THOMAS.	1200162	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	*McCONNELL, JOHN W.	1200210	Private.....	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.
B	McCORMICK, EDWARD L.	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	Inaptitude
D	McCoy, BERNARD J.	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace Organization.
A	McDEVITT, CORNELIUS J. A.	2671535	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
A	*McDONALD, BART R.	2671839	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*McDONALD, HARRY F.	2670860	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	††McDONALD, JOHN R.	1209411	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	McDONOUGH, JAMES D.	1367838	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	McELWAIN, RALPH W.	1341697	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	McEVILLY, JOHN	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
O	McEWAN, JAMES	2672290	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	McGEE, HARRY F.	1209412	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 16, '18	Hospital
A	McGEEVER, PATRICK	2671596	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organization
B	McGILL, JOHN J.	1209417	Horse Sh....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	McGINNESS, HARRY	2672263	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Mch. 7, '18	.....
C	McGOWAN, GEORGE J.	407175	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	McGOWAN, JOHN W.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 20, '17	Dependent Relatives
D	McGRANE, NATHANIEL T., Jr.	1200161	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	McGRANE, WILLIAM A.	1200119	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	McGRATH, GEORGE R.	409458	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	McGRATH, GEORGE W.	1209533	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	McGRATH, JOSEPH A.	1209553	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	McHATTON, FORREST L.	1631809	Mechanic...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*McHUGH, DAVID P.	2672863	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	McINTOSH, WILLIAM	2450071	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	McKEAND, RICHARD	1200212	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	McLAUGHLIN, KEM O.	3967545	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	McLEAN, ARTHUR	.....	Corporal...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 20, '18	Dependent Relatives
B	McLEOD, VANCE	1357188	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*McLOUGHLIN, HUGH	1209572	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	McMAHON, FRANK	1209467	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*McNALLY, FRANCIS A.	2450683	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*McNAMARA, ALBERT W.	1200213	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	McNEIL, THOMAS J.	1347192	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	McPIKE, JOHN A.	1209551	Sgt. Maj....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 5, '18	Commissioned 2nd Lt. (Q. M.)
C	McTIERNAN, JAMES	1209470	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 24, '19	Hospital
A	MACARTHUR, ALEXANDER A.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 14, '18	S. C. D.
A	*MACAULAY, FRANK A.	1209355	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MacDONALD, JAMES R.	1209289	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 4, '18	102nd Mil. Police



## APPENDICES

## ENLISTED MEN

## 105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
A	MacDOUGALL, DONALD	1209290	Private	1										
D	MACHIN, OSCAR	1352036	Private		2									
A	MACK, JOHN A.		Private				4						Dec. 3, '17	S. C. D.
D	MACKINLAY, DONALD A.	1209309	1st Sgt.			3								Commissioned
A	*MACKLIN, JOHN F.	1209291	Private						6				Sept. 27, '18	
C	MADDI, CHARLES A.		Private					5					Nov. 5, '17	Fraudulent Enlistment
A	MADDEN, ERNEST V.		Private				4						Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
C	MAGEE, WILLIAM J.		Private			3							Apr. 4, '18	Medical Dept.
C	†MAGRUDER, DONALD D.	1209484	Sergeant	1										
A	†MAHER, JOHN P.	1209203	Mechanic	1										
D	MAHON, JOHN D.	1671374	Private			3							?	?
A	MALAK, HARRY P.	1359455	Private		2									
B	MALESKY, NICHOLAS	1367030	Private		2									
C	MALLETT, GUY		Sergeant				4						Nov. 13, '17	Commissioned 2d Lt. (SERC)
B	MANECKE, OTTO E.	1209341	Bugler	1										
A	MARCUM, SQUIRE A.	2968759	Private		2									
B	MARDOS, OTTO	1209413	Private	1										
D	MARION, SIDNEY T.	1200214	Private			3							Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brigade
B	MARLEY, LEO	1209414	Private			3							Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	MARSH, DONALD L.	1200163	Private			3							Dec. 15, '18	Red Cross
C	MARTENS, ROBERT C.		Private			3							Feb. 4, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
A	†MARTENS, WILLIAM C.	1209236	Corporal	1										
A	MARTIN, GEORGE B.	1209292	Pvt. 1st	1										
A	MARTIN, JAMES J.	1209311	Pvt. 1st	1										
S	†MARTIN, RALPH D.	1209587	Pvt. 1st	1										
B	MARTINEZ, MARTIN	3968840	Private		2									
B	MARTINO, THOMAS C.		Private			3							Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
B	MASSEY, JIM H.	1340423	Private		2									
C††	*MATTHEWS, IRVING R.	1209463	Sergeant	1										
A	MATHISON, REINALD H. W.	1209263	Private	1										
B	MATTICS, JOHN L.	3970525	Private		2									
A	MAURICE, CHARLES A., JR.	1209294	Private	1										

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
A	MAZBERG, RUBY.....	1369043	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MEARA, EDWARD J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 14, '17	S. C. D.
A	MEEHAN, EDWARD J.....	2669959	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	MEEHAN, JOSEPH F.....	1209584	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*MEEKER, DAYTON B.....	1209237	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MELIO, NICK.....	3727813	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MELNICK, SAM.....	4142555	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*MENDEL, KENNETH E.....	1209534	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MENDELOWITZ, MANNIE.....	2670589	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†MENENDEZ, CHESTER A.....	1200107	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	MERKEL, HOWARD S.....	2670480	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MERRILATT, GEORGE E.....	2970270	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A††	*MERRITT, DANIEL H.....	1209238	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	MERRITT, THEODORE.....	1309591	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†MESSINGER, GEORGE I.....	1209535	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MEYER, HENRY.....	2450623	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	MICHEL, GROVER T.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
C	MICHELSEN, WILHELM B.....	2450917	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MILBURY, CARL J.....	1633805	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MILLER, CHARLES F.....	1367239	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MILLER, HARRY A.....	1209508	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MILLER, HENRY.....	2670544	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	†MILLER, ROY A.....	1209552	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	MALONE, PAUL.....	1367548	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MILTON, GERALD T.....	1212514	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MIRRA, NICHOLAS J.....	1200215	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned.
A	MITCHELL, GLEN F.....	1209295	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	MOATES, WILLIAM A.....	1209362	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MOESINGER, HENRY.....	1209536	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MOFFATT, GEORGE B.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	1st N. H. Inf.
D	*MOFFATT, JOHN.....	2670696	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MOHR, HENRY T.....	2450752	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
C	MOLLER, CHARLES G., 3RD.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 12, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
A	MOLLOY, EDWARD J.....	1209286	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†MONTGOMERY, JOHN R.....	1209457	1st Sgt.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	†*MONTY, FRANK E.....	1200216	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*MOONEY, GEORGE J.....	2671529	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 28, '18	.....
D	MOORE, EDWARD N.....	1200218	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	MOORE, HENRY J.....	1631813	Wagoner....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MOORE, IRVING F.....	2670533	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MORAN, ARTHUR S.....	1200164	Sergeant....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
D	MORAN, EUGENE A.....	1200100	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
A	MORAN, MICHAEL V.....	407509	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MOREHOUSE, ALBERT K.....	1200114	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organization
B	MORGAN, HARRY.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 13, '18	79th Division
C	MORIARTY, EDWARD J.....	1209357	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	Hospital.
C	MORTON, ROBERT C.....	2670431	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*MOTT, HERBERT E.....	1209415	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*MUCHNICK, WILLIAM.....	1950984	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MULHOLLAND, DAVID J.....	1209239	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	MULLEN, CHARLES T.....	1200077	Wagoner....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MULLIGAN, ROBERT E.....	1200219	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*MUNRO, WILLIAM W.....	1209485	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	MUNROE, EDWARD H.....	1200220	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	.....
B	MURPHY, EDWARD C. A.....	1209416	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MURPHY, EUGENE J.....	2671549	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
B	MURPHY, FRANK E.....	1209333	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	MURPHY, JOHN H.....	.....	Horse Sh....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
C	MURPHY, MICHAEL.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
D	MURPHY, WILLIAM T.....	1200221	Mechanic....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	MURRAY, THOMAS E. S.....	3969876	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	MURRAY, WILLIAM T.....	.....	Wagoner....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	MYERS, WILLIE C.....	1968123	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	NACK, WILLIAM J.....	1209338	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	NADLER, GEORGE F.....	1209418	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
A	NAGLE, GERALD.....	1209297	Corporal....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
C	NATELSON, MELVIN.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 3, '18	102nd Engineers
C	NATHANS, JOHN A.....	1209455	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†NUGHTON, FREDERICK J.....	1209363	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	NEVILLE, ARTHUR.....	1209419	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	*NEVINS, WILLIAM E.....	1209487	Saddler.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	NEWBURY, DeWITT M.....	1209538	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 4, '18	Hospital
B	NEWMAN, ROBERT.....	1200120	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	NEWTON, HENRY L.....	3968985	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	NICHOLS, MARSHALL S.....	1347193	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	NICOLS, JAMES M.....	1200165	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	NIGHTINGALE, MERLE A.....	.....	Mechanic...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 21, '18	S. C. D.
A	NIX, MARK TYER G.....	3967895	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	NIXON, GEORGE B.....	2671988	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	NOLL, JOSEPH H.....	1367246	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	NOONE, WILLIAM.....	2670953	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	NORD, EDWARD.....	1209420	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Mch. 7, '19	Pneumonia
A	NORTH, JOSEPH M.....	3727347	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	NOVAK, ALBERT J.....	2670913	Cook.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 21, '18	Base Hospital No. 17
D	NOWICKI, STEVE.....	1950987	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	NOYE, RAYMOND F.....	1209573	Wagoner...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Hospital
B	NOYES, JULIUS W.....	1225359	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organization
C	†O'BRIEN, JAMES L., Jr.....	1209488	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*O'BRIEN, THOMAS J.....	2671606	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	O'CALLAHAN, MAURICE J.....	1209240	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	O'CONNELL, WILLIAM J.....	2670901	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
A	O'CONNOR, JAMES A.....	1209298	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	O'CONNOR, JAMES J.....	2671609	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	O'CONNOR, JOHN I.....	2450828	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	O'DAY, JOHN.....	1209188	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	O'DONOHUE, HENRY B.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 30, '17	Com. 2nd Lt. Steve R.
A	O'HAGAN, HUGH P.....	407154	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	O'HAGAN, JOSEPH J.....	1209299	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	O'HARE, JOHN J.....	2670899	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	O'KANE, JOHN J.....	1347194	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	†O'KEEFE, JOHN P.	1225221	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	O'NEILL, CHARLES R.	1200124	Horse Sh...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*O'NEILL, JOHN J.	2670108	Private...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
H	O'NEILL, WILLIAM.	.....	Wagoner...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	O'REILLY, JAMES E.	1209241	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	O'SULLIVAN, JOHN A.	1200080	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	OBERG, ERNEST W.	1354542	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	OCELIK, ANTON.	1209421	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	ODOM, ADOLPHUS C.	.....	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
A	OKIE, REGINALD W.	.....	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 19, '17	War Prison Ft. McPherson
C	OLEINIK, SEM.	3727983	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	OLESKE, LEON.	4842300	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	OLSEN, KRISTIAN B.	2670917	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	OPFER, FREDERICK L.	2450637	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 23, '18	Hospital
B	OSTEEN, JAMES.	.....	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 14, '17	S. C. D.
H	OSTERBERG, JOHN A.	.....	Sgt. Maj...	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	?	.....
D	PAGE, JAMES F.	2671836	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organization
C	PAINE, ALEXANDER B.	.....	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 3, '17	S. C. D.
A	†PAINE, CHARLES.	1209301	Sta. Sgt...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	PAINE, EDWARD H.	1209181	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organization.
S	PALMER, ROBERT N.	1209592	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	PANKRATZ, BODO.	3968545	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	PANTLEY, HARMON.	2745297	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	PARKER, HENRY A.	3969758	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	PATTON, JAMES L.	1368988	Private...	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	PAULY, WILLIAM F.	1200166	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
B	PEALE, REMBRANDT, Jr.	.....	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 26, '17	Q. M. Corps, Remount 307
B	PEALE, VAN HORN.	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 29, '18	27th Engineers
B	*PEARCE, HAROLD.	1209365	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†PEARCE, LEON S.	1209490	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brig.
C	PEARCE, JAMES N.	2670704	Bugler....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	PENDLETON, LESTER L.....	1200167	Sup. Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 11, '18	Fraudulent Enlistment
H	PESTONE, ALFRED.....	.....	Wagoner....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.		
C	PETERS, ARCHIE C.....	3967258	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PETERSEN, CHARLES J.....	1209539	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	104th M. G. Bn.
C	PETERSON, ERIC.....	2450055	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	PETERSON, FRED E.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 14, '17	S. C. D.
D	PFEISTER, ARTHUR F.....	2670756	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	PFEUFER, PAUL J.....	2671663	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	PHILLIPS, LYDIA C.....	1347114	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PIERCE, ANDREW T.....	2969875	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	PIERCE, WILLIAM J.....	3969865	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PIERRARD, FRANK.....	1343565	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PILGER, HENRY J.....	2670747	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	
C	PILKINGTON, CHARLES.....	2669961	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	
C	PLUMMER, ROBERT E.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 25, '17	102nd Fld. Art.
C	PODALSKY, BENJAMIN.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
B	POLD, LEO.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	*POLHEMUS, EUGENE D.....	1209489	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	POMERANTZ, LOUIS.....	1209211	Bugler.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PONKO, JOSEPH.....	1209540	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	POPE, CHARLES J.....	1247205	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	*POPHAM, LEWIS C.....	1209242	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	POPLUDER, LOUIS.....	1209243	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	*PORTER, DAVID J.....	1200222	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	PORTER, HERBERT R.....	1200233	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	PORTER, WILLIE T.....	3968137	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PORTEUS, ARTHUR.....	2671642	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
S	POST, LEROY.....	2450772	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	POTTER, EDWARD D.....	1209450	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	POTTS, FLOYD.....	1209422	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	*POWELL, THOMAS C.....	2430462	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	POWERS, ELLIOTT C.....	1209541	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	PRENZIE, FRANK.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
A	PRINDLE, CLAYTON A.....	2969282	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	PRIOUR, HENRY I.....	3968544	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		



ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	**PREUTER, OTTO J.	1950990	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 7, '17	S. C. D.
B	PRYOR, MORRIS M.	.....	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.		
B	PRZYSTUP, ADAM.	1343705	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	†PULFORD, MILTON R.	2671654	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	QUACKENBUSH, JOHN Jr.	1209244	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	QUIGLEY, SAMUEL M., Jr.	1209302	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	QUINNERT, GEORGE E.	1366901	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	RABADAN, STANLEY M.	1209491	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	RADER, SERANO B.	1368112	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	RADTKE, HERMAN A. F.	1209303	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	*RAMPE, ARTHUR B.	2670408	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	RAMPELL, PETER.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
S	RAMSEY, HUGH F.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 9, '18	107th Ambulance Co.
C	*RANDALL, HARRY P.	1209492	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	†RATCHICK, LOUIS E.	2671553	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	RATLIFF, VAN A.	2430465	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	RAYNOR, HAROLD E.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 9, '18	Engineer Regt. Camp Merritt
A	*REAM, FRED H.	2430466	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	
H	REARDON, DANIEL J.	.....	Wagoner...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
A	*REDICK, EDWARD J.	1209304	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	REED, JAMES E.	2430467	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	REED, WILLIAM J.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	Fraudulent Enlist.
C	REESE, WILLIAM L.	1209542	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	Hospital
C	REID, CORNELL.	.....	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Dependent Relatives
B	REIMAN, WILLIAM A.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
B	REINDEL, JOSEPH.	1950993	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	*REINHARDT, CLARENCE R.	1209193	Sergeant...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 30, '18	
D	REINHOLD, HARRY.	1950995	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 2, '18	
B	RENFROE, LINDSEY O.	1340436	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	RENNER, HUGO V.	1348981	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		

# APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
A	REYNOLDS, PETER E.	1209574	Horse Sh...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	RHIND, JAMES A.	1209366	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	RHODES, ROGER A.	1209305	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 5, '18	102nd Mil. Police
B	*RICHARDS, JOHN T.	1950901	Private...	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 18, '18	.
D	*RICHARDS, VICTOR W.	2671872	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	RICHARDS, WILLIAM	1363639	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	†RICHARDSON, CHARLES O.	1209320	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	RIGEL, ARLIE L.	1950996	Pvt. 1st...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	RILEY, ALFRED E.	1209367	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. '18	106th M. G. Bn.
A	RING, WALTER W.	1364567	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	RIPLEY, SIDNEY D.	.....	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 22, '18	Hdqts. A. E. F. Interpreter Sgt.
B	RITZER, FRANK	1950997	Private...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
D	RIVOIR, EDWIN	2670584	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Hospital
C	ROACH, JOHN J.	2670582	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	ROBBINS, JOSIAH C.	1209306	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	ROBERTSON, ALEXANDER J.	1209186	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	ROBINSON, HAMILTON W.	1225222	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 20, '18	105th Fld. Art.
B	ROBINSON, HIRAM	1209368	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
C	ROBINSON, JAMES H.	1209443	Sergeant...	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. '18	O. T. S.
D	*ROE, MARTIN	2671551	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	ROEPER, LOUIS, JR.	2671865	Private...	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Aug. 14, '18	.
D	ROLFF, ANDREW W.	1200223	Private...	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Oct. 27, '18	Influenza
A	ROGERS, RAYMOND R.	1631829	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 21, '19	106th Inf.
C	ROHL, VANDERVOORT B.	.....	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 11, '18	Comm. O. R. C.
C	ROLLINSON, JOHN A.	1209451	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	June 13, '18	Replace. Organization
B	†ROSE, DURANT	1209369	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	ROSENBAUGH, HERMAN C.	1369106	Pvt. 1st...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
A	*ROSENSTOCK, HARRY	1209245	Pvt. 1st...	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	.	Sept. 29, '18	.
C	†ROSS, EDWIN H.	1209462	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	RUGANI, PETER	1951001	Cook...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	RUHE, FRANK, JR.	.....	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 17, '18	102nd Mil. Police
A	*RUPRECHT, EMIL W.	1209307	Private...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
B	RUSSELL, EUGENE F.	1209337	Private...	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
A	*RUSSELL, JAMES G.	1209246	Pvt. 1st...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
H	RUST, CHARLES R.	1209442	Sta. Sgt...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.



ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	RYAN, PATRICK T.....	2672849	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	RYAN, WILLIAM J., Jr.....	1200168	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	St. PETER, ARTHUR.....	1363507	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†*SABIN, CHARLES D., Jr.....	1209493	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SACKEL, CURT.....	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Q. M. Corps., N. A.
B	SACKENHEIM, JOHN.....	2479321	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	University Hos. Eng.
B	SAIER, JACOB P.....	2670963	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Replace. Organization
B	SALVADORE, ANGELO.....	2450934	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Co. B, II Corps Repl.
A	*SAMON, JAMES G.....	1209308	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SANDERS, CHARLES F.....	2669493	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SANDERS, SAMUEL H.....	3968036	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SANFORD, FLOYD.....	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	SASEK, JOHN.....	2670629	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SCHAEFER, WILLIAM A.....	1209543	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SCHEBELIK, RICHARD.....	4142311	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SCHLEIFER, JACOB J.....	1209370	Saddler....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*SCHMIDLIN, FRANK.....	1209423	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SCHMIDT, FREDERICK G.....	2670670	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	SCHNEBLY, FRANK B.....	1209585	Sgt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SCHNEIDER, ERNEST R.....	1368341	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	SCHNITKER, MARTIN C.....	1209185	Mess Sgt....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SCHONBERG, CHARLES L.....	1200169	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Replace. Organization
D	SCHRAEDER, HARRY H.....	1344754	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SCHRAMM, FRANK T.....	1345046	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SCHREIER, ISIE.....	2669999	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SCHROEDER, LOUIS A.....	2450949	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Inf. unassigned
C	SCHUMACHER, CHRISTOPHER J....	2670634	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Co. B, II Corps Repl.
B	SCHWAIKERT, MARTIN W.....	1209424	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	SCOTT, HARLOW L.....	407157	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SCOTT, JOHN R., Jr.....	1200224	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	102nd Amm. Train
B	SCULLY, THOMAS F.....	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	.....	S. C. D.

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	SEBASTIEN, CHARLES.....	1346840	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SECKLER, JACOB.....	1209425	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
B	SEIDLER, GEORGE W.....	1209426	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	SEILER, JOHN S.....	1200118	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SEIP, HOWARD.....	1209544	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SEIPP, HENRY O.....	2670628	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SELLERS, LEOPOLD.....	2672448	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	SELWA, MICHAEL.....	1370373	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SEMON, CHARLES J.....	1200225	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SGALATA, SAMUEL.....	2670639	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
O	SHAND, ALEXANDER G.....	1209596	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SHARP, GEORGE A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 27, '18	Co. A, 105th Inf.
C	SHAY, GERARD D.....	2671485	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SHEAR, CHARLES E.....	2430489	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SHEBANEK, LOUIS A.....	1951002	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	†SHEEHAN, MARTIN M.....	1209494	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SHEEHAN, WALTER J.....	2670611	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SHEIL, CHARLES H.....	2670609	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SHEILDS, THOMAS J.....	2669445	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
C	SHELDON, FARRINGTON.....	1209495	Supp. Sgt...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SHENKLER, EDWARD J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ref'd to 47th Inf.
B	†SHERIDAN, HAROLD F.....	1209555	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	SHERMAN, LYLE.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
C	SHERWOOD, HENRY S.....	1209440	Sergeant...	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	?	.....
A	†SHEVLIN, MATTHEW J.....	1209198	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SHIPMAN, WALTER E.....	1200226	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SHOEN, GORDON S.....	2745333	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	SIDOLI, BENVENUTO.....	2672753	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*SIEBERT, GEORGE H.....	2669478	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	*SIEGMUND, FRANK.....	2672004	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 29, '18	.....
A	SILL, GEORGE L.....	1209182	Sergeant...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1, '18	Inf. unassigned
C	SILLIMAN, SIMON E.....	1642488	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SILVERSTEIN, ADRIAN.....	.....	Private.e....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 15, '18	Casual Detachment Camp Hill,
D	SIMENDINGER, ALBERT L.....	1200227	Corporal...	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	.....	.....
C	SIMM, DAVID.....	1209471	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	SIMON, ROSELL L.....	1347200	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†SIMONSON, HARRY S.....	1209247	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†SIMPSON, PAUL T.....	1209194	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Hospital
C	SINCLAIR, ARNOLD F.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 21, '18	Comm. Major Ordnance
A	SKAHILL, WALTER J.....	.....	Mechanic....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
C	SLOANE, GEORGE.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 17, '17	Camp Ordnance Dept.
D	SMITH, ALLEN R.....	3727378	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SMITH, CHARLES R.....	1200126	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SMITH, CHARLES S.....	2450113	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SMITH, FRANK W.....	1951006	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SMITH, HARRY C.....	1209322	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SMITH, JAMES J.....	2671478	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 18, '18	28th Aero Squadron
C	SMITH, JOHN A.....	1209545	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
S	SMITH, JOHN W.....	3260282	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	SMITH, JOSEPH A.....	1209195	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SMITH, LESTER W.....	2450817	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 29, '18	.....
B	SMITH, WALTER S.....	1209427	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SMITH, WILLIAM J.....	1347074	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	SMITH, WILLIAM Z.....	1347245	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SNOW, JOHN, JR.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 17, '18	102nd Mil. Police
D	SOCHACZEWSKI, EDWARD E.....	1365582	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	SOKOWSKY, DOMED.....	3732813	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SOLOMON, CLIFFORD L.....	1209428	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	SOMERS, WILLIAM H.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 11, '18	Ordnance, Trench D't
B	SOROGHAN, JOHN J.....	1209429	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
B	SOROGHAN, OWEN J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
C	SPAHN, HAROLD V.....	1209546	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*SPAULDING, MICHAEL J.....	2670259	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 2, '18	.....
C	SPELLMAN, GEORGE.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
D	SPENCER, WILLIAM C.....	1200228	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Hospital
B	SPITZER, VICTOR C.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 17, '17	S. C. D.
O	†SPRAGUE, BURTON G.....	1209597	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 18, '18	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	*SPRING, ARTHUR J.	1200229	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	STAAB, JOSEPH A.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 24, '17	Aviation Sect. Sig.
B	*STACK, CHARLES E.	1209333	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	STAMMERS, ALFRED H.	1209578	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*STANSFIELD, GEORGE E., Jr.	1200104	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	*STARCK, WALTER A.	1209310	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	STECK, FRANK E.	1360448	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	STEDRY, WALTER.	1209430	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	STEEN, ALLEN J.	1225223	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	STEGMAN, WILLIAM A.	1200099	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	STEIN, HERBERT.	2671471	Private....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	*STEJSKAL, GEORGE.	2670669	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
S	STELLING, FRANK.	.....	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 21, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
C	STEPANEK, JOSEPH.	1370431	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	STETSON, WEBSTER W.	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 23, '17	Comm. Q. M. Corps (1st Lt.)
D	STEWART, CHARLES M.	1951011	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†*STEWART, CLARENCE R.	2450239	Cook.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	STILES, ELLIOTT M.	1225574	1st Sgt....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	Commissioned
B	*STOCKER, FREDERICK.	2670167	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 18, '18	.....
D	*STOKELY, DRAYTON A.	1951010	Pvt. 1st....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	STOKUM, WILLIAM F.	1200170	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brig.
B	STOLL, JOHN W.	1209371	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	STOLTENBERG, EDWARD.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	May 17, '18	S. C. D.
D	STRANG, JOHN M.	1363081	Private....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	STROLEY, ELLIOT A.	.....	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	STRUNK, JOSEPH.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 26, '17	Div Inspect Dept. (Sgt.-Maj.)
C	STUART, FRANK L.	1209547	Private....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
A	STUZMAN, GEORGE V.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
A	SUCKLEY, ROBERT B.	1209178	Private....	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
A	SULLIVAN, EUGENE F.	1209248	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 18, '18	II Corps Repl. Bn.
A	SULLIVAN, JAMES J.	.....	Private....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	SULLIVAN, JOHN J.	1209464	Bugler....	1	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 23, '17	Co. B, 106th M. G. Bn.
D	**SULLIVAN, JOSEPH P.	2670497	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	††SULZER, RICHARD M.	1209579	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	SURNBERGER.	.....	.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	9	.....	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Nzme	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	**SUTTON, RUSSELL G.	408766	Private	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Oct. 16, '18	
D	SWENDSEN, MARSHALL A.	1361211	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	TAPLEY, OSBORNE E.	1200113	Private	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 30, '18	Hospital
D	TATTERSALL, WILLIAM	1357795	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	TAYLOR, PAT	1347220	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	TAYLOR, ROBERT H.	1347242	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	TAYLOR, RUTLEDGE B.	2450236	Private	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	TAYLOR, WILLIAM C.	1209441	Sergeant	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Oct. 28, '18	Pneumonia
D	TELLIER, ALBERT J.	1363591	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	TEN BROECK, HERMAN W.		Pvt. 1st	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	Motor Mech. Regt.
C	THROCKMORTON, BURTON H.	1209448	1st Sgt.	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 23, '18	I Army Replace. Div.
D	THOMPSON, ELIJAH J.	1621998	Corporal	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 21, '19	106th Infantry
A	THOMPSON, LOUIS M., Jr.	1209196	Sergeant	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
C	TIBBALS, RODNEY P.	1209548	Pvt. 1st	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	*TIERNY, JOHN W.	1209432	Corporal	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	?	Hospital
B	TIMMINS, ROBERT J.		Private	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 30, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
B	TINTERA, EMIL	2671870	Private	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	
A	TISCH, JOSEPH F.	1209249	Pvt. 1st	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
D	TOUWSMA, HENRY	2450634	Private	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	TREGO, WILLIAM L.		Private	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 28, '18	S. C. D.
C	TRICKLER, ROBERT H.	1200221	Cook	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
B	TUCKER, RUSSELL E., Jr.		Sergeant	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '17	Commissioned
A	TUCKERMAN, ROGER		Corporal	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 13, '17	Aviation Sec. Sig.
C	TUITE, BENJAMIN	2670766	Private	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 24, '18	II Corps Replace. Div. Bn. B.
D	*TURNER, FRANK	1951016	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
B	TYRAS, JOSEPH J.	1209434	Private	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 4, '18	102nd Field Sig. Bn.
A	USINA, EDWARD A.		Private	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 23, '18	Enlisted Ord. Corps
B	VALYER, GEORGE H.	2745347	Private	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		
A	*VAN DERVEER, FRANK G.	1209179	Private	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	VAN ALLEN, EDGAR.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 14, '17	Ret'd to 47th Inf.
B	VAN DUREN, GEORGE.....	1209435	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
D	VAN HOLLAND, PERCY.....	1200230	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 28, '18	Inf. unassigned
A	VAN STEENBERGH, JAMES T.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 30, '17	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
D	VAUGHN, FREDERICK A.....	1347223	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	VAUGHN, JOE.....	1347247	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	*VELIA, ROY.....	2669990	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	VIANEST, GUSTAVE.....	2671012	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	VICKERS, CHARLES F.....	1351209	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	VIETS, WILLIAM H.....	1209549	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	VILAS, LAWRENCE H.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 25, '17	Commissioned
D	VOBRUDA, WILLIAM.....	1357230	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	VOELKER, THOMAS A.....	1200231	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†VON DOHLEN, HOWARD A.....	1209372	Sergeant....	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
A	VON HAGEN, WILLARD A.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 3, '17	S. C. D.
D	*VOORHEES, HAROLD C.....	1200232	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	VOUGHT, DONALD.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	?	.....
D	VROOM, CLARENCE A.....	1200234	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	§WAALER, REIDAR.....	1209189	Sergeant....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WADE, ROBERT E.....	406955	Private...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Aug. 16, '18	II Corps Replace. Div. Bn. B
C	WADE, WILLIE A.....	1347225	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WAGNER, ARTHUR W.....	2670096	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WAGNER, WILLIAM J.....	2670479	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	May 1 '18	Inf. unassigned
D	WALKER, EDWARD H.....	1200098	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
A	WALKER, RUSSELL T.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 28, '17	Convenience Gov't
A	WALLER, LAWRENCE W.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 9, '18	Convenience Gov't
A	WALSH, JOSEPH P., Jr.....	1209250	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 24, '18	Aviation Sec. Sig.
D	WALSH, RAYMOND W.....	2671696	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	WALZ, GEORGE, Jr.....	.....	Cook.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 31, '18	S. C. D.
C	WARDE, FREDERICK A.....	2669829	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WARDEN, HENRY A.....	1209373	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	WARNER, EARL J.....	1209575	Wagoner...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....



APPENDICES

ENLISTED MEN  
105TH M. G. BN.

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
B	WASSMER, GEORGE.....	.....	Mechanic...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nov. 24, '17	35th Engineers, N. A.
C	WASSMER, WILLIAM E., Jr.....	1290550	Mechanic...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	WATERMAN, CLYDE H.....	1209312	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	WATERMAN, ELISHA H.....	1209185	1st Sgt.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WATJEN, CHARLES H.....	2672421	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WEBSTER, WILLIAM V., Jr.....	1209374	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	†WEEKS, SYLVESTER M.....	1209375	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WELCH, H. T.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	?	.....
B	WELSH, WILLIAM J.....	1950903	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	WENNSTROM, ELMER.....	1200235	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	?	.....
D	WENTZ, HERMAN R.....	1340408	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WERDEMAN, JOHN W.....	1209436	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
C	†WERLEMAN, FREDERICK H.....	1209453	Sergeant...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WERNER, WALTER G.....	2671000	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	WESTLAND, DAVID I.....	1951022	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 2, '18	.....
B	WESTON, WILLIAM L.....	2450172	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WETZEL, CHARLES H.....	2431800	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	WHALEN, JOHN T.....	1352637	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	WHEELER, LYLE A.....	1200236	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
H	WHITCOMB, HOWARD O.....	.....	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 1, '17	S. C. D.
B	WHITE, WARREN P.....	1200117	Corporal...	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	Hospital, Camp Upton
A	*WHITEHEAD, ALLYN G.....	1209253	Pvt. 1st....	.	.	.	.	.	6	.	.	.	Sept. 27, '18	.....
A	WHITNEY, STEPHEN S.....	1209191	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	WIBORG, ASKEL.....	1209254	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	WICKS, JOHN D.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Jan. 10, '18	S. C. D.
D	WIEME, CAMILLE.....	1355269	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WIESTENHAFFER, JOHN J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Dec. 17, '17	S. C. D.
B	WILCOX, ROLLIN C.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 14, '18	Inf. unassigned
D	*WILKINSON, WALTER F., Jr.....	1200237	Pvt. 1st....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†**WILLIAMS, BAILEY.....	1200238	Corporal...	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WILLIAMS, JESSE L.....	1622006	Sergeant...	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WILLIAMS, LAWRENCE E.....	2669880	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....

APPENDICES

Co.	Name	Number	Rank	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	Date	Remarks
D	WILSON, EUGENE E.....	1951025	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 2, '18	.....
C	WILSON, JAMES B.....	1347230	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	WILSON, JOHN F.....	3499168	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	WILSON, MORRIS C.....	1951026	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WINTERS, WILLIAM L.....	1209437	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
C	WISCHER, DAVID.....	2670086	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 29, '18	.....
C	WISNESKI, JOHN R.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	.	.	5	.	.	.	.	Nov. 24, '17	Fraudulent Enlist.
A	WOLFE, CHARLES H.....	1225393	Sup. Sgt.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	July 18, '18	Commissioned
C	WOLFE, VANCE R.....	2431799	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†WOOD, HARRY M.....	1200171	Sta. Sgt.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	WOOD, ROWLAND W.....	2670536	Private.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	†WOOD, STANLEY G.....	1209313	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 31, '19	152nd Depot Brigade
B	WOODRUFF, ALONZO B.....	.....	Mess Sgt....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Feb. 26, '18	En. Ordnance Corps
D	*WOODRUFF, CHARLES S.....	1200172	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Sept. 28, '18	.....
A	WRIGHT, HARRISON.....	.....	Sergeant....	.	.	.	4	.	.	.	.	.	Oct. 27, '17	Comm. 1st Lt. Q. M. Cps.
C	WYNN, JOSEPH A.....	2452221	Private.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....
D	YARBROUGH, JOHN J.....	1340409	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
B	YATES, WILLIAM J.....	.....	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 22, '18	Q. M. Corps, N. A.
C	YETZER, CHARLES J.....	2450108	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Sept. 14, '18	M. G. Co. 107th Inf.
D	*YORKE, WILLIAM.....	1200239	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	YOUNG, EDWIN S.....	1200240	Pvt. 1st.....	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	YOUNG, HAROLD D.....	1200242	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	Hdts. Tr. 27th Div.
D	YOUNG, JOSEPH A.....	1346016	Private.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	†ZAGAT, WALDO.....	1200241	Pvt. 1st.....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
A	ZIMMERMAN, CHARLES.....	1209300	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Apr. 29, '18	102nd Amm. Train
A	ZIMMERMAN, LOUIS.....	1209207	Private.....	.	.	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	Mch. 6, '19	Hospital
D	†ZINKAND, JOSEPH B.....	1951035	Corporal....	.	2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.....	.....
D	ZINKAND, OSWALD.....	1951036	Pvt. 1st.....	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	.	.	Oct. 17, '18	.....



## APPENDIX "2"

### SUMMARY OF DISPOSITION OF PERSONNEL

NOTE.—No notation is made of those officers or men who were transferred from one company to another within the Battalion. Only a transfer out of the Battalion is recorded. Where men have been transferred out of the Battalion and have later returned, to be discharged with the command (such as men sent to Hospitals, wounded) no notation has been made in this Summary. This also applies to those who left the Battalion in other ways except by discharge.

#### SUMMARIES

ENLISTED										Total
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
Company "A".....	136	43	60	22	2	15	6	1	1	286
Company "B".....	122	47	87	20	1	10	5	6	1	299
Company "C".....	129	46	87	21	8	11	9	3	0	314
Company "D".....	100	83	46	1	0	8	19	3	0	260
Headquarters.....	39	1	11	10	1	0	0	4	0	66
Sanitary.....	15	3	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	23
Ordnance.....	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	5
	545	223	296	74	12	45	39	17	2	1253

COMMISSIONED										Total
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
Company "A".....	5	0	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	11
Company "B".....	3	0	7	0	0	0	0	0	0	10
Company "C".....	4	0	8	0	0	1	0	0	0	13
Company "D".....	3	1	4	0	0	2	0	0	0	10
Headquarters.....	4	0	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	10
Sanitary.....	2	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	3
Ordnance.....	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
	21	1	32	0	0	3	0	0	0	57

# APPENDICES

Bn  
"57"

## DISPOSITION OF COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

6	1	Discharged at Camp Upton, April 1, 1919.
	2	Transferred to Camp Mills, March 26, 1919.
	3	Transferred out of BATTALION.
	4	Honorably Discharged before April 1, 1919.
	5	Discharged.
	6	Wounded in Action and never returned to Battalion.
	7	Killed in Action.
4	8	Died in Service.
	9	Disposition unknown.
<p>Battalion—2 officers to ¼ inch. Companies—1 officer to ¼ inch.</p>		
2		
1		
	San "3"	
	3	
	1	
		Hdts "10"
		3
		1
		Co A "11"
		3
		1
		Co B "10"
		3
		1
		Co C "13"
		6
		3
		1
		Co D "10"
		6
		3
		2
		1
	Ord (none)	



## APPENDICES

## DISPOSITION OF ENLISTED MEN

DISPOSITION OF ENLISTED MEN

**Bn**  
"1253"

8	9
7	
6	
5	
4	
3	
2	
1	

Bn—40 men to ¼ in.  
Co—10 men to ¼ in.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9

} See Officers

Ord  
"S"

1
---

6

San  
"23"

3
1

2

Hdts  
"66"

8
4
3
1

5  
2

**Co A**  
"286"

7
6
4
3
2
1

9  
8  
5

**Co B**  
"299"

8
7
6
4
3
2
1

9  
5

**Co C**  
"314"

7
6
5
4
3
2
1

8

**Co D**  
"260"

7
6
3
2
1

8  
4

# APPENDICES

## APPENDIX "P"

### HOME STATES

OF ENLISTED MEN OF THE 105TH MACHINE GUN BATTALION

*Transferred to Camp Mills, March 26, 1919*

*Discharged at Camp Upton, April 1, 1919*

	Ord.	San.	Hqt.	"A"	"B"	"C"	"D"	Total
Alabama.....	..	..	..	..	4	3	1	8
Arizona.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Arkansas.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
California.....	..	..	1	..	1	2	3	7
Colorado.....	..	..	..	2	2	..	2	6
Connecticut.....	1	..	..	2	2	..	..	6
Delaware.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Florida.....	..	..	..	1	5	9	3	18
Georgia.....	..	..	..	6	10	9	9	34
Idaho.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Illinois.....	..	..	..	11	9	4	14	38
Indiana.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Iowa.....	..	..	..	2	..	..	..	2
Kansas.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Kentucky.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
Louisiana.....	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	1
Maine.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Maryland.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Massachusetts.....	..	1	1	..	..	..	1	3
Michigan.....	..	..	..	3	2	2	11	18
Minnesota.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
Mississippi.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Missouri.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Montana.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
Nebraska.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Nevada.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
New Hampshire.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
New Jersey.....	..	2	2	6	9	11	3	33
New Mexico.....	..	..	..	1	2	..	2	5
New York.....	3	11	33	124	104	116	94	485
North Carolina.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
North Dakota.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..



## APPENDICES

	Ord.	San.	Hqt.	"A"	"B"	"C"	"D"	Total
Ohio.....	..	..	..	5	6	6	24	41
Oklahoma.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Oregon.....	..	..	..	1	..	..	..	1
Pennsylvania.....	..	1	2	5	8	8	14	38
Rhode Island.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
South Carolina.....	..	..	..	..	1	..	..	1
South Dakota.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Tennessee.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Texas.....	..	..	..	7	..	4	..	11
Utah.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Vermont.....	..	..	1	..	..	1	1	3
Virginia.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Washington.....	..	..	1	..	..	..	..	1
West Virginia.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Wisconsin.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Wyoming.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Unknown.....	..	2	..	1	..	..	..	3
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	4	18	40	179	169	175	183	768

26 States represented by men discharged from the Battalion.

22 States unrepresented by men discharged from the Battalion.

## APPENDIX Q

# OFFICIAL COMMENDATIONS OF THE 27th AMERICAN DIVISION

BELGIUM AND FRANCE, 1918

*(The following were printed in France, in a pamphlet, dedicated "to our comrades of the British Expeditionary Forces with whom we served.")*

## BATTLES, ENGAGEMENTS AND MINOR ACTIONS OF THE 27th DIVISION, U. S. A., IN BELGIUM AND FRANCE, 1918

BATTLE. HINDENBURG LINE (Vicinity of Bony), France, Sept. 29-30, 1918.

The Battle of Hindenburg Line was a prepared attack; the 3rd British Corps on our left; the 2nd American Corps, the Australian Corps, the 9th British Corps, participating, in connection with other British Troops to the left and the 10th French Army to the right.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

- 2nd Guard Division;
- 232nd Infantry Division;
- 54th Infantry Division;
- 185th Infantry Division;
- 121st Infantry Division;
- 75th Infantry Division.

BATTLE. LA SELLE RIVER (Vicinity of St. Souplet), France, Oct. 17, 1918.

The battle of La Selle River was a prepared attack, the enemy having made a determined stand using the stream as a defence, the 3rd British Corps, the 2nd American Corps, the 9th British Corps, participating, in connection with the 10th French Army to the right.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

- 20th Infantry Division;
- 243rd Infantry Division;
- 3rd Naval Division;
- 24th Infantry Division;
- 15th Rifle Division.



## APPENDICES

BATTLE. JONC DE MER RIDGE (Vicinity of Arbre Guernon), France, Oct. 18, 1918.

The battle of Jonc de Mer Ridge was a prepared attack, the 3rd British Corps, 2nd American Corps, 9th British Corps, 10th French Army, participating.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

- 204th Infantry Division;
- 243rd Infantry Division;
- 3rd Naval Division;
- 24th Infantry Division;
- 15th Rifle Division.

ENGAGEMENT. VIERSTRAAT RIDGE (Vicinity of Mont Kemmel), Belgium, Aug. 31st to Sept. 2nd, 1918.

The engagement of Vierstraat Ridge was an advance to occupy this ridge and Mont Kemmel, from which the enemy was believed to be retiring.

The enemy was found to be withdrawing his main force to Wyschaete Ridge, but leaving machine gun nests to hold as long as possible, and keeping the whole terrain covered with artillery fire.

Our troops continued a following action with artillery and machine gun preparation and action, meeting strong resistance, including counter-attacks by enemy infantry, to east slope of Vierstraat Ridge.

The 30th Division (American) on our left, the 34th British Division on our right, and other corps of 2nd British Army further south, participated in this engagement.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

- 236th Infantry Division;
- 8th Infantry Division;
- 52nd Infantry Division.

ENGAGEMENT. THE KNOLL — GUILLEMONT FARM — QUENNEMONT FARM, France, Sept. 27, 1918.

This operation was a planned attack with tanks, artillery and machine gun barrage to capture the strong advance line of the Hindenburg System.

The 30th American Division on our right straightened their line, no other troops participating.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

- 54th Infantry Division;
- 121st Infantry Division;
- 185th Infantry Division;
- 75th Rifle Division;
- 2nd Guard Division.

## APPENDICES

ENGAGEMENT. ST. MAURICE RIVER (Vicinity of Catillon), France. Oct. 19-20, 1918.

The engagement of St. Maurice River was an advance, including an attack of machine gun nests with enemy infantry and artillery resistance, to the line of the St. Maurice Stream. (Troops participating: 3rd British Corps, 2nd American Corps, 9th British Corps).

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

Parts of 204th Infantry Division;

Parts of 243rd Infantry Division;

Parts of 24th Infantry Division;

Parts of 15th Rifle Division.

MINOR ACTION. EAST POPERINGHE LINE, July 9th to August 20, 1918.

This action consisted of constructing and occupying the second position opposite Mont Kemmel during a time when the enemy was expected to make heavy attacks. The position was under close observation from Mont Kemmel and was subjected to observed artillery fire by day and continued fire by night, inflicting daily casualties.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

Divisions of Prince Ruprecht's Group of Armies.

MINOR ACTION. DICKEBUSCH SECTOR, Belgium, August 21 to 30th, 1918.

This action consisted of holding the Dickebusch Sector (vicinity of Dickebusch Lake) front line, repelling raids, making raids and patrols, being under continual artillery and machine gun fire with perfect observation from enemy position on Mont Kemmel.

Enemy opposite the front of the 27th Division:

Divisions of Prince Ruprecht's Group of Armies.

## OFFICIAL TELEGRAM FROM GENERAL PERSHING

(Dated October 19, 1918.)

COMMANDING GENERAL, 27TH DIVISION.

The following repeated for your information quote number 160 603. The commander in chief desires you to convey to the officers and soldiers of your corps his appreciation of the magnificent qualities which have enabled them, against powerful resistance, to advance more than ten miles and to take more than six thousand prisoners since September twenty-seventh. McANDREW. Unquote addsd 27th and 30th divs. II. American Corps.



## APPENDICES

### OFFICIAL TELEGRAM FROM SIR DOUGLAS HAIG, K.T., G.C.B., G.C.V.O., K.C.I.E., FIELD MARSHAL, COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF, BRITISH EXPEDITIONARY FORCES.

(Dated October 20, 1918)

"General Read, II. American Corps. I wish to express to you personally and to all the officers and men serving under you my warm appreciation of the very valuable and gallant services rendered by you, throughout the recent operations with the 4th British Army. Called upon to attack positions of great strength held by a determined enemy all ranks of the 27th and 30th American Divisions, under your command, displayed an energy, courage and determination in attack which proved irresistible. It does not need me to tell you that in the heavy fighting of the past three weeks you have earned the lasting esteem and admiration of your British Comrades in arms whose success you have so nobly shared."

D. HAIG.

### OFFICIAL TELEGRAM FROM GENERAL H. L. RAWLINSON COMMANDER OF THE FOURTH BRITISH ARMY

#### II. AMERICAN CORPS.

Now that the American Corps has come out of the line for a well-earned period of rest and training, I desire to place on record my appreciation of the great gallantry and the fine soldierly spirit they have displayed throughout the recent hard fighting.

The breaking of the great Hindenburg system of defense, coupled with the captures of Grandcourt, Busigny and St. Souplet, and finally the forcing the passages of the La Selle constitute a series of victories of which each officer, N. C. O. and man have every reason to feel proud.

The Corps has been very well supported by the Artillery of the Australian Corps, to whom I desire to offer my best thanks for their skill and endurance during the long months they have now been in action.

The efficiency with which the staff work of the Corps has been carried out on this their first experience as a fighting Corps in the line of battle has filled me with admiration, and I attribute it largely to the zeal and unity of purpose which has throughout animated the whole Corps.

The outstanding feature of their recent victories has been the surprising gallantry and self-sacrifice of the regimental officers and men. I congratulate

## APPENDICES

them on their prowess and offer them one and all my warmest thanks for the leading part they have taken in the recent operations.

It is possible now to give the Corps a period of rest, during which special attention should be paid to the training of the smaller units in minor tactics such as the attack of strong points and machine gun nests. The experience they have had of actual combat will assist them to improve their fighting efficiency in this respect.

In thanking the Corps as a whole for the great services they have rendered to the Allied cause, I desire to wish all ranks the best of good fortune in the future.

H. S. RAWLINSON,

General, Commanding Fourth Army.

Adv. Hqrs. Fourth Army.

## LETTER FROM THE COMMANDING GENERAL 3rd AUSTRALIAN DIVISION

MAJOR GENERAL J. F. O'RYAN, 27th Div.

France, 14 October 1918.

General:

On behalf of all ranks of the 3rd Australian Division, I desire to express our sincere appreciation of the fighting qualities displayed by the 27th Division U. S. on the 27th and 29th September last. The gallant manner in which your troops faced an extremely difficult task, the determination of their attacks on a strongly entrenched position, and the undaunted spirit with which they met their losses make us hope that we shall again have the honour of fighting alongside the Division under your command. The confidence of the men in their officers appealed to us as particularly happy omen for the future successes of the 27th.

Very respectfully,

I. GELLIBRAND,

Major General, Comg. 3rd Australian Division.



## APPENDICES

### HEADQUARTERS II. CORPS AMERICAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES

France, October 4, 1918.

From: Adjutant General.

To: Commanding General, 27th Division, American E. F.

Subject: Operation against Hindenburg Line of September 29th, 1918.

1. Following is letter received from the Commanding General, Australian Corps:

AUSTRALIAN CORPS.

Corps Headquarters, 2nd October 1918.

My dear General,

As the Second American Corps has now been withdrawn from the line, and my official association with you and your troops has been, for the time, suspended, I desire to express to you the great pleasure that it has been to me and to the troops of the Australian Army Corps to have been so closely allied to you in the recent very important battle operations which have resulted in the breaking through of the main Hindenburg Line on the front of the Fourth British Army.

Now that fuller details of the work done by the 27th and 30th American Divisions have become available, the splendid gallantry and devotion of the troops in these operations have won the admiration of their Australian comrades. The tasks set were formidable, but the American troops overcame all obstacles and contributed in a very high degree to the ultimate capture of the whole tunnel system.

I shall be glad if you will convey to your Division Commanders my appreciation of thanks for the work done and to accept my best wishes for every possible success in the future.

Yours very sincerely,  
(Signed) JOHN MONASH.

MAJOR-GENERAL G. W. READ, N. A.  
Commanding II. American Corps.

2. In communicating to you this expression of the sentiments of the Commander of the Australian Corps, the Corps Commander desires to make known to you his appreciation of the splendid fighting qualities of your division, and of the results they accomplished in their part in breaking this formidable portion of the Hindenburg Line. It is undoubtedly due to the troops of this Corps that the line was broken and the operations now going on made possible.

The unflinching determination of those men, their gallantry in battle and the results accomplished, are an example for the future. They will have their place in history and must always be a source of pride to our people.

(Signed) STEPHEN C. CLARK,  
Adjutant General.

## APPENDICES

### OFFICIAL BRITISH REPORT

Saturday night, Oct. 20, 1918.

In the course of the last three weeks the Twenty-seventh and the Thirtieth Divisions of the II. American Corps, operating with the Fourth British Army, have taken part with great gallantry, and success in three major offensive operations, besides being engaged in a number of lesser attacks. In the course of this fighting they have displayed soldierly qualities of a high order and have materially assisted in the success of our attacks.

Having fought with the utmost dash and bravery in the great attack of September 29th in which the Hindenburg Line was broken and having on that occasion captured the villages of Bellicourt and Mauroy, with a large number of prisoners, on Oct. 8th. the troops of the II. American Corps again attacked in the neighborhood of Montbrehain. In three days of successful fighting they completed an advance of ten miles from Maton to St. Souplet, overcoming determined resistance and capturing several strongly defended villages and woods.

Throughout the past three days the II. American Corps has again attacked daily and on each occasion with complete success, though the enemy's resistance has been most obstinate. Fighting their way forward from St. Souplet to the high ground west of the Sambre Canal, they have broken the enemy's resistance at all points, beating off many counter-attacks and realising a further advance of nearly five miles.

Over five thousand prisoners and many guns have been taken by the II. American Corps.

### HEADQUARTERS II. CORPS AMERICAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES, FRANCE

November 18, 1918.

General Orders, No. 44.

1. The following letter from the Commander-in-Chief of the British Armies to the Commanding General, II. Corps, is published for the information of the officers and men of this command:

Now that the American II. Corps is leaving the British Zone, I wish once more to thank you and all officers, non-commissioned officers and men under your command, on behalf both of myself and all ranks of the British Armies in France and Flanders, for the very gallant and efficient service you have rendered during the period of your operations with the 4th British Army.

On the 29th of September you took part with great distinction in the great and critical attack which shattered the enemy's resistance in the Hindenburg



## APPENDICES

Line and opened the road to final victory. The deeds of the 27th and 30th American Divisions who on that day took Bellicourt and Nauroy and so gallantly sustained the desperate struggle for Bony, will rank with the highest achievements of the war. They will always be remembered by the British regiments that fought beside you.

Since that date, through three weeks of almost continuous fighting, you advanced from one success to another, overcoming all resistance, beating off numerous counter-attacks, and capturing several thousand prisoners and many guns. The names of Brancourt, Premont, Vaux-Andigny, St. Souplet and Mazinghien, testify to the dash and energy of your attacks.

I rejoice at the success which has attended your efforts and I am proud to have had you under my command.

(Signed) D. HAIG.  
Field Marshal.

By Command of Major General Read

OFFICIAL:

STEPHEN C. CLARK,  
Adjutant General.

GEO. S. SIMOND  
Chief of Staff.

September 30, 1918.

TO THE COMMANDING GENERAL, 27TH DIVISION:

In making a personal reconnaissance of the battle-field east and northeast of Duncan Post on the morning of September 30, it was evident from the onset the troops of the 27th Division had met with very heavy opposition and machine gun fire which was enfilading. There were a very large number of dead, all of which were lying with their faces toward the front, obviously being killed as they were advancing. Not in any one case was there a man moving backward when killed. Owing to the nature of the country the Germans were able to get enfilading machine gun fire which proved disastrous. Although the 27th Division may not have taken all objectives in all parts, it is very evident that by their gallant fighting on the left flank, they enabled the 30th Division on their right to do what they had set out to do, viz., to break the Hindenburg Line. Without the gallant fighting of the 27th Division, against great odds, it would have been impossible for the 30th Division to advance.

I am convinced that the officers and men of the 27th Division have done all that was humanly possible for brave men to do, and their gallantry in this action must stand out through all time in American history.

Signed: H. Murray.  
Lieutenant-Colonel V. C., D. S. O. Bar., D. C. M.  
Commanding 4th Australian Machine-Gun Battalion.

## APPENDICES

Headquarters, 27th Division, American E. F.,  
France, 2 December 18.

BULLETIN No. 125.

The following letters of commendation are published for the information of the members of this Division:

### HEADQUARTERS, 33rd DIVISION AMERICAN EXP. FORCES, FRANCE

28th October, 1918.

From: Major General Geo. Bell, Jr., Commanding.

To: Brigadier General George Albert Wingate, 52nd F. A. Brigade.

Subject: Service with 33rd Division.

As the 52nd Field Artillery Brigade is being relieved from duty with the 33rd Division, I wish to take this occasion to express to you my appreciation for the invaluable service and assistance rendered by it.

Every request of ours you have met in a uniform, earnest and efficient manner, and your cooperation has contributed in a great measure to our success in the recent operations.

Please express to your officers and men my appreciation and sincere regret that the exigencies of the field service necessitates your separation from us at this time.

(Signed) GEO. BELL, JR.  
Major General, U. S. A.

Hq. 158th Infantry Brig., A. E. F.,  
14 November 1918.

From: Commanding General, 158th Infantry Brigade.

To: Commanding General, 52nd Field Artillery Brigade.

Subject: Conduct of Artillery.

I desire to express to you, and through you to the officers of the 105th Regiment of Field Artillery, my appreciation of the services rendered by this regiment since the beginning of the operations November 2nd last. At all times they have worked in the closest cooperation with my Brigade, and have performed the duties assigned them most efficiently and effectively, assisting very largely in such measure of success as I may have gained.

I may add not only this regiment, but where called upon the heavy artillery worked, I found, also very effectively and I desire to record my appreciation of the assistance rendered.

(Signed) EVAN M. JOHNSON.  
Brigadier General.



## APPENDICES

BULLETIN No. 125.

Headquarters 157th Inf. Brigade, A. E. F.,  
15th November, 18.

From: Commanding General, 157th Inf. Brigade.

To: Comanding General, 52nd Field Artillery Brigade.

Subject: Artillery Support.

1. It is my pleasure to take this opportunity of communicating to you the opinions of all members of this Command regarding the support and co-operation of the 104th Field Artillery and that portion of the 106th Field Artillery assigned for the support of this Brigade during the recent operations prior to the cessation of hostilities.

2. The service rendered by the above mentioned units from the start commanded the thorough confidence of all members of this Command and by the efficiency of their work and the effect of their fire supported all ranks and assisted materially in maintaining a high standard of morale.

3. From my own observation and from reports and statements made by officers of my Command, the units mentioned above proved themselves to be the best supporting artillery which has been associated with us. Their fire has been the most accurate, their action upon request the most prompt, their means of communication with us the most complete and continuous and their cooperation by moving forward with our Infantry, the best that has been our fortune to encounter.

4. I trust that you will convey the thanks and appreciation of myself and of members of this Command to the Officers and Men of the 104th Field Artillery and the Battalion of the 106th Field Artillery above indicated, for their splendid services.

(Signed) W. J. NICHOLSON,  
Brigadier General, U. S. A.

Headquarters 79th Division Am. E. F., France,  
18th November, 1918.

From: Commanding General.

To: Brig. General George A. Wingate, 52nd F. A. Brig.

Subject: Commendation.

I desire to record my appreciation of the manner in which you and your brigade have functioned in support of the 79th Division. During the recent operations north of Verdun October 30th to November 11th, inclusive, your brigade was called upon many times for artillery support and frequently the aid desired made it necessary for you to employ the full resources and capacity of your brigade. You, your officers and men have always responded to

## APPENDICES

the call of the infantry with the utmost cheerfulness and enthusiasm and our artillery support has been all that could be desired.

I beg that you will extend to your officers and men the sincere thanks of myself and of the Division as a whole for their hearty and whole-hearted cooperation.

(Signed) JOSEPH E. KUHN,  
Major General, U. S. A.

OFFICIAL  
H.S. BATTENBERG,  
Adjutant General,  
Division Adjutant.

By Command of Major General O'Ryan:  
T. S. TAYLOR,  
Colonel, G. S.  
Actg. Chief of Staff.

### HEADQUARTERS, 27th DIVISION, U. S. A. AMERICAN E. F., FRANCE

October 21, 1918.

#### BULLETIN No. 103.

Since the 25th of September—a period of nearly a month—the Division has been engaged almost continuously in fighting and marching. Some of this fighting involved a leading rôle in one of the fiercest battles of the war—the breaking of the great Hindenburg defense line. We have suffered the loss of some of our best officers and men, but unfortunately such losses are incidental to battles of such magnitude. Only divisions highly trained and disciplined, possessing the greatest confidence and morale and at the very top notch of their strength could have accomplished what the Division and our comrades of the 30th Division accomplished in that great battle. Only such divisions could have met the sacrifices demanded, and with morale unimpaired have renewed the advance in the manner characteristic of the operations of the past two weeks.

This is not the occasion to describe the Hindenburg defenses or the details of the battle for breaking them. That will doubtless be done after the war. The same comment applies to the details of the operations since that engagement. Nevertheless, the Division Commander cannot withhold this expression of his admiration and respect for the valor and discipline as well as the endurance and spirit manifested by officers and men throughout this long period of fighting. These sentiments are stimulated by the events of the past week. When reduced in numbers, the Division attacked the enemy, took the town of St. Souplet, forced the crossing of the La Selle River, and against strong opposition successfully assaulted the heights on the other side. Since that date the Division has attacked daily taking by force the town of Arbres Guernon and a number of strongly fortified farms and forcing a withdrawal of the enemy to the Canal de la Sambre.

In this latter advance the Division captured more than 1400 German



## APPENDICES

officers and enlisted men, and a vast amount of military property including field guns, a great number of machine guns both light and heavy, anti-tank guns, trench mortars, dumps of ammunition and railroad rolling stock. In all this fighting the character of the enemy's resistance and the extent of his losses are indicated by the large number of enemy dead on the field.

The efforts of the past month constitute a record to be proud of, and their value is indicated in the commendatory letter from the Commander-in-Chief of the British Expeditionary Forces which has been published for the information of the Division. Officers and men have justified estimate made of the Division when after its arrival in France it was selected to hold the Mont Kemmel sector against the expected great effort of the enemy to drive thru to the sea. They have justified the opinions of their fighting qualities formed when this crisis, with the evacuation of Mont Kemmel had passed, and the Division promptly attacked and took Vierstaat Ridge, being, with the 30th Division on our left, the first American troops to fight on Belgian territory.

JOHN F. O'RYAN, Major General.

Headquarters, 27th Division, American E. F.,  
France, 6 December, '18.

### BULLETIN No. 128.

The following letter from the G. O. C. 4th Army, B. E. F., to Hdqrs. II. Corps, A. E. F., dated 25, Nov. 18, is published for the information of this command:

1. I wish to express to you my thanks for, and my appreciation of, the excellent work done by the 102nd and 105th Regiments of Engineers, whose services you were good enough to place at my disposal.

2. The work done by these two regiments on the light railways was of the greatest value in getting through the system of light railway communication which, owing to the continuous destruction of the broad gauge lines by delay action mines, was the means by which it was possible to maintain the troops and continue the fighting which led to such great results.

3. I will be glad if you will be so good as to convey to Colonel A. H. Acker and Colonel J. H. Pratte, commanding respectively the 102nd and 105th Regiments of Engineers, and to the officers, non-commissioned officers and men of these regiments this expression of the keen appreciation with which their valuable and cordial cooperation has been regarded by all ranks of the Fourth Army.

H. S. RAWLINSON,  
Comdg. Fourth Army.

By Command of Major General O'Ryan.  
W. H. RAYMOND, Colonel, G. S. Chief of Staff.  
Official H. B. BATTENBERG, Adjutant General, Division Adjutant.

## APPENDICES

### A LETTER FROM THE MAYOR OF THE TOWN OF BUSIGNY TO CAPTAIN STEPHEN N. BOBO, AMERICAN RED CROSS

ATTACHED TO THE 27th AMERICAN DIVISION

"In the name of the population of the village of Busigny and its neighboring localities, I wish to convey to you our deep feelings of gratitude for all the gifts we have received from the American Red Cross, even under Boche bombardment. Your gifts were inestimable to us who, during four years, have suffered under the heavy heel and brutal yoke of Prussianism. We will never forget that it is thanks to the countrymen of our liberators that we owe the first delicate attentions that have been shown us and of which we were deprived since the first days of the war. I should be very much obliged if you would kindly transmit the expression of our profound gratitude to the splendid organization of which you are the devoted messenger.

Your name will live eternally in our memory and the admiration that we feel will never die for he who, in spite of the greatest danger, has come even within our walls, and runs the risk of war to bring relief to our miseries.

Please accept, Sir, the expression of my gratitude and admiration."

E. MAIRER.

### HEADQUARTERS 27th DIVISION, U. S. A., AMERICAN E. F., FRANCE

22 October, 1918.

#### BULLETIN No. 104.

The following communication received from the French Mission is published for the information of the Division. In connection therewith the Division Commander wishes to express his extreme satisfaction over the manner in which our men respected the property rights of those absent from their damaged buildings, and aided and sympathized with the civilian survivors of the bombardment and the refugees who returned.

From personal observation and from conversations with civilians who expressed their gratitude for the attitude of our men, the Division Commander feels that on the occasion referred to, they gave further demonstration of their rectitude and discipline.

"From: French Mission, Hq. 27th Division,

To: Commanding General, 27th Division,

Subject: Expression of gratitude by the French Inhabitants.

Officer Interpreter R. Bernstein has been requested by the Acting Mayor of Busigny and by numerous inhabitants of the town and also of St. Souplet and Escafour, to express their heartfelt gratitude for all the kindness that was shown to them by the 27th Division.

They fully realize what the officers and soldiers have done in assisting the



## APPENDICES

evacuation of civilians, in feeding them, in giving medical aid to the sick and aged.

They fully realize the debt of gratitude which they have incurred towards American troops, and Officer Interpreter Bernstein considers it a great honor and privilege for him to convey to you these feelings of his countrymen.

LIEUT. ROBERT BERNSTEIN,  
Officer Interpreter.

By command of Major General O'RYAN,  
STANLEY H. FORD,  
Colonel, G. S.,  
Chief of Staff.

### HEADQUARTERS 105th MACHINE GUN BN. AMERICAN E. F.

Christmas Day, 1918.

I want to thank the Officers and Men who have made the following letter possible:

#### "HEADQUARTERS TWENTY-SEVENTH DIVISION UNITED STATES ARMY, FRANCE."

Major KENNETH GARDNER,  
105th Machine Gun Bn.,  
American E. F., France.

December 23, 1918.

My dear Major Gardner:

I think the excellence of conditions in your command as manifested at the rigid inspection made by me personally on Saturday last merits commendation in writing.

The animals of the entire Battalion were not only carefully groomed but showed continued care in stable management. The transport, including rolling kitchens, were in condition fit to enter vehicle competition in a horse show. The arrangements and police of picket lines appurtenances left nothing to be desired. Finally the personnel, from their clean shoes to their properly worn caps, coupled with their steadiness in ranks, gave tangible evidence of the high standard and thoroughness and discipline which made your unit so effective in combat. I have never seen in our own Division or in any other Division with which we have been associated including foreign units, anything to excel the standards of precision and disciplined excellence exhibited by your command on Saturday last.

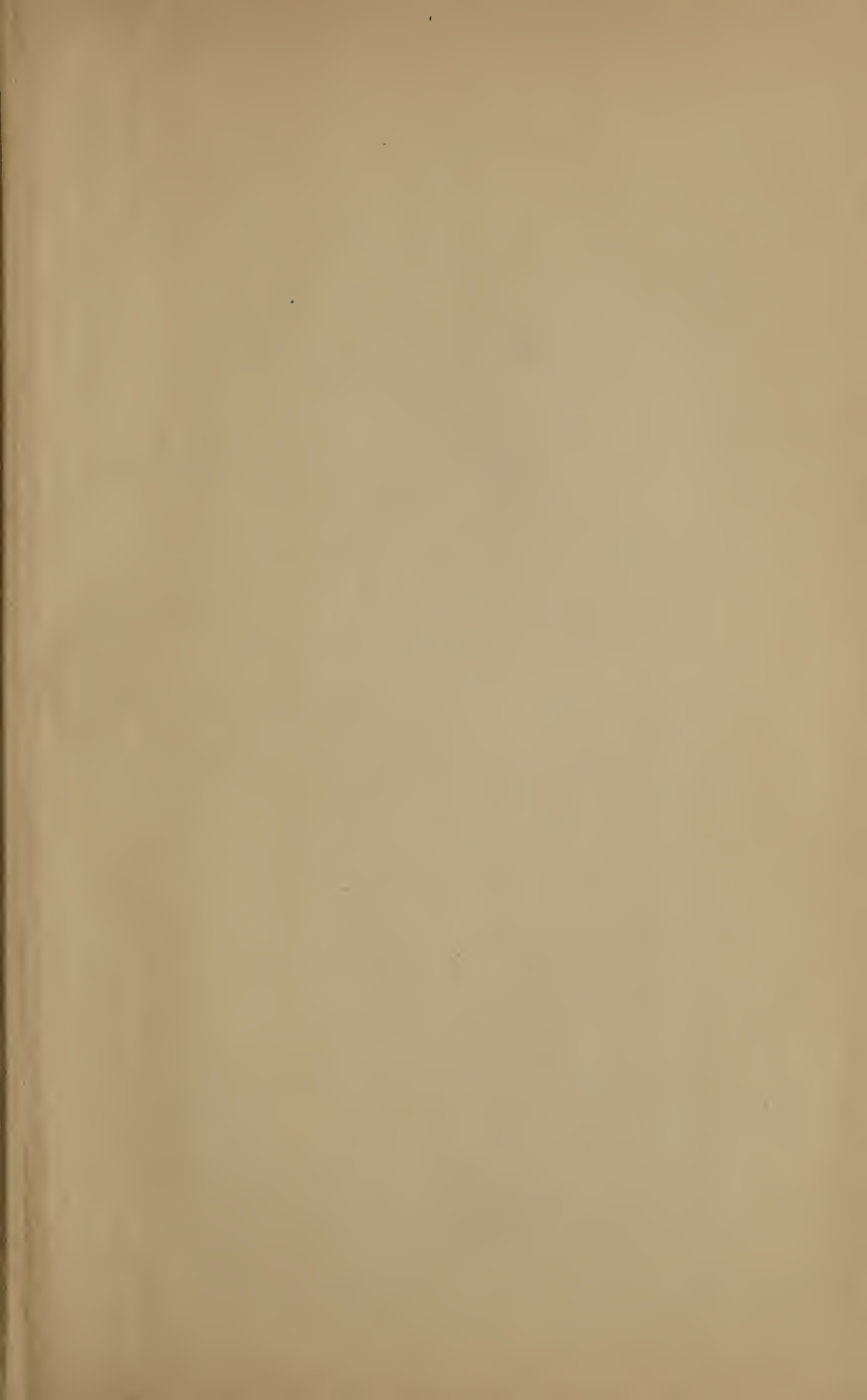
Sincerely yours,  
JOHN F. O'RYAN.  
Major-General.

KENNETH GARDNER,  
Major, 105th Machine Gun Bn.

BLANK PAGES FOR NOTES















PHILLIPS ACADEMY



3 1867 00057 0353

103992

97391

Whitney

W61

Squadron A in the  
great war, 1917-1918



